RUSSIA

THROUGH CROOKED MIRRORS

NICOLAI LEVASHOV

BERSERKER

BOOKS

Russia in Crokked Mirrors. Volume 1

(Russia in Crooked Mirrors - 1)

Nikolai Levashov

In this book, the author presents his vision of Russia's past. In doing so, he not only raises the issue of deliberate distortion of past events, but also reveals for the first time the reasons behind this distortion, who is behind it and why, and how it all became possible. The author offers a completely different perspective on events from the distant and not-so-distant past, or rather, several perspectives at once. The author examines a whole range of phenomena from the life of society as a whole and shows that, when viewed in this way, virtually any event from the past of any country cannot be interpreted in two ways, as is convenient for those in power. Instead, it receives a very definite explanation that does not depend on the desires or ambitions of the explainer, but only on the objective processes taking place within human society. Thanks to this approach, he manages to "clear" the murky waters of the temporal "river" of the past of the civilisation of Midgard-Earth (our planet Earth), and in particular with regard to the past of Russia, although during the existence of this Slavic-Aryan empire it had many different names. The reader can learn how he manages to do this in this book...

Nikolai Levashov Russia in Distorted Mirrors

Volume 1. From the Starry Rus to the Desecrated Russians

Foreword

Like any Russian, I have always been interested in the history of my homeland. Even as a child, I devoured historical novels and books on the history of Russia,

and the rest of the world. As I "digested" the historical information available to me, my heart and mind were filled with increasing bewilderment and indignation. All the peoples of the Earth, regardless of their actual role in the fate of the world, wrote their own Great History, using both real events and their folk legends and outright fabrications. And there would be nothing unusual about this, were it not for one thing: everything concerning Russia was filled with the blatant hatred of those who wrote the history of the Russian people. In their opinion, until the ninth century, the Slavs lived in earthen pits and were so primitive that they did not even have their own statehood and had to invite the Varangians to rule them. And they lived in ignorance until Saints Cyril and Methodius created the Slavic alphabet based on Greek in the ninth century and thus gave the "light of knowledge" to the sleepy Slavs. And the Mongol-Tatars kept the Russian people in slavery for three hundred years, and in general, it was only when Peter the Great opened a window to Europe and transformed Russia in the European image and likeness that Russia became a Great Empire, and so on and so forth. Any reasonably educated person understands perfectly well that history is written to order by those in power and rewritten at their request and desire. And naturally, the logical question arises: who orders such "music" and who are these "historians", and why did they not create for those in power in the Russian state something similar to what historians created for the Jewish, Chinese, Greek, Roman and other peoples and empires? It turns out that the modern history of the Russian people was actively created during the Romanov dynasty, which came to power in 1613, and after the revolution, the Bolsheviks took over from them. These are the "customers" of Russian history. Let's take a look at the performers. The Romanov history of Russia

was created in the eighteenth century by Bayer, Miller and Schlözer. All of them were pure-blooded Germans who never even learned to speak Russian until old age, but nevertheless wrote the History of the Russian State. Among their "successors" it is also quite difficult to find Russians by nationality.

It is interesting that the history of the Russian people is written by anyone who cares to do so — Germans, Jews, etc. Are Russians so primitive that they cannot even write their own history — inviting others to do it for them?
"Varyag" historians! No, it turns out there were Lomonosov, Tatishchev and many others during the imperial period, Gumilev, Gusev, Dyomin and others during the Soviet and post-Soviet periods. Neither Lomonosov nor Tatishchev were able to publish their historical works during their lifetimes; they were simply not allowed to do so. Only after their deaths were their works
"creatively reworked" and published by the same Bayer, Miller and K°. L. N. Gumilev spent his best years in a concentration camp, and historians do not want to pay attention to Fomenko and others for one simple reason... They are not certified specialists, but
"certified" ones, for the most part, have never seen original historical documents and received their "certificates" by repeating someone else's "authoritative opinion," which **no** one **has ever proven to** anyone, nor even considered necessary to do so.

Instead, their favourite "classics" — Bayer, Miller and K° — were simply "highly educated professionals" for whom knowledge of the Russian language was not even necessary. And all certified historians rely on what these "professionals" have created as their bible, any deviation from which smacks of KRA MOLAYA. And the most incredible thing about this is that those who assert this are absolutely right. Restoring the truth about Russia's past — RASei — will reveal the truth about the great Vedic past of our Motherland, a truth that they tried to destroy during the Last Night of Svarog. But the most interesting thing is that even the forgery they created is full of serious contradictions and gaps. According to the "official" version, the Slavic-Russian state of Kievan Rus' arose in the 9th-10th centuries and appeared immediately in a finished form, with a set of laws, a rather complex state hierarchy, and a system of beliefs and myths. The explanation for this in the "official" version is very simple. The "wild" Slavic Rus' invited Rurik, a Varangian, supposedly a Swede, to be their prince,

forgetting that at that time there was no organised state in Sweden itself, only the druzhinas of the jarls, who engaged in armed robbery of their neighbours and were more like bands of robbers, recognising only one law — the law of force. Moreover, Rurik had no connection to the Swedes (who, incidentally, were called Vikings, not Varangians), but was a prince from the Venedi and belonged to the caste of Varangians — professional warriors who studied the art of combat from childhood. Rurik was invited to rule according to the traditions existing among the Slavs at that time, which was to elect the most worthy Slavic prince as their ruler at the Veche. Such an invitation was usually temporary, and only in cases of special merit to the people did the rule of one prince become lifelong, but it was never passed on by inheritance. It should be noted that power had two branches — civil and military — which were initially balanced, that is, neither was subordinate to the other.

These branches of power served as a counterweight to each other, preventing one from dominating the other. In peacetime, the PEACEFUL PRINCE gained greater importance, and in wartime, the MILITARY PRINCE — the KHAN. But neither of them had absolute power, nor could they pass on their power to their children by inheritance. Each of them was elected to this position — the civilians elected the civil prince, and the professional warriors elected the military leader — the KHAN. They were elected to these positions for their merits and exploits, and there were cases when the same prince was elected to both branches of power. But this happened quite rarely. But more on that later, and for now let's return to our "sheep", or rather to
"founding historians" and their "great creations"...

So, according to the official version of history, Rurik created the Russian state with its own Russian laws, which differed significantly from the legislation of neighbouring countries, and, first and foremost, from the laws of the Vikings, which can basically be reduced to one law — the law of the sword, or simply, the law of force. The Vikings were settled in the territories of modern Sweden and Norway and, partly, Finland. Moreover, at that time, the Vikings did not have a unified state with laws binding on all. Each jarl (prince) was a god, a king, and a hero to his people, and

the main activity of the jarl and his retinue was robbery on roads large and small, mainly at sea. In other words, they were sea pirates, although sometimes they were hired as mercenaries for good money and, serving in the guard of one ruler or another, certainly had the opportunity to observe the state structure of countries and empires from the position of a guard, bodyguard or warrior during battle. At that time, Kievan Rus' was a state in the full sense of the word, with traditions and ideas that had developed over centuries, and sometimes even millennia. This presents a clear contradiction for the "fathers" of Russian history.

This raises a logical question: how did a strong and complex state emerge in Kievan Rus? Or perhaps this state system did not appear out of nowhere, but simply already existed in this form and had existed for a long time? This removes the mysterious and mystical aura surrounding Kievan Rus at the turn of the 9th and 10th centuries, but... there is one big BUT, which makes such a turn of events clearly undesirable for many of those in power. The crux of this big BUT is that in this case, Russian statehood must date back hundreds, or perhaps thousands, of years, which clearly did not fit in with the idea of wild Slavs who had only just emerged from their dens. And the founding fathers disliked this fact so much that they preferred outright absurdity to a truth that was disadvantageous to them. Moreover, it would be more correct to call Kievan Rus the Kievan Khaganate, the KIEVAN PROVINCE OF THE VAST SLAVIC-ARYAN EMPIRE, as were most European territories. And this is precisely where the "dog is buried," or rather, one of the "dogs" that no one wanted to talk about.
the "creators" of Russian history. But the most curious thing is that practically no one noticed these and many other absurdities, and often simply huge gaps in the officially recognised version of the History of the Russian State. In this book, I will attempt to restore historical justice and shed light on the real history of the Great Russian People. I am not motivated by Great Russian chauvinism, as some would very much like to believe, but by a duty to our Great Ancestors, who were great in the full sense of the word. And for the sake of

the sake of historical truth, I would like to point out that chauvinism is alien to the Russian people, to the true Russian man, and these are not just words, but historical truth. Not a single small nation living on the territory of the Russian State, whatever its name, was destroyed, even when they (the nations) came as enemies; all who wished to did so PRESERVED THEIR LANGUAGE, CULTURE AND TRADITIONS.

Moreover, MANY SMALL NATIONS SURVIVED only because RUSSIAN BLOOD WAS SPILLED, AND THEY WERE SAVED FROM COMPLETE DESTRUCTION BY THEIR ENEMIES — GEORGIANS, ARMENIANS, TAJIKS, KYRGYZ, KAYSAN,
KALMYKS AND MANY OTHERS. It is unfortunate that many of these peoples have forgotten this, especially the Chechens. They turn to the international community, and primarily to the United States, for help against "Russian chauvinism," somehow forgetting or
"simply" not knowing that in a country that defends human rights around the world, RIGHTS HUMAN "FOR SOME REASON" HAVE BEEN VIOLATED
VIOLATED IN IT. When settlers from Western Europe arrived in North America, it was home to about TWENTY MILLION AMERICAN INDIANS
(roughly the same number as in all of Western Europe), who formed more than TWO THOUSAND TWO HUNDRED TRIBES AND PEOPLES of pre-Columbian America.

Currently, ONLY FIVE HUNDRED TRIBES REMAIN, comprising ONLY ABOUT EIGHT HUNDRED THOUSAND PEOPLE, WHO LIVE ON RESERVATIONS which are the worst and poorest lands of their homeland. ONE THOUSAND SEVEN HUNDRED TRIBES OF AMERICAN
HAVE DISAPPEARED FOREVER from their own land, and there could have been as many of them as there are Europeans today.

And not only that — TWO HUNDRED AND FIFTY THOUSAND AMERICANS OF JAPANESE DESCENT WERE THROWN INTO CONCENTRATION CAMPS IN 1941 simply
because they had JAPANESE ROOTS. Americans never shed a drop of their blood to save others. True, they "politely offered" their protection to the Kingdom of the Hawaiian Islands from the Japanese, во время спровоцированной президентом Рузвельтом

the American-Japanese War of 1941–1945, but for some reason, this "protection" and
"care" spread so far that Hawaii has since become the fiftieth, AND SO FAR the last, state of the United States. Those who wish to do so can ask native Hawaiians what they think about such
"protection" and "care". But for some reason, no one sees this, while Russia is accused of all mortal sins. And this is in gratitude for the fact that Russia saved dozens of small and not-so-small nations from complete extermination. Moreover, extermination, both physical and spiritual...

Naturally, as in the history of any other power, Russia has had its dark days. Among the Russian people, there have been and still are degenerates and scum for whom nothing is sacred, who became outcasts of their own volition and perceived their homeland as enemy territory. Fortunately, there were and still are not so many of them. These people, having sold their souls and received POWER in return, first and foremost destroyed the Russian people, Russian culture and the traces of the great past of the Russian people. And this is a fact that no one can refute. During the last NIGHT OF SVAROG, which lasted a thousand years and ended in 1996, so much misfortune and hardship befell the Russian people that it would have been enough for dozens of other nations. Nevertheless, the Russian people survived and will rise again, like the Phoenix, bringing the Golden Age to all other nations.

The most powerful blow to the Russian people — the people of Hyperborea, direct descendants of the Aryans — was dealt in the early hours of 1917, when power in the Russian Empire was seized by BLACK MASONS, who called themselves Bolsheviks in public. And among this black power, there were PRACTICALLY NO Russians by nationality. And this black power first and foremost brought down all its might on the Russian people, on their culture and history. In the concentration camps created during Lenin's lifetime, millions of Russian people were exterminated, the cream of the nation — the RUSSIAN NOBILITY, the RUSSIAN INTELLIGENTSIA, the CORPS OF RUSSIAN OFFICERS, RUSSIAN
INDUSTRIALISTS, RUSSIAN MERCHANTS. Moreover, all these classes and strata were EXTERMINATED TO THE ROOT — NOT ONLY MEN, BUT ALSO WOMEN, CHILDREN, AND THE ELDERLY. They were exterminated

WITHOUT ANY TRIAL OR INVESTIGATION, AS NO COURT COULD HAVE PROVIDED A LEGAL BASIS FOR THE DESTRUCTION OF ENTIRE CLASSES OF SOCIETY ON THE BASIS OF CLASS BELONGING. And all this happened WITH THE SILENT CONSENT OF THE ENTIRE REST OF THE WORLD (in many ways and with participation), and no one, strange as it may seem, cried out about the GENOCIDE OF THE RUSSIAN PEOPLE, about the destruction of THE FLOWER OF THE RUSSIAN NATION!

Many who were "schooled" by Soviet education may object: "But these were representatives of the exploiting classes!" So wrote the "great" Karl Marx and his no less "great" followers — Friedrich Engels, Vladimir Ulyanov, Lev Trotsky and many, many others. All of the above, like most other "theorists" and "practitioners" of the revolution, were Jews by nationality. So why is the revolution in Russia called the Great Russian Revolution, if it was theoretically justified by Jews and practically implemented by them with money, [1] again, mainly from American Jews? The last part of this money — twenty million dollars — was delivered to Russia in August 1917 by a Jew by nationality, born in the Russian Empire, an American citizen — Lev (Leiba) Trotsky (Bronstein). It was with this enormous sum of money for those times, with American gold from Russia's "ally," that BLACK MASONS OF JEWISH NATIONALITY HIRED LATVIAN RIFLEMEN, CHINESE CRIMINALS, WHO TOGETHER WITH JEWISH MILITANTS CARRIED OUT THE GREAT "RUSSIAN" REVOLUTION. At the same time, they overthrew the Provisional Government, headed again by the JEW Kerensky. So what is Russian about all this, except for the name?

After the victory of the "Great Russian Revolution" and the destruction of the cream of the Russian nation, the new BLACK RULERS starved TWENTY MILLION PEASANTS to death, most of whom were, again, "for some reason" RUSSIANS, UKRAINIANS AND BELARUSIANS, trying to force them "voluntarily" join KIBBUTZIM (collective farms), the idea of which was "suggested" to the Jew Stalin by the Jew Kaganovich. Only strangely for some reason in Israeli kibbutzim (collective farms), Jewish

settlers receive a cottage for their use during their stay in the kibbutz, a small salary, and for all this, the Jew must
"work off" only a few hours a day, and the rest of the time they have the opportunity to study the language or learn for free. And all this is only if the immigrant wants it, but in no case is it forced. At that time, the Jewish Bolsheviks drove Russian peasants into collective farms at gunpoint, taking away for public use everything they had earned by their labour, by their "backbreaking work". The "voluntary" mass migration of Russian peasants to collective farms failed miserably, but this did not weaken the desire of the "people's government" to lead the peasants to their bright future, which they did NOT "understand" due to their ignorance
"unenlightened" nature.

In order for the Russian peasant to see this "light," the ruling Jews decided to "enlighten their souls" by creating an artificial famine, taking all the grain from the peasants, including the seed grain. Having collected a huge amount of first-class grain, the communists sold it for a song on the American stock exchange through the Soviets' best friend, Hammer, who was also a Jew, by the way. This caused a crisis on the exchange, as a result of which American farmers were forced to either throw away their grain or sell it for pennies to the same Hammer. And Hammer sent barges with this grain to the starving people in the USSR in exchange for priceless "trinkets," with which the same barges were filled to the brim by militant atheists. They were filled with "trinkets" that the Russian Orthodox Church had accumulated for almost a thousand years for some reason...

The artificial famine claimed TWENTY MILLION LIVES, but did NOT bring about the desired "enlightenment" of the Russian peasant. Even after such "enlightenment," the Russian peasant stubbornly DID NOT WANT
"voluntarily" go to a collective farm. And then it was found truly "Solomon's decision" — a strong peasant was DECLARED A KULAK and... another FIVE MILLION people were completely robbed overnight and thrown out of their homes and everything they had
"voluntary settlers" were sent not to live in ready-made cottages in well-equipped settlements, but to the countryside, to the open field, or more precisely, to the virgin taiga. People were dropped off in the middle of this virgin taiga, given one axe, one saw and

one shovel for "improvements." At best, people managed to dig themselves into the ground. Under these conditions, few survived the winter...

Some may object, arguing that the Bolshevik Party served the "proletariat." But "for some reason" they forget to mention that the Social Democratic Party (Bolshevik faction) emerged from the depths **of the BUND**! The Bund was a Jewish nationalist party, in other words, a Zionist party. And **there were** practically **NO** Jewish workers or peasants**!** And this party "served" the only "revolutionary" class — the PROLETARIAT? But "somehow" way all QUALIFIED WORKERS CADRES were "for some reason" DESTROYED by the Bolsheviks among the first. The class whose interests the Bolshevik-Leninists so zealously defended through the dictatorship of the proletariat was almost completely destroyed by them. Many will say that this is clearly some kind of misunderstanding. There is no misunderstanding at all. The fact is that skilled workers did NOT NEED anyone to defend their interests.

They received good salaries, at least several times higher than their counterparts in "developed" Western countries. The enterprises had kindergartens and nurseries, and they could afford to go on holiday to Italy, Greece, etc., which clearly did not correspond to the image of **the OPPRESSED CLASS,** which "had nothing to lose but their chains." To ensure that no one could protest against such "PROTECTION," they were "simply" destroyed, and after that, the interests of the now NON-EXISTENT CLASS were defended with a light heart.

A clever move, isn't it? This is confirmed by the fact that at the time of the revolution, the Bolshevik Party had twenty-five thousand members, almost all of whom were PROFESSIONAL REVOLUTIONARIES and the majority of them lived in exile and lived lavishly, which was quite expensive in those not-so-distant times.

Let me remind you that a professional revolutionary is engaged ONLY in REVOLUTIONARY ACTIVITY and nothing else.

So, if there were workers in this party, they were ONLY FORMER ones. All party members were professional revolutionaries, whose "WORK"

which consisted of undermining the existing state system and required enormous FINANCIAL RESOURCES to carry out. Therefore, the robbery of banks, etc. by the party's criminal militants (one of whom, incidentally, was Stalin) provided only a small fraction of these funds. The main funds for the REVOLUTION IN RUSSIA came from faraway America and, oddly enough, once again, American billionaires acted as "Santa Clauses" for the Bolsheviks. And again, these American billionaires were, for some reason, all JEWS.

Isn't it strange how everything turned out in the GREAT "RUSSIAN" REVOLUTION! The revolution was PREPARED BY JEWS, it was CARRIED OUT BY JEWS, it was FINANCED BY JEWS, after the revolution — THE JEWS TOOK OVER THE COUNTRY. But, nevertheless, she is listed in history books as the "GREAT" RUSSIAN!

Yes, there is another point, and it is far from the least important one — it (the revolution) mainly DESTROYED RUSSIANS and other SLAVS. THIS IS A CONTRADICTION, gentlemen, but more on that later...

Furthermore, the mountain Jew Dzhugashvili (Stalin), whose surname, when translated from Georgian, means "son of a Jew," repressed tens of millions of people, most of whom were again RUSSIANS, UKRAINIANS, and BELARUSIANS. Of course, suffered from this, but the OVERWHELMING MAJORITY of the victims of this regime were Slavs, the Russian people, as were most of the victims of World War II. Of the fifty million people who died in it, about THIRTY MILLION were residents of the Soviet Union, most of whom were the same SLAVS — RUSSIANS, UKRAINIANS, BELARUSIANS and more than nine million Germans. Even after the end of the war, the process of destroying the Slavs did not stop, but only took on other forms.

In principle, the entire twentieth century — the last century of the NIGHT OF SVAROG A[2] — was a century of GENOCIDE of the RUSSIAN PEOPLE.

The Russian people, who lost, according to various estimates, from seventy to ninety million of their sons and daughters, and these are only direct losses... Therefore, when the whole world accuses

Russians for spreading the communist contagion, it becomes painful and bitter to witness such INJUSTICE. And who is shouting about this the most? PRECISELY THOSE WHO ARE THE REAL PERPETRATORS OF THESE EVIL DEEDS — THE JEWS, WHO PRESENT
THEMSELVES AS "VICTIMS" OF THIS SYSTEM. A chameleon changes its colour whenever it suits it, but why do all the others silently watch from the sidelines? Perhaps they hope that if they remain silent, they will be left alone and allowed to live "peacefully"? But usually, after devouring one sheep and becoming hungry, the wolf seeks a new one — we should not forget this.

And in the case when the seemingly strangled RUSSIAN SHEEP began to turn into a WOLF-HUNTER, the wolf had no choice but to leave empty-handed, unable to finish eating the Russian sheep. The RUSSIAN WOLF-HUNTER is still small, but it will grow up, and then Wolves, beware!!! The Russian Wolfhound will only defend its homeland from wolves, but it will never BECOME LIKE A WOLF; this is the essence of the Russian character...

Nikolai Levashov

Chapter 1. The appearance of man on Earth

1.1. Man's place in the ecological system of Midgard-Earth

Humans, as a species of living organisms, occupy an ecological niche in the Earth's ecological system. Moreover, this is not an arbitrary niche, but one that corresponds to the capabilities and properties of the human organism and its way of life as a herd animal. Therefore, the emergence of humans as a species becomes possible only when the Earth's ecological system, in its evolutionary development, REACHES such a level of complexity and multi-levelness that free free ecological niches which impose on species attempting to to master, certain requirements, adaptation to which leads to the emergence of NECESSARY PROPERTIES AND QUALITIES in these species for the emergence and development of MIND.

In other words, the evolutionary development of the plant world, as the foundation of the pyramid of living matter, on any planet leads to the emergence of MIND at a certain stage of its development. Each ecological niche imposes certain requirements on the species that occupy it, such as: the size and shape of living organisms, the qualitative and quantitative composition of food, and the specific periodicity of life processes. Only ORGANISMS THAT MANAGED TO ADAPT TO THESE REQUIREMENTS AND CONDITIONS WERE ABLE TO SURVIVE IN THE COURSE OF EVOLUTION.

Of course, even after the formation of an ecological system is complete, new species continue to emerge as a result of mutations. And these newly emerged species can even DISPLACE their OLD INHABITANTS from their ECOLOGICAL NICHE if they
(these new species) are able to adapt to the ecological niche to a much greater extent than the species occupying it. And then the former "owners" DIE OUT, and the vacant place is taken by a more progressive species. But NO ONE EVER, whether it be an INSECT or a NEANDERTHAL, RELINQUISHED their ECOLOGICAL "APARTMENTS" and NOT EXTINCT VOLUNTARILY. Every "old owner" did not "move out" of their

ecological "apartment" without a fierce war for it. And this is understandable: there will be no OTHER "APARTMENT", and the battle is for survival, in which the winner is the one who is significantly better adapted to the conditions of existence in this ecological niche and who has clear evolutionary advantages over their rival.

The "evicted" species simply dies out, disappearing forever from the face of the Earth, surviving only in the form of Entities, which, without physically dense bodies, are only capable of feeding on the leftovers from the master's table: emotions — primary matter discarded by those who continue to live on the physical plane during stressful and other situations. What's more, they frighten children, whose uncluttered brains are still sometimes able to see the Entities of these extinct creatures. One way or another, each ecological niche is occupied by the species that has been able to best adapt to its conditions. All other contenders leave the evolutionary arena. Let's take a look at what happened to the "ecological apartment" occupied by modern humans before their appearance on Midgard-Earth, and who inhabited "our" ecological apartment?!

Before the appearance *of Homo Sapiens* — modern man — on the evolutionary stage, his ecological apartment was occupied by a humanoid species called *Neanderthal Man* by anthropologists, who thoroughly mastered this "ecological apartment" over several hundred thousand years of its development. Moreover, Neanderthals displaced all other humanoid species from this ecological niche and reigned supreme on Earth, populating the ENTIRE EARTH, all of its climatic zones. Nevertheless, over all these millennia, no different races of Neanderthals ever appeared. Only ONE RACE OF NEANDERTHALS reigned throughout the Earth, each of whom was physically superior to CRO-MAGNONS, covered with thick hair, which they never got rid of, and most likely never even tried to. The sabre-toothed tiger was the only serious enemy that caused them any trouble. Neanderthals also devoured their own kind.

Moreover, anyone who was not a member of their clan, herd or tribe was prey, food for them. Of course, it is difficult to judge the intelligence of

Neanderthals, but there is also no evidence that they were less intelligent than Cro-Magnons. And so, they reigned peacefully for hundreds of thousands of years, until, about forty thousand years ago (according to anthropology), out of nowhere, modern man suddenly appeared (this time refers to the appearance of three races on Midgard-Earth — BLACK, RED AND YELLOW, while the white race appeared about six to eight hundred thousand years ago). This is precisely the age of the fossilised remains of modern humans that have been found on various continents of Midgard-Earth.

For subjective and objective reasons, there is no data on the fossil remains of modern humans in Siberia and the sunken northern continent (which will be discussed later). For now, let us return to the "scientific" ideas about the appearance of *Homo sapiens* — modern humans — on Mother Earth. And there are so many contradictions and unexplained things in "scientific" ideas that it is simply astonishing why no one pays attention to all this. There is nothing else left to do but to find out for ourselves. Let's try to pay attention to some of the "oddities" of modern humans, both purely biological and psychological...

Homo sapiens — modern humans — appeared suddenly and everywhere. Moreover, they appeared naked, without hair, weak (compared to Neanderthals) and simultaneously on all continents. Several races appeared at once, as if by magic, at someone's will, which differed quite significantly from each other in terms of skin colour, skull and skeleton structure, and metabolic processes, but despite all this, all these races had one thing in common — they were compatible with each other and produced viable offspring. By definition, a new species CANNOT APPEAR OVERNIGHT, without transitional forms and a long process of accumulation and reinforcement of positive mutations. Nothing like this is observed in modern humans. Homo sapiens simply "materialised" OUT OF NOWHERE. Not a single skeleton older than forty thousand years has been found, although, from that moment to the present day, human skeletons are found everywhere [3]

But based on the skeletons found, RACES are clearly identified — WHITE, YELLOW, RED AND BLACK. AND, at the same time, the "older"

skeletons, the more clearly their racial characteristics are expressed, which indicates the original "purity" of these races, which (purity) was preserved until these races began to actively mix with each other. Thus, there could not have been a single race (according to orthodox science — BLACK) which, spreading from the centre of its origin — Africa — changed, and as a result, new races arose on its basis — WHITE, YELLOW and RED. The facts say the opposite.

What happened and is happening is not the emergence of new races, but on the contrary — the mixing of these races, the emergence of sub-races and their gradual convergence. It is now very difficult to find representatives of a completely pure nationality or ethnicity, due to the fact that there has been and continues to be a process of mixing of people, both of different nationalities within one race and of different races. We will consider what this has led to and continues to lead to later, but now let us return to the question of the emergence of modern humans and different races on the planet...

So, based on this data, there must be, AT A MINIMUM, FOUR TRANSITIONAL HUMANOID SPECIES and, accordingly, four species in which the necessary positive mutations occurred. And the most interesting thing is that these positive mutations, which are identical, should have occurred in these ancestors of modern humans SIMULTANEOUSLY, occur SYNCHRONOUSLY in FOUR DIFFERENT HUMANOID SPECIES and SIMULTANEOUSLY COMPLETE ON DIFFERENT CONTINENTS AND GIVE IDENTICAL RESULTS...

Such AND PRACTICALLY, AND THEORETICALLY SIMPLY
IMPOSSIBLE, but this question is delicately hushed up by "scientists" and does not bother them in the slightest. Nor are they embarrassed by the fact that not a single skeleton of a transitional form has been found to date. And the supposed ancestors — Neanderthals, moreover, the only humanoid species preceding modern humans — WERE NOT AND COULD NOT HAVE BEEN THE ANCESTORS OF MODERN HUMANS. And this
is not an assumption, but a "bare" fact — DNA RESEARCH ON A NEANDERTHAL FOUND frozen in an Alpine glacier yielded a sensational result — MODERN HUMANS AND NEANDERTHALS — ARE GENETICALLY INCOMPATIBLE, as
incompatible genetically a horse and a zebra, although both species and

belong to the same order of odd-toed ungulates, class mammals. These humanoid species are not only incompatible, they were even unable to produce sterile hybrids, as occurs, for example, when a horse and a donkey are crossed. The only skeleton combining the characteristics of both species — Cro-Magnon and Neanderthal — was found in the mountains of South America, and the fact that its
"owner" did not reach sexual maturity, i.e. died as a child, indicates the complete incompatibility of these species and makes this position a fact.

In addition, Neanderthals lived happily for hundreds of thousands of years, and only with the appearance of modern humans did they "amicably" die out, after ONLY THOUSAND YEARS OF COEXISTENCE with them,
"organised" extinction to make way for the more progressive Cro-Magnons. Moreover, Neanderthals significantly outnumbered Cro-Magnons and were much stronger physically. No matter how you approach this problem, it is impossible to find a single reason why Neanderthals died out, while Cro-Magnons not only survived but also became the kings of nature. In a very short period of time, they not only freed themselves from complete dependence on nature, but, unfortunately, modern humans have begun to interfere with nature in a very unreasonable way, disrupting its balance and harmony.

Usually, the causes of species extinction are sudden changes in the natural conditions of the habitat, to which these species were unable or did not have time to adapt. Over the past forty thousand years, there has been one ice age, which significantly changed the living conditions of many species, but at the time of the Neanderthals' extinction, there was no such ice age. Nevertheless, they died out, while the physically weaker, less numerous Cro-Magnons, who were not covered with warm fur, survived, which in itself is ABSURD. And, curiously,
the "naked" Cro-Magnons were able to survive the ice age, which ended eleven thousand years ago, quite easily.

It is also interesting that all humanoid species from the primate order have thick hair covering almost their entire bodies. And, most interestingly, species such as gorillas, orangutans, and chimpanzees, which are considered to be the closest to modern humans, have continuous hair coverage, even though these species lived

In tropical and equatorial climates, millions of years ago, they did not lose their hair cover and did not become intelligent species. At the same time, modern humans appeared naked, but with rudimentary remnants of hair cover on their bodies. It is this vestigial hair that suggests that at one time this covering was by no means vestigial, but, for one reason or another, it became unnecessary and eventually disappeared almost completely. The question arises: WHERE DID THIS HAPPEN? Clearly not on Earth.

One could, of course, assume that the cradle of intelligent life on Earth, by chance, ended up at the bottom of the sea or ocean. Why not, but there is a small BUT that makes this seemingly perfect explanation simply meaningless. By the time modern humans appeared, there was no geological activity of the Earth's crust on Midgard-Earth that would have caused significant parts of the land to become the sea floor. In addition, as already mentioned, modern human races appeared simultaneously on different continents, and there MUST HAVE BEEN, AT A MINIMUM, ЧЕТЫРЕ ПРАВИДА И ЧЕТЫРЕ ПЕРЕХОДНЫЕ
FORMS. The assumption that all the fossilised bones of four genera and four transitional forms ended up on the seabed at the same time is practically and theoretically IMPROBABLE.

But why then have palaeontologists and anthropologists still not been able to find a single skeleton of the ancestors of modern humans, even though they find fossilised remains of other hominid species that died out millions of years ago? Skeletons of Australopithecus, Sinanthropus, and others have been preserved in many places, even though over the millions of years there have been earthquakes, floods, subsidence of some areas of land and
"emergence" of others, several ice ages — but, nevertheless, their remains have been preserved, and only the remains of the ancestors of modern humans "for some reason" disappeared without a trace, even though they
"died out" about forty thousand years ago. It's simply absurd, but nevertheless, they try to ignore this and all other facts — why pay attention to such trifles when there is already a THEORY THAT IS CONVENIENT FOR EVERYONE, according to which everything is simple and clear. The only question is, who does this theory suit and why?

According to these "scientists," modern humans appeared on Earth as a result of the evolutionary development of life from humanoid forms. And all humanoid forms are listed — AUSTRALOPITHECUS, SINANTHROPUS, NEANDERTHAL, and t. d.,
Their skeletons are displayed, and everything looks simply wonderful. Anyone who studies evolutionary biology in schools and universities should naturally ask the question: why do modern humans differ so sharply from all of their supposed ancestors? Why were all of them, and indeed all humanoid apes, covered with thick fur, which they retained for millions of years, while modern humans appeared without it right from the start? If this is such a rapid process, why did the fur not grow back during the last ice age, which ended ten to eleven thousand years ago and lasted two to three thousand years, while modern humans — *Homo sapiens* — appeared and displaced Neanderthals within the first millennium after their appearance? It is during this time that skeletons of both Neanderthals and modern humans are found in the same time layers, after which the Neanderthal skeletons disappear without a trace. For a thousand years, these two humanoid species, genetically incompatible with each other and so different in appearance, coexisted together in the same ecological niche, after which the Neanderthals were displaced from their ecological community and simply "died out."

Sometimes, in the most remote and inaccessible areas of Midgard-Earth, people increasingly rarely encounter the former "kings of nature," whom they call by various names — snowman, yeti, bigfoot, etc. But even today, Neanderthals who have survived in inaccessible places have not lost their woolly coats, just like the higher primates, who continue to live as they did before in the equatorial and subequatorial climate zones. It is logical to assume that if the process of species modification is so easy and quick, then modern humans should have simply grown hair and joined the rest of the humanoid "company" covered in thick fur. But, strange as it may seem, this did not happen, despite the presence of rudimentary hair cover in modern humans.

Although, occasionally, children are still born with genetic abnormalities, covered with thick hair, which only confirms that the ancestors of modern humans did indeed possess such hair in the distant past, but it is not clear where this distant past took place, if modern humans appeared on Midgard-Earth about forty thousand years ago! Only one question arises, or rather two: WHEN AND WHERE did this happen?

From everything that is known at the moment — IT DID NOT HAPPEN ON THE SURFACE OF THE MODERN CONTINENTS OR ON MIDGARD-EARTH AT ALL...

1.2. The extraterrestrial origin of modern humans

In some sources mention the continent of Daria, which 110,000 years ago began to slowly sink to the sea floor in the area of the modern North Pole:

... ...

11.(139). You live peacefully in Midgard, since
ancient times, when the world was established...
Remembering from the Vedas the deeds of
Dazhbog,
how he destroyed the strongholds of the Koscheys,
which were located on the nearest moon... Tarkh
did not allow the treacherous Koscheys to
destroy Midgard, as they destroyed Deya...
These Koschei, rulers of the Greys,
Perished together with the Moon in the half-
light... But Midgard paid for its freedom,
Hidden by Daaria with the Great Flood...

12.(140). The waters of the Moon created that
Flood, they fell from the heavens to the Earth like
a rainbow,
for the Moon split into pieces,
and descended into Midgard with the army of Svarozhich...
... ... The Ancient
Threads were destroyed,
which stretched to the distant Hells...
and in the Betweenworlds, some of the
connections were severed... The many-voiced call
was not heard,
Many White Mares were lost in Svarog... before
new Threads were born
and their call was heard from the Halls.

13.(141). Many people perished at that time, those
who did not manage to climb onto the White
Mountains
or pass through the Gate Between Worlds
and take refuge in the Bear's Chamber...
... ... The threads
of the Halls were broken again,
and so the Heavenly Needles have lost their
colour. In order for the Needles to shine again
with colour,
You shall replace the Crystals of
Irkama. Replace them with the
Crystals of Tara...
And through Zimun, restore the Threads of ...[4]

According to the Vedas, Daria sank beneath the sea as a result of the actions of DAŽDBOG during the destruction of the BASES OF THE KOSCHEEV — THE RULERS OF THE GREY ONES, some of which were located... on the MOON LELEA, closest to Midgard-Earth, which was one of the three moons orbiting our planet. The names of these moons were LELYA, FATTA and MESYATS (the Slavs still call the only remaining moon of the planet Mesyats). Lelya was the moon closest to Earth, with an orbital period around Midgard of only seven days. DAZHBOG — God Tarkh Perunovich, God-Keeper of ancient Great Wisdom. He was named Dazhbog (the giving God) for giving the people of the Great Race and the descendants of the Heavenly Clan Nine Sanity (books).[5]

KOSCHEY — PRINCES OF DARKNESS, were the names given to the true rulers of the Dark Worlds, along with the Dark Legions and the Dark Arlegs. Remember, in RUSSIAN FAIRY TALES, Russian bogatyrs fight the KOSHCHAYS-IMMORTALS, rescuing Vasilisa the Beautiful, symbolising the Motherland, Midgard-Earth, from their clutches. Isn't that interesting?!..

As a result of the STAR WARS between the Light and Dark Forces, one of the Moons — Lelia — fell out of its orbit and its fragments, the Svarozhichs, fell to Earth, causing a planetary catastrophe that led to the displacement of tectonic plates and the sinking of Daaria to the bottom of the sea. Without a doubt, this continent really existed, and as a result of the catastrophe, it sank to the bottom of the sea and was the ancestral home of the WHITE RACE, but then another question arises —

where are the sunken continents that were the ancestral home of other races — the YELLOW, RED, AND BLACK?! And even if these sunken continents did exist, the probability of them sinking to the bottom of the sea-ocean at the same time is practically zero, and there were NOT so many "EXTRA" CONTINENTS on our Midgard-Earth. Thus, the absence of fossil remains of transitional forms to modern humans CANNOT BE EXPLAINED by any reasons. It is impossible, most likely, for one simple reason — modern humans, the main races *of Homo Sapiens*, NEVER FORMED on Midgard-Earth.

Regarding the sunken continent of Daaria, the following can be assumed:

1. This continent sank later, about thirty-five to forty thousand years ago, as a result of a planetary catastrophe that followed the Star War between the Light and Dark Forces. In other words, highly developed civilisations external to Midgard-Earth, for whom our Earth became a stumbling block.

2. The memory of the ancestral homeland of our ancestors, Daaria, refers to another planet from which our ancestors came. For example, DEI, the fifth planet in the solar system, located between the orbits of Earth Orea (Mars) and Earth Perun (Jupiter), was destroyed during the same Star Wars and is now replaced by the Asteroid Belt.

3. This continent sank about 110,000 years ago, but it was home to other civilisations that controlled the development of Earth's ecological system.

4. Daria sank 110,000 years ago. Before sinking to the bottom of the sea, it was inhabited by people of the white race, while other races settled Midgard-Earth later, about 40,000 years ago.

If a white race civilisation existed on Earth more than 100,000 years ago, the question arises: where are the material traces of those who migrated from the sinking continent, those tribes and peoples who, in theory, moved to Siberia? The level of civilisation in Daria was very high, and the sinking into the sea did not happen instantly, which means that there must have been huge masses of migrants to the New Lands. The probability of the absence of any

It is very difficult to explain the absence of human remains for a period of more than forty thousand years by any reason. Since these very remains of modern humans unexpectedly appear only about FORTY THOUSAND YEARS AGO, and on all continents, and not only of WHITE PEOPLE, but also of representatives of all other MAJOR RACES, approximately in the same areas where these races live today. So, it is impossible to do without some kind of external force. And the Vedas say that after Daria sank under water: *"Many people PERISHED at that time who did not manage to climb onto the VAITMANS or pass through the GATE OF THE INTERWORLD and hide in the BEAR'S PALACE... The threads of the Chambers have been broken again, so the Needles of Heaven have lost their colour. In order for the Needles to shine again with colour, you must replace the Crystals of Irkama. Replace them with the Crystals of Tara... And through Zimun, restore the Threads..."*.

"...THE THREADS OF THE HALLS are broken again, so the HEAVENLY NEEDLES have lost their colour..." — this phrase clearly refers to interplanetary or interstellar communication devices, which our ancestors called HEAVENLY NEEDLES. And it is suggested that in order to restore this (communication), the IRKAMA CRYSTALS should be replaced with TARA CRYSTALS.

From what has been said, it clearly follows, first, that IRKAMA CRYSTALS are NOT AT THE BOTTOM OF THE SEA, into whose depths DAARIA sank, but on land, most likely in the territory of modern SIBERIA, where, according to the Vedas, our ancestors moved. Secondly, that IRKAMA CRYSTALS do not work due to the death of the "subscriber" or as a result of the destruction of his receiving device — the "local" HEAVENLY NEEDLES. Thirdly, it is advisable to restore communication through ZIMUN (a constellation that almost completely corresponds to the modern constellation Ursa Minor) and to use TARA CRYSTALS for this purpose. From this it clearly follows that each CRYSTAL provided communication with different star systems, and each of these crystals had its own name and internal structure that differed from the others.

In fact, all this resembles an explanation to non-professionals (or unreasonable children) of how and what to do to restore the lost connection. Isn't it true that the most curious "picture" is becoming clearer? Many people died during the catastrophe, but not all.

According to the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, some left Midgard-Earth on VAITMANS, while others passed through the GATE OF THE INTERWORLD and took refuge in the PALACE (Constellation) OF THE BEAR. In other words, some people, in one way or another, managed to leave Midgard-Earth and settled on one of the planets in the Bear Constellation. The only question is: did everyone who did not perish leave Midgard-Earth, or did someone STAY?

If no one remained on Midgard-Earth after the catastrophe, then it turns out that about forty thousand years ago, a SECOND COLONISATION of Midgard-Earth took place, and those who had been saved in the Bear's Chamber (the constellation Ursa Major) during the catastrophe returned. Or perhaps SOME OF THEM MOVED TO THE VAST SPACES OF SIBERIA and began to settle in their new home. If this is the case, then Siberia continues to hold evidence of the presence of a highly developed civilisation in its depths, and the time will come (or perhaps it has already come) when this evidence will be revealed to an astonished humanity that has forgotten its starry paths.

There is another explanation — all evidence of the existence of a highly developed civilisation in the vast expanses of Russia was either CONCEALED or DESTROYED during the last NIGHT OF Svarog, when the Dark Forces seized control of Midgard-Earth. There is plenty of EVIDENCE AND EXAMPLES to support this last assumption, but we will return to this later. For now... let us delve into the depths of centuries, through legends, myths, and beliefs that have survived to this day, and try to reconstruct the picture — what actually happened forty thousand years ago, and where modern humans came from on Earth...

1.3. The Origin of Modern Man in World Religions and Myths Midgard-Earth

Sodern "science" cannot provide any meaningful information on this subject, so we have no choice but to turn our attention **to LEGENDS, MYTHS AND RELIGIONS**.

The basis of most world religions today is **JUDAISM**. All branches of Christianity "CAME" from Judaism, since **the OLD TESTAMENT** is an adaptation of **the TALMUD** for **NON-JEWS**, which itself is an interpretation of the Torah, or more precisely, the Pentateuch. Islam, in turn, is an interpretation of Christianity and was **a SECT** of it until 1180, when the church hierarchy of Constantinople proclaimed anathema (excommunication from the church): ***"...Excommunication of the God of Mohammed, who is said to be God, all forged with a hammer, who did not give birth, was not born, and to whom no one is similar...***". At the Church Council that followed shortly thereafter, the excommunication was upheld. In other words, Islam **is the Protestantism of the Eastern Christian sect.**

Thus, turning to the Old Testament, we can obtain the dominant religious ideas about the origin of man:

> *26. And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.*
>
> *27. So God created man in his own image, in the image of God he created him; male and female he created them.*
>
> *28. God blessed them and said to them, "Be fruitful and multiply, and fill the earth and subdue it; and rule over the fish of the sea and the birds of the sky and every living thing that moves on the earth."*
>
> *[6]*

As follows from these provisions, man, with all his imperfections, was created in the image of God. And if **the IMAGE OF GOD** is so **IMPERFECT**, it means that either **THE LORD GOD HIMSELF IS FAR FROM PERFECTION**, or he
He cannot create anything meaningful, which also does not flatter him and speaks of his **IMPERFECTION AS A CREATOR**. Nevertheless, one thing is clear — man is made in God's image. Further, the Old Testament says:

> *7. And the Lord God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul.*
>
> *8. And the Lord God planted a garden in Eden, in the east, and there he put the man whom he had formed.*
>
> *... ... ...*
>
> *15. And the Lord God took the man and put him in the garden of Eden to work it and take care of it.*
>
> *16. And the Lord God commanded the man, saying, "Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat;*
>
> *17. but of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die.*
>
> *18. And the Lord God said, "It is not good for man to be alone; I will make him a helper suitable for him."*
>
> *... ... ...*
>
> *21. And the Lord God caused a deep sleep to fall upon the man, and while he slept, He took one of his ribs and closed up the place with flesh.*
>
> *22. And the Lord God made a woman from the rib he had taken from the man, and brought her to the man.*
>
> *23. And the man said, "This is now bone of my bones and flesh of my flesh; she shall be called 'woman,' for she was taken out of man."*
>
> *24. Therefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall be one flesh.*
>
> *25. And they were both naked, Adam and his wife, and were not ashamed .*[7]

It is interesting that the Lord God lied to man about the danger to life from the fruits of the Tree of Knowledge, probably fearing that man would learn more than he wanted to allow man to know. A very strange attitude towards his own likeness. In addition, the

the Old Testament says that Adam and Eve **were NAKED**, which everyone instantly translates as **NAKED, UNCLOTHED**. But this may not be the case. The fact is that before the first arrival of the Aryan tribes in Ancient India, which took place four thousand eight hundred and twenty-one years ago (in the year 2817 from S.M.Z.H. or 2692 BC), which was then called Dravidia, it was inhabited by Negroid tribes — **the DRAVIDIANS AND NAGIS.** The Aryan tribes brought them Vedic knowledge, expelling from Dravidia **the BLACK MAGICIANS** who cultivated the cult of the Goddess **KALI — the BLACK MOTHER,** to whom they made human sacrifices. And it is quite possible that the phrase "...And they were both **NAGI,** Adam and his wife, and **they were NOT ASHAMED**..." may also mean that they were people of the black race and worshipped the goddess **Kali**.

— **BLACK MATTER** and **were NOT ASHAMED** of it. The Jews, using ancient Vedic sources when writing their sacred books, may have misunderstood the meaning or did not want to draw attention to it. The fact is that the Jews belong to **the** so-called **GREY SUBREACE,** which arose as a result of the mixing of two races — **WHITE AND BLACK.**

The first conquest of Dravidia by the Aryans took place about five thousand years ago, but long before that, active interracial mixing between the white and black races began, and **a NEW SUBREACE**

— **GREY**, to which **the JEWS** also belong. **OUTCASTS** — people rejected by **the WHITE RACE** or who voluntarily left their homeland due to their ambitions, the realisation of which was "hindered" by the laws **of the TRIBE**

— reached Ancient India much earlier than the First Aryan Campaign took place. Waves of outcasts most likely rolled into Dravidia one after another over several millennia. And by the time of the first Aryan conquest of Dravidia, **a GREY SUBREACE** had already formed there. It is also interesting that the Old Testament, which is essentially a mythological description of the history of **the Jewish people,** places **Paradise** in Eden in the east:

> *8. And the Lord God planted a paradise in Eden in the east; and there he placed the man whom he had created.*
>
> *9. And out of the ground made the Lord God to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food, the tree of life also in the midst of Eden, and the tree of knowledge of good and evil.*

10. A river went out of Eden to water the garden; and from there it was divided into four heads.

11. The name of one is Pishon: it flows around the whole land of Havilah, where there is gold;

12. And the gold of that land is good; there are bdolah and onyx stones.

13. The name of the second river is Gihon: it flows around the whole land of Cush.

14. The name third river Hiddikel: it flows before Assyria. The fourth river is the Euphrates.

15. And the Lord God took the man and put him in the garden of Eden to cultivate it and keep it [8]

The river **Pishon** is none other than the river **Ganges**, which flows around the whole land of Havilah. The river **Gihon**, which flows around the whole land of Cush, is the river **Nile**. The river **Euphrates** is still **the Euphrates**, and the river **Hiddekel**, which flows before Assyria, is the river **Tigris**. **BD**OL**AH** was a fragrant resin brought from **INDIA — DRAVIDIA. ONYX STONE** a l s o came from **INDIA — DRAVIDIA.** From **OFIRA**, located **in EASTERN INDIA — DRAVIDIA**, brought **GOLD**. Josephus claimed that the river **PHISON** was the river **GANGES**, since **EDEM-EDEM, IN JEWISH — GAN EDEN**.

After the defeat of the civilisation **of the BLACK MAGI OF DRAVIDIA**, the Aryan tribes came to Mesopotamia, where the Sumerian civilisation later arose, created by representatives of the grey subrace who came to these lands after the Aryans defeated the civilisation of the black magi of Dravidia (Ancient India). **The** defeated **BLACK MAGI OF DRAVIDIA** were not completely destroyed; some of them managed to take refuge in their **ANCESTRAL HOMELAND** — the African continent. Most likely — in Ethiopia, which in ancient times was called the Land of Kush.

In this way, **A LARGE PART OF THE AND NAGOV** remained in **DRAVIDIA — INDIA**, some returned to north-eastern Africa — **ETHIOPIA — THE LAND OF KUSH**, and another part settled in **MESOPOTAMIA AND THE NEAR EAST**. But most likely, the majority of the descendants of the outcasts who formed **a** new **GREY SUBREACE** left their new homeland for fear of punishment for violating the laws **of RITA,** which their ancestors had done. But more on that later, for now let us return to the Old Testament...

If we do not take the words of the Old Testament literally, that the river **PISON**, flowing out of **EDEN-GAN EDEN(A)**, divided into four rivers: **GANGES, EUPHRATES, TIGRIS and NILE,** but to understand this as **the DIVISION OF A SINGLE WHOLE — THE CIVILISATION OF BLACK MAGICIANS WHO WORSHIP THE GODDESS KALI (Sanskrit Kali-Ma, meaning Black Mother) — IN**
THREE PARTS, we can see that **ONE PART OF THE FOLLOWERS OF THIS CULT REMAINED** on the river **GANGES,** WHILE **THE OTHER PART** WAS **EXPELLED FROM EDEN** on the Ganges AND **SETTLED IN**
THE MESOPOTAMIA around the **Tigris** and **Euphrates** rivers, and finally, **PART OF THE EXILES BLACK MAGICIANS RETURNED** to their
HOMELAND and settled in the upper reaches of the **NILE** RIVER, in **the LAND OF KUSH**
(Ethiopia).

It is quite logical to assume that **EDEM** was **a SACRED PLACE** for **the TRIBES OF THE DRADES AND NAGAS** who worshipped **the BLACK MOTHER**, especially for the priests of the goddess **KALI-MA**, or more precisely, for **the priestesses**, since **the servants of this goddess were mainly women.**

The point is that along with the Aryan tribes, **the URYS**, visitors from another planet living among the white race, also came to Dravidia (India). The Urys were teachers and protectors of the Aryans, possessing vast knowledge and abilities. The abilities of the Ury for people of other races, in this case for people of the black race, to which the Dravidian and Nag tribes belonged, most likely seemed supernatural. The Ury were representatives of the Light Forces of the Universe; for the Aryans, they were **WIZARDS, SEERS, WHITE MAGICIANS.** In principle, it was the Wizards who led and organised the campaign of the Aryan tribes to Dravidia in order to stop the spread of the influence of the Dark Forces, whose conduits were **the BLACK MAGICIANS OF DRAVIDIA:**

... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
... ...
The Dark Ones were expelled from all the Lands
that were in the Palaces of Makosh, Rada and
Rasa, and therefore the Path of the Dark
Spirits and Souls began to pass only,
through the World of People living on the
Lands in the Sleeve of Svat's Palace,
and only through the World of People
it became possible to ascend to
the top along the Golden Path.
A particularly important role was played
was played by Midgard-Earth, located in the
middle between Light and Darkness.
Because of this, the Dark Forces
decided to give power over people to
the Demons.
That is why on Midgard-Earth
there is a struggle between the Dark and Light
forces, in which people from different tribes and
nations participate
… … … … … … … … … … … … … … … … …[9]

1.4. The nature of the Light and Dark Forces. The Dark Forces are social parasites

Some may argue that good and evil, light and dark forces are all relative and conditional. And in some ways, they would undoubtedly be right. In some respects, but not in all. Good for one person can bring evil to many, and evil for one person can bring good to many. The concepts of good and evil are not absolute, but relative. But these concepts become absolute when applied to specific situations and events. And if we consider that evil very often dresses itself in the garb of holiness and speaks in its name, it is difficult to recognise the true face of evil. only through accomplished deeds.

PARASITISM FEEDS DARK FORCES, while CREATION FEEDS THE LIGHT ONES. In Nature itself, parasites arise — organisms that exist at the expense of others. One might assume that parasitism, PARASITES, are a natural, necessary phenomenon of Nature, and that would be completely... WRONG. Any parasite that parasitises in one organism or in the "organism" of a community, having sucked out the life juices, either dies along with its donor or finds a new one. Either way, any parasite brings destruction and chaos and therefore carries with it NEGATIVE EVOLUTION. In the animal world, parasites do play a positive role, attacking weakened organisms, primarily those that are genetically weakened, which contributes to the preservation of the species and the evolution of the healthiest and most adapted individuals and, ultimately, contributes to POSITIVE EVOLUTION.

Unlike natural parasites, SOCIAL PARASITES primarily attack the STRONGEST AND HEALTHIEST ELEMENTS OF THE SOCIAL ORGANISM AND COMPLETELY DESTROY THEM. Thus, SOCIAL PARASITES work for negative evolution and, without a doubt, from any point of view, bring with them EVOLUTIONARY DEATH. AND THERE IS NO, AND CAN BE NO, BENEFIT IN THIS, NO MATTER WHAT ARGUMENTS THESE PARASITES MIGHT PUT FORWARD.

DARK FORCES and are such SOCIAL PARASITES and here is what the Slavic-Aryan Vedas say about them:

12.(76). BY THEIR GREY SKIN, YOU WILL RECOGNISE FOREIGN ENEMIES

... ...

13.(77). With lies and flattery
they will capture many lands of Midgard-Earth,
as they did in other lands,
in many worlds during the Times of
the past Great Assa,
but they will be defeated and exiled to the LAND
OF THE MAN-MADE MOUNTAINS,
where people with skin the colour of
Darkness and descendants of the Heavenly
Race will live.
who came from the land of God Nia.
And the children of Man will begin to teach them
to work, so that they themselves may grow grains
and vegetables to feed their children...

14.(78). But the lack of desire to work will unite
the Foreigners,
and they will leave the land of the Man-made Mountains,
and settle throughout the lands of Midgard. And
they will create their own faith,
and declare themselves sons of the One
God, and they will sacrifice their blood
and their children to their god, so that there
may be a blood union between them and
their god...

15.(79). And the Light Gods will send the Wise Wanderers to them,
for they have neither Spirit nor Conscience.
And the Foreigners will listen to their Wise Words,
and having listened, they will sacrifice the lives of the Wanderers to their god...
And they will create the Golden Bull as a symbol of their power,
and they will worship it,
just as they worship their god...

16.(80). And the Gods will send them... the Great Wanderer, the love
but the priests of the Golden Bull will give him a martyr's death.
And after his death, they will proclaim him a GOD... and create a new faith, built
on lies, blood and oppression...
And they will declare all peoples inferior and unclean, And they will call them before the face of the God they have created to repent
and ask forgiveness for deeds committed and not committed...
... ...[10]

For the ancient Hindus — the Nagas and Dravidians — who came to Dravidia about five thousand years ago (the first Aryan campaign began in 2692 BC), the Aryan tribes were the bearers of a high civilisation. They must have been particularly impressed by the UR, who possessed ENORMOUS POWERS themselves and were also BEARERS OF ENORMOUS KNOWLEDGE (the UR were teachers of the Aryan tribes who came from another planet and lived among them). Therefore, most likely, the Nagas and Dravidians tribes accepted the URAs who came with the Aryans as GODS, as did the ancient Chinese and the inhabitants of both Americas, which is not surprising, but more on that later...

Having expelled the priestesses and priests of the BLACK MAGICIANS who cultivated the cult of the Goddess KALI — BLACK MOTHER, forbidding human

After making sacrifices and passing on some knowledge to the Dravidian tribes, the Aryan tribes returned to their homeland in the summer of 2893 SMZ (2616 BC). Seventy-six years passed from the start of the campaign to their return. For some time after the departure of the Aryan tribes to their homeland, the Dravidians and Nagas refrained from returning to the worship of the BLACK MOTHER, but after several generations, the reasons for the arrival of the Aryan tribes were forgotten, or few remembered the conquest of Dravidia, or believed that once they had left, they would not return. One way or another, the inhabitants of Dravidia returned to their old beliefs, which were both more understandable and closer to them, and had been "stored" in their genetic memory for many thousands of years. The cult of the MOTHER, in this case, the cult of the Goddess KALI — the BLACK MOTHER, CORRESPONDS TO A MATRIARCHAL CIVILISATION, where WOMEN played a KEY ROLE, CHILDREN WERE DETERMINED
ONLY BY THEIR MOTHER, etc. Some tribes in India, living in remote areas, still live by these laws, as did their ancestors — the NAGAS AND DRAVIDS in Dravidia.

Recent studies by psychologists, sociologists and psychiatrists have shown that children who were adopted at a young age and raised in families in which NO PSYCHOLOGICAL OR BEHAVIOURAL ANOMALIES were observed for several centuries (about which reliable information has been preserved), during the period of hormonal maturation, in the so-called adolescent age, began to behave in the footsteps of their BIOLOGICAL PARENTS, WHO HAD CERTAIN PSYCHOLOGICAL
OR BEHAVIOURAL ANOMALIES, also genetically traceable back several generations. In most cases, the children never knew or even suspected that they were NOT BIOLOGICAL to the families who raised them. But, nevertheless...

Of course, this does not mean that GENETICS, HEREDITY DETERMINES EVERYTHING, and, that a person
GENETICALLY DOOMED BY FATE to certain actions and deeds. GENETICS, HEREDITY DETERMINES THE TYPE OF A PERSON'S METABOLIC SYSTEM, how their ORGANISM REACTS to EXTERNAL and INTERNAL
EVENTS, what EMOTIONS take hold of a person, and WHICH ones, and HOW MANY HORMONES are released by the endocrine system in

blood. [11] This only means that a person is either a slave to their instincts and desires or their master. If they have
"bad genetics", i.e., being a GENETIC CARRIER OF PSYCHOLOGICAL AND BEHAVIOURAL ANOMALIES, a person MUST HAVE GREAT WILLPOWER AND DESIRE
to prevent them from manifesting. THE DESIRE TO CONTROL ONE'S EMOTIONS AND INSTINCTS may arise UNDER THE INFLUENCE OF PROPER UPBRINGING,
but this is often not enough, and WILLPOWER DEPENDS ONLY ON THE PERSON'S CHARACTER. Unfortunately, however, few people have strong willpower, and those who do do not always direct their willpower towards creation...

1.5. The nature of parapsychological abilities in different races and their differences between men and women

Det's now return to ancient Dravidia... During matriarchy, women dominated society, they were more active and played a decisive role in the life of the tribes.

Under matriarchy, women were rulers, priestesses, and heads of clans and families. The period of female dominance over men existed among many peoples in the past. The duration of matriarchy varied among different peoples. The differences were particularly pronounced among peoples of different RACES.

RACES historically formed in DIFFERENT GEO-CLIMATIC CONDITIONS, people of DIFFERENT RACES consumed FOOD that was DIFFERENT IN ITS CHEMICAL COMPOSITION, DRANK WATER, WHICH HAD DIFFERENT CHEMICAL COMPOSITION AND DIFFERENT ACIDITY. As a result, people of DIFFERENT RACES have DIFFERENT METABOLISM, HORMONAL QUANTITATIVE AND QUALITATIVE DIFFERENCES. This means that PEOPLE OF DIFFERENT RACES REACT DIFFERENTLY TO THE SAME EXTERNAL AND INTERNAL INFLUENCES. [12]

In other words, PHENOMENA AND EVENTS occurring in the natural environment surrounding a person WILL CAUSE DIFFERENT EMOTIONAL, BEHAVIOURAL and REACTIONS representatives of DIFFERENT RACES C.[0][13] That is why, historically, the DEVELOPMENT OF RACES has followed DIFFERENT EVOLUTIONARY paths.

In addition, the hormonal systems of MEN AND WOMEN DIFFER SIGNIFICANTLY, which imposes additional differences on their mental and behavioural responses to external and internal events. The female psyche is more mobile than the male psyche. Metabolic processes in women vary in much wider ranges than in men. The size of the pituitary gland, the organ that controls the human hormonal system, is TWICE AS LARGE in women than in men. This is primarily

due to the fact that a woman's purpose is to bear and nurse children. But this feature of the female body, which is so important for the continuation of the species, very often does a disservice to the representatives of the "weaker sex".

Mobility has its limits, and going beyond them can sometimes cause irreversible changes in a woman's body. It is a known fact that women become addicted to alcohol and drugs two to three times faster than men and are more mentally mobile, but it takes women much longer than men to "wean" themselves off these substances, and they find the process much more difficult. This is largely due to women's high level of emotionality and the ease with which some of them enter a trance state. It was these qualities of women's physiology and psyche, combined with their parapsychological abilities in the matriarchal era, that created the conditions for their dominance in ancient civilisations.

The ability to enter a trance state allowed women with such abilities to more or less master the mechanisms of controlling psi energy, both their own and that of everyone else, especially men. Women's control of their psi energies made sex a powerful weapon in their hands for achieving goals that were beneficial to the possessors of these parapsychic abilities. The "doors" to other layers of reality, so easily opened by such naturally gifted women, allowed them to enter into direct interaction and with
the "inhabitants" of these layers, many of whom were Essences of extinct beings. Having lost their physical bodies, these beings adapted to their new conditions of existence, transforming themselves into ENERGY PARASITES. These energy parasites began to absorb the life force of the "happy" owners physical bodies, absorbing the EM OTSII [14] Adapting to such conditions of existence has developed NEW POSSIBILITIES AND ABILITIES in the parasites, which they DID NOT POSSESS when they were the owners of their own physical bodies.

Some of them learned to influence those living in the physically dense world through the subconscious, provoking in their "breadwinners" those emotions that they were able to absorb. And it is no coincidence

Practically all peoples had and still have beliefs about house spirits. A good house spirit protected the people he lived with and tried to maintain love and harmony in families, which served as a source of positive emotions that made up his diet. A bad house spirit, on the contrary, tried to provoke negative emotional reactions, which provided him with his "daily bread" — negative emotions.

It was for these reasons that people tried by all means available to them to get rid of the bad house spirit and get a good one. But all this was only "leftovers from the master's table." Therefore, when women were the first among humans to open the doors to other levels of reality using their psi abilities, these parasitic creatures found a fundamentally new source of existence. Having studied the psychology of their hosts quite well, the most intelligent of these creatures, creating the desired illusions for the pioneers of other levels of reality, entered into symbiosis with them (a mutually beneficial existence of two or more beings of different species). They served as sources of information, real information from the world of those living on the physical plane, both about past events and about present and future events, and this was a very powerful weapon in skilled hands. In addition, they performed a number of other delicate services, demanding only one thing in return — the LIFE FORCE of female mediums. The more significant the service, the higher the price for it. Gradually, the parasitic beings exerted an ever-stronger influence on their female intermediaries, changing them, bringing them more and more into line with themselves, turning these women into their own extensions, enslaving them more and more. This usually led to the evolutionary degradation of women who DID NOT UNDERSTAND THE VALUE OF WHAT THEY WERE GIVING — THE VALUE OF LIFE FORCE AND THE ILLUSORY VALUE
OF WHAT THEY RECEIVED IN RETURN. Sooner or later, such female intermediaries BECAME APPENDAGES, puppets controlled by their "otherworldly helpers," often without even suspecting it. The clever "SERVANT-PARASITE" gradually turned into the master, and the NAIVE "MASTER" — INTO A COMPLETELY DEPENDENT SERVANT.

Thus, women gifted with parapsychic abilities became conduits for the Dark Forces, as described in in Ve dak. [15] Moreover, manifestation paranormal
possibilities in to a significant extent depended on the place, where these "doors" to other levels of reality were opened. The exit or entry zones of energy flows on the planet's surface, the so-called positive and negative geomagnetic zones, were ideal for such exits to other levels of reality. These zones were discovered empirically, and the most powerful of them were declared SACRED PLACES where priestesses communicated with the Gods.

After FULL SUBMISSION to themselves "HOSTS", these PARASITIC BEINGS began to demand more and more life force for themselves. Women with strongly developed paranormal abilities mostly became PRIESTESSES of various "GODS". In order not to lose ALL THEIR LIFE FORCE, they began to gather around them people with strong energy and use them as a source of life force in their communication with the "GODS". Nevertheless, very often this was not enough, and therefore the parasitic beings, who had complete control over the priestesses, demanded sacrifices from them, primarily HUMAN ones, and the more, the better. During RITUAL KILLINGS, ALL THE LIFE FORCE OF THE VICTIM
became prey for these parasites. And very often their Essences also became prey and eternal captives of the parasitic beings. As payment for such services, these "GODS" communicated valuable information to their priestesses and demonstrated their miracles to the crowds through them, which maintained the masses' blind faith in their existence. Due to biochemical and psychological characteristics, these processes were most powerful among representatives of the BLACK RACE, who created the cult of the BLACK MOTHER — the goddess KALI-MA. To this day, five secret clans of magicians have survived in Africa, in which the knowledge and skills of communicating with
"servant beings" have been passed down only through the female line for many thousands of years. An external, distracting manifestation of these forces is VOODOO .[16]

And now let us return to the Old Testament:

8. And they heard the voice of the Lord God walking in the garden in the cool of the day; and Adam and his wife hid themselves from the presence of the Lord God amongst the trees of the garden.

9. And the Lord God called unto Adam, and said unto him, Where art thou?

10. He said, "I heard your voice in the garden, and I was afraid because I was NAKED, so I hid myself."

11. And He said, Who told you that you were NAKED? Have you eaten from the TREE which I FORBADE you to eat from?

12. Adam said, "The woman whom You gave me, SHE GAVE ME OF THE TREE, AND I ATE.

13. And the Lord God said to the woman, "What have you done?" The woman said, "The serpent deceived me, and I ate . [17]

It is very strange that everyone tries to understand the words LITERALLY, forgetting that IN ANCIENT TIMES information was ALWAYS conveyed FIGURATIVELY, METAPHORICALLY, in order to AVOID THE POSSIBILITY OF IMPORTANT INFORMATION BEING FOREIGN HANDS. It is no coincidence that the basis of Judaism is the Torah, while the Talmud is used for mass consumption. — INTERPRETATION OF THE TORAH by those who understand the FIGURATIVE LANGUAGE OF THE TORAH, and many of these interpretations are NOT ACCESSIBLE not only to believing Jews, but also to far from EVERY RABBI, but ONLY TO THOSE BELONGING TO THE HIGHEST CASTE OF LEVITES.

Only FIVE interpretations out of MORE THAN FORTY have been translated into other languages, which is direct evidence of the concealment from NON-JEWS of the INFORMATION contained in these books, which in itself speaks volumes. But more on that later. For now, let's try to read the figurative language of the Old Testament...

THE GARDEN OF EDEN — A SACRED PLACE with powerful energy, a positive geomagnetic zone, in which a WIFE, a PRIESTESS with pronounced psychic abilities, OPENED THE DOOR to OTHER LEVELS OF REALITY and, due to her IGNORANCE, fell under the complete control of a PARASITIC BEING because of her spiritual IMMATURITY and UNPREPAREDNESS for a fundamentally different activity: "THE SERPENT DECEIVED ME, AND I ATE." As follows from this phrase, the WOMAN WAS THE FIRST TO TASTE THE FRUIT from the Tree of Knowledge, and

then offered it to the man, ADAM, which indicates the existence of a MATRIARCHY and the dominant role of the woman, EVE: "*...THE WOMAN whom You gave me, SHE GAVE ME FROM THE TREE, AND I ATE...*"

Under patriarchy, women ate only after men had finished their meal, a practice that still survives among many Muslims, and not only among them. Furthermore, a man living under patriarchy would say, *"the wife I took from You, not the wife You gave me."* Under patriarchy, a man takes a woman for himself, and under matriarchy, a woman takes a man for herself. In one version, the man is the commodity and the woman is the buyer. In the other, it is the opposite. And this, without a doubt, leaves its mark on the psychological portrait of both men and women. On how and what each of them says, thinks and does.

GOD asked ADAM if he had eaten from the tree that HE had FORBIDDEN him to eat from — for some reason, Adam was forbidden to eat ONLY from the Tree of Knowledge in the Garden of Eden. And furthermore, GOD intimidated him: *"...for in the day that you eat of it, you shall surely die..."*But, as we know from the Old Testament, neither Eve nor Adam died after tasting the fruit of the Tree of Knowledge. This means that God lied to his own creations, made in his own image, almost to himself. The question arises — why did HE DO THIS?!

Let's try to figure out why and for what purpose HE gave FALSE INFORMATION. After all, in all countries of the world, people swear on the Torah, the Bible and the Koran to tell the TRUTH and ONLY the TRUTH, and they call upon the LORD GOD Himself as a witness that what they say is the TRUE TRUTH. In the event of deception, false witnesses are criminally liable for such deception. That doesn't sound good. Or maybe it's a psychological trick by God, who knows that after these words, his creations will do it out of simple curiosity, which HE HIMSELF IS GUILTY OF, otherwise why would he have created everything, including man, if not out of curiosity — and what would come of it? So, HE needed it for some reason! But then why punish his creations, his own "blood", so severely, since they did not die?!

Or maybe GOD did NOT LIE at all, but SPOKE THE TRUTH?! Where is the SEARCHED-FOR TRUTH, if it is

Of course, it exists and is accessible to our understanding?! In search of it,

let us pay attention to the name of the tree with forbidden fruits. The LORD GOD calls it the TREE OF THE KNOWLEDGE OF GOOD AND EVIL,
which means that its fruit allows those who eat it to penetrate the essence of these concepts, and at the same time, they are deadly dangerous, if we are to believe the Lord God. To understand this, let us remember that in many peoples, priests, shamans, seers, etc., used and still use the FRUITS, leaves, roots, and bark of various plants to enhance their parapsychological abilities and to open doors to the spirit world, to which they turn for help and answers to their questions.

In his books, Carlos Castaneda, describing the teachings of Don Juan, says that the shamans of ancient Mexico used the JUICE OF PEYOTE, A CACTUS, to travel to the world of spirits. Shamans of the Central and South American Indians still use peyote and other plants containing various narcotic substances to induce a trance state and travel to the spirit world. Shamans in Siberia use poisonous mushrooms, such as toadstools, etc., for the same purposes. However, the vast majority of these plants grow in the equatorial or tropical zones of the Earth, which were historically the areas of settlement of the BLACK AND RED RACES. Most known hallucinogens are deadly in large doses, while smaller (non-lethal) doses quickly cause serious mental disorders and ultimately lead to death.

Thus, the LORD GOD most likely did NOT LIE about the deadly danger of the fruits of the Tree of Knowledge. Its fruits probably had powerful hallucinogenic properties and were indeed deadly dangerous. Narcotic substances belong to plant poisons that have the maximum effect on brain neurons due to the fact that nerve cells are the most delicate and due to the fact that blood, circulating in the small circle of blood circulation, first enters the brain, having the maximum concentration of hallucinogens.

As a result, each brain cell RECEIVES SEVERAL TIMES MORE POISON PER UNIT OF TIME than
the human brain's neurons can neutralise. Therefore, once they have passed through the cells' "defensive barriers", the

poison molecules begin to destroy the brain's neurons. Nerve cells begin to die, and... in order to prevent the death of the brain and the body as a whole, the ESSENCE is forced to open up the structures
BRAIN STRUCTURES at other levels of reality, when the brain is not yet ready for this. As a result, POISONS ARE DESTROYED by powerful streams of primary matter flowing through the brain during this opening of the brain, and the person temporarily gains the ability to SEE, HEAR, FEEL AND TOUCH
WHAT IS HAPPENING ON OTHER LEVELS of reality. At the same time, a person with pronounced parapsychic abilities can do a lot more. This is what the priestesses and priests of antiquity did. So, as follows from the above, the prohibition on eating the fruit of the Tree of Knowledge had a very real basis.

Now it is no secret how drugs destroy the human body and psyche and affect the offspring of those who use them. But drugs have an equally detrimental effect on a person's ability to DEVELOP. In most cases, a person who uses drugs degenerates and becomes a toy in the hands of parasitic entities. Which is, in essence, REAL DEATH.

After what had been done, the Lord God expelled Adam and Eve from the Garden of Eden:

> *22. And the Lord God said, "Behold, Adam has become like one of Us, knowing good and evil; and now, lest he stretch forth his hand and take also of the tree of life, and eat, and live forever.*
>
> *23. So the Lord God sent him out from the Garden of Eden to work the ground from which he had been taken.*
>
> *24. And he drove out Adam, and placed in the east of the Garden of Eden cherubim and a flaming sword which turned every way, to guard the way to the tree of life .*[18]

The Old Testament states that the Garden of Eden could only be entered from the east: *"...and he placed cherubim and a flaming sword that turned every way to guard the way to the tree of life*." Alexander Philippov, relying on the Bible,

went in search of the Biblical Paradise... and found it... in INDIA (Dravidia). He saw a picturesque valley with amazing plants, animals and birds. It really did have a border in the form of a horseshoe-shaped mountain range ("paradise" in Persian means "a stone wall surrounding a garden"). The Son River, flowing out of the valley, also had a clear border in the form of a straight line of rapids (see **Fig. 1)**. Beyond the rapids, even the colour of the water was different. Everything spoke of the immortality of this landscape. At the confluence of the rivers there was a stone gate (on the eastern side of the valley), next to which stood an image of a huge creature with a sword (how can we not remember the Cherubim with a flaming sword, placed to guard the gates of Paradise). Nearby grew a tree with sculptures of three cobras. It was fenced off and decorated with flowers and beads. And deep in the valley there was a huge man-made tree with a snake wrapped around its trunk. It turned out that for the HINDUS (descendants of the DRAVIDS AND NAGAS) this place is SACRED. They believe that in this valley

A. was born.[19]

SHIVA in Hinduism and Brahmanism is one of the three Supreme Gods, along with BRAHMA and VISHNU. BRAHMA is the Creator God, VISHNU is the Preserver God, and SHIVA is the Destroyer God. SHIVA in Hinduism is the Great God, Mahadeva, equal only to BRAHMA and VISHNU. SHIVA is eternal, the head of evil spirits, the God of frenzied madness and wild orgies, and at the same time, the God of asceticism and the head of yogis. SHIVA is the KILLER of KAMA, the love that dared to stir his soul. His symbols are the BULL, the PHALLUS, and the MOON.

He is usually depicted with a trident and a necklace made of HUMAN SKULLS. THE CULT OF SHIVA included HUMAN SACRIFICES. WIFE OF SHIVA,
KALI THE TERRIFYING (KALI-MA) — the exact likeness of her husband. It should be noted that the CULT OF SHIVA arose during the era of patriarchy, which pushed the Goddesses, in particular the Goddess KALI-MA (KALI THE TERRIFYING), into the background, filling the "niche" of this Goddess and preserving her specific characteristics —HUMAN SACRIFICES.

Human sacrifices to the GOD SHIVA NEVER CEASED AND CONTINUE to this day, as evidenced by real confirmations: "Priest of the temple of Shiva in

the Indian state of Bijnor was arrested by the police for performing HUMAN SACRIFICE RITUALS. The latest
victim was an eight-year-old boy from the city of Kalagar. He was reported missing after he went to play with his friends and disappeared in the ruins of an ancient Shiva temple. His decapitated body was soon found in a nearby forest. According to the temple servant arrested by the police, he sacrificed the boy to appease God by performing a ritual
ritual. [20]

Of course, human sacrifices take place underground and not on the same scale as in ancient times, but this does not change the essence of this cult. So, the god Shiva "simply" took up the historical baton from the goddess Kali-Ma (Kali the Terrifying). THE STATUS OF THE HUSBAND OF THE GODDESS KALI THE TERRIFYING
only confirms this continuity. All this suggests that in the era BEFORE GOD SHIVA, the Paradise Valley-Eden was SACRED PLACE at DRAVIDS and NAGAS,
who worship the BLACK MOTHER — the goddess KALI-MA.

1.6. The war between the Light and Dark Forces and its reflection in the Old Testament and Slavic-Aryan Vedas

In During their first expedition to Dravidia in the summer of 2817 SMZ or 2692 BC, the Aryan tribes made their first attempt to stop HUMAN SACRIFICES and stop the worship of the GODDESS KALI-MA. After expelling the priestesses of the GODDESS KALI-MA — THE BLACK MOTHER — from the temples, they returned home. The entire campaign took seventy-six years from start to finish, and the Aryan tribes returned to their homeland in the summer of 2893 SMZ or 2616 BC. After the departure of the Aryan tribes, the Dravidians and Nagas returned to their old traditions for the reasons already stated above. Therefore, a new, second migration of the Aryan tribes to Dravidia was required, which, for a number of reasons, took place only six hundred and ten years later, in the year 3503 SMZ or 2006 BC. The second migration to Dravidia was fundamentally different from the first. Some of those who came remained in Dravidia FOREVER and began to form the civilisation that is now known as Indian civilisation.

KHAN UMAN (High Priest of the Light Cult of the Goddess Tara), who led this expedition, was appointed Spiritual Advisor to the king of the forest people, the DRAVIDAS and NAGAS. Here is what the Slavic-Aryan Vedas tell us about this:

> **8.(72)**. Other tribes of the Great Race
> will spread throughout the face of Midgard-
> Earth... and cross the Himavat Mountains...
> and teach PEOPLE WITH SKIN THE COLOUR
> OF DARKNESS, THE WISDOM OF THE
> WORLD OF LIGHT...
> So that they may cease to bring terrible,
> bloody sacrifices
> to their goddess — the BLACK MOTHER
> and to the SERPENTS-DRAGONS from the WORLD OF NAVI,
> And find new Divine Wisdom and Faith u...[21]

Everything is clear and concise, but I would like to draw attention to the phrase:
"...and the SERPENTS-DRAGONS from the WORLD OF NAVI..." This phrase refers to the serpents-dragons from the World of Navi:

FIRSTLY, the Old Testament also mentions the Serpent that tempted Eve, remember: "The woman said, 'THE SERPENT DECEIVED ME, and I ATE'." And in SLAVIC-ARYAN VEDAS, and in OLD TESTAMENT speaks of the SERPENT (YAH), manifesting (them) through the medium of WOMEN (n), PRIESTESSES (ts) OF THE GODDESS KALI — EVA.

SECONDLY, THE WORLD OF NAVI IN THE SLAVIC-ARYAN VEDAS is called the WORLD OF SPIRITS, to which SOULS AND PEOPLE AND ANIMALS ARE SENT AFTER DEATH AND WHERE THEY CONTINUE TO EXIST ESSENCES (SOULS) EXTINCT SPECIES,
BECAME PARASITIC ENTITIES. In adapting to existence without physically dense bodies, the entities of extinct animals transitioned to a fundamentally different level of existence
— NON(B)ODILY.

But, unfortunately, , having transitioned to a parasitic existence, some of the extinct animals, becoming PARASITIC ENTITIES that devour and absorb the life force of the "happy" owners of physically dense bodies, turned into so-called astral animals, which in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas inhabited the WORLD OF NAVI. That is why the Slavic-Aryan Vedas mention SNAKES-DRAGONS — BEINGS EXTINCT SPECIES
REPTILES — DINOSAURS, which many peoples called DRAGONS. In all Russian folk tales and legends, DRAGONS were called SNAKES-GORYNYCHES. Isn't it interesting how the Old Testament and the Slavic-Aryan Vedas overlap (and this isn't the only example)? But that's not all; the most interesting part is yet to come. Let's go back to the Slavic-Aryan Vedas:

13.(77). With lies and flattery of the unrighteous
they will capture many lands of Midgard-Earth,
as they did in other lands,
in many worlds during the times of the
past Great Assa,
but they will be defeated,
and exiled to the land of the Man-made Mountains,
where people with skin the colour of
Darkness and descendants of the Heavenly
Race
who came from the land of God Nia.
And the children of Man will begin to teach them
to work, so that they themselves may grow grains
and vegetables to feed the children of sv oih...[22]

After the defeat of the BLACK MAGICIANS, most of whom were women — priestesses of the cult of the BLACK MOTHER, the goddess Kali-Ma — by the Aryan tribes during their second campaign in Dravidia, the surviving supporters of the black cult were — *"... EXILED TO THE LAND OF THE MAN-MADE MOUNTAINS..."*. The same is mentioned in the Old Testament:

23. And the Lord God sent him forth from the garden of Eden, to till the ground from whence he was taken .[23]

After the Fall, the Lord God EXPELLED Adam and Eve from the Garden of Eden. However, the place of exile is not specified. But this is only at first glance; the place of "atonement" for sins is not indicated. Before continuing with a comparative analysis of the Slavic-Aryan Vedas and the Old Testament, I would like to draw attention to the fact that they reflect events from the point of view of OPPOSING FORCES. SLAVIC-ARYAN VEDAS REFLECT EVENTS through the eyes of the WHITE MAGI, who led both campaigns of the Aryan tribes to Dravidia and DEFEATED the stronghold of the BLACK MAGI in Ancient India. At that time, the OLD TESTAMENT RELATES THE EVENTS through the prism of perception of the DEFEATED — the BLACK MAGI. Therefore, the defeated, but not resigned to defeat, present their version of events allegorically, so that they do not reveal while at the same time keeping their "cards" close to their chest. In

THE OLD TESTAMENT clearly states about "SPARE" PARADISES, which were created by the PRIESTESSES OF THE BLACK MOTHER even before the "MAIN" PARADISE CEASED TO SERVE AS THEIR SACRED PLACE:

> ... ...
> *10. A river flowed out of Eden to water the garden, and from there it divided into four rivers...*[24]
> ... ...

So ONE RIVER, IRRIGATING PARADISE, DIVIDED INTO FOUR, and these FOUR RIVERS CONTINUED TO IRRIGATE PARADISE. For some reason, everyone begins to frantically search for how ONE RIVER could DIVIDE INTO FOUR, which "SUDDENLY FOUND THEMSELVES" on DIFFERENT CONTINENTS or, at the very least, found themselves THOUSANDS OF KILOMETRES APART FROM EACH OTHER. Everyone pays attention to the number of rivers, but for some reason no one PAYS ATTENTION TO THE ROLE played by this river — irrigation: *"...ONE RIVER IRRIGATING* PARADISE..." — NOT JUST a river, but a river IRRIGATING PARADISE. If there are SEVERAL RIVERS IRRIGATING PARADISE, then there are also SEVERAL PARADISE GARDENS — EDEN — SACRED places for BLACK MOTHER (KALI-MA). Instead of ONE, there are now SEVERAL SACRED PLACES for BLACK MAGICIANS, specially structured geomagnetic zones of Midgard-Earth, with permanently active GATES to other planetary levels. Moreover, the ACTIVITY AND POWER, and therefore the POSSIBILITIES of these sacred places, these gates, were NOT EQUAL. That is why in the OLD TESTAMENT they are listed in order of importance:

FIRST EDEM.

1.1. The name of one is PISON: it flows around the whole land of Havilah, where there is gold; (**Fig. 2**)

1.2. And the gold of that land is good; there are bdolah and onyx stones. [DRAVIDIA]

SECOND EDEM.

2.1. The name of the second river is Gihon: it flows around the whole land of Cush. (**Fig. 3**) [ANCIENT ETHIOPIA]

THIRD EDEM.

3.1. The name the third river HIDDEKEL: it flows before ASSYRIA.

3.2. The fourth river, the Euphrates (**Fig. 4**) [MEZHRYCHYE]

Most likely, after the First Aryan Campaign to Dravidia, when the BLACK MAGICIANS suffered a complete defeat, they decided to play it safe and CREATED TWO ADDITIONAL CENTRES, in case the FIRST — the main one — would again be controlled by their enemies — the WHITE MAGI. This is what happened after the second Aryan campaign, when they not only drove out the PRIESTESSES AND PRIESTS OF THE BLACK MOTHER, but also remained themselves, continuing their work on CHANGING THE GENETICS OF THE DRADIVAS AND OF THE NAGAS. Moreover, for BLACK MAGICIANS, people of the so-called GREY SUBREACE were of particular interest, due to the fact that they carried BOTH TYPES OF GENETICS and were the IDEAL WEAPON AGAINST WHITE MAGICIANS, against the CIVILISATION OF THE WHITE RACE.

After defeating the black magicians in Dravidia (India), the victors most likely offered the vanquished places of exile, since the UR, who were the SPIRITUAL LEADERS AND TEACHERS OF THE WHITE RACE, NEVER DESTROYED THEIR VANQUISHED ENEMIES, but tried to help them get on the right path, which the LEADERS OF THE BLACK FORCES knew very well. And they prepared in advance centres for future battles with their opponents and secured the "SUPPORT" of their supporters. The only question is, what kind of support is this, and what is it like? Thus, the BLACK MAGICIANS created THREE OF THEIR CENTRES: DRAVIDIA (India) — LAND KUSH (ancient Ethiopia) — MESopotamia (Assyria). The latter was secondary, serving as a link between the first two. It is also interesting that at approximately the same time, the LAND OF KUSH — Ancient Ethiopia in the middle of the 8th century BC, and ASSYRIA in the first half of the 7th century BC, began aggression against their neighbours.

As a result, Ancient Ethiopia subjugated Egypt, and Assyria practically controlled the entire Mesopotamia, waging continuous wars with its neighbours for eight centuries. And everywhere under

The cult of the BLACK MOTHER is being promoted under various names, but more on that later. For now, let us return to the fate of the defeated supporters of KALI-MA in Dravidia. The victors — the Aryan tribes who fought on the side of the Forces of Light — exiled the defeated to the land of the Man-made Mountains. Let us recall that the campaign took place in the summer of 3503 SMZ or 2006 BC (see **Fig. 5)**. The OLD TESTAMENT points to the NEW SACRED CENTRES of the BLACK MOTHER — EDEM — as the main
in importance, the new centre is actually "PARADISE" in the upper reaches of the Nile — GIKHONA in the LAND OF KUSH. After all, after their victory in the second campaign, the Aryan tribes DID NOT LEAVE; or rather, some of them did not leave, but remained in ANCIENT DRAVIDIA, and the "FIRST PARADISE" remained under their control for a long time, under the watchful eye of the WHITE TEACHERS — URUV — WHITE MAGI, and became UNATTAINABLE for the BLACK
MAGI, servants of the Goddess Kali-Ma. So, the defeated supporters of the Goddess Kali-Ma were exiled, most likely at their own request, to the Land of Man-Made Mountains — ANCIENT EGYPT. The majority of them were people of the GREY SUBREACE, some people of the BLACK RACE
— the Dravidians and Nagas — and a small number of outcasts from the WHITE RACE. All of them were followers of the CULT OF THE BLACK MOTHER and remained so, in principle, but more on that later (see **Fig. 6**). Meanwhile, they began their long journey, which lasted almost two centuries, from Dravidia to Ancient Egypt. They moved with their families and possessions through lands where not everyone welcomed them with open arms. In many places, they had to stop for many years to regain their strength or fight their way through hostile tribes with weapons in their hands. Over time, they became nomadic tribes, which historians would later call the HYKSOS. And under this name, at the turn of the 18th and 17th centuries BC, they invaded Ancient Egypt — the Land of the Hand-Made Mountains — as conquerors and took it into their own hands. The Hyksos ruled Ancient Egypt for about 110 years, and only some of them went south to the LAND OF KUSH, which is mentioned in the OLD TESTAMENT as the NEW EDEN (see **Fig. 7)**. After a long journey, the followers of the CULT OF THE BLACK MOTHER reached their new paradise, and from that moment on, a NEW ERA of MIDGARD-EARTH civilisation began.

Thus, the OLD TESTAMENT does not speak of the ORIGIN OF MAN in result OF GOD'S

CREATION, but about the struggle between the LIGHT and DARK FORCES on MIDGARD-EARTH, as a result of which the supporters of the DARK FORCES were defeated and exiled to the LAND OF MAN-MADE MOUNTAINS — ANCIENT EGYPT. In addition, it is clear that

It follows from an analysis of the Old Testament that it was compiled much later by supporters of the defeated DARK FORCES — the CULT OF THE BLACK MOTHER — KALI-MA. As is clear from the Old Testament, PARADISE-EDEM is located on Midgard-Earth, and not on some other level where the righteous will go after Judgment Day. So, according to biblical texts, all Christian righteous people should end up in India after a righteous life, and if they really want to get there, they can do so right now. Only they are unlikely to like it there. Moreover, not a single righteous person or saint of the Christian Church who went to paradise earlier and is revered by the Christian Church as a permanent inhabitant of paradise has been found there!

So, there are no saints or righteous people in Christian Eden, at least not the one mentioned in the Old Testament. And fanatics of Christianity should think carefully about where to place their paradise. Fanatics, not believers, because the word FAITH has nothing to do with religion. The word FAITH MEANS a person's attainment of ENLIGHTENMENT THROUGH KNOWLEDGE, but there is no knowledge in the Old Testament, nor can there be! Someone, however, may object that if EDEM is on Midgard-Earth, in India (Dravidia), this does not mean that the Lord God DID NOT CREATE man, for it is said in the Bible:

7. And the Lord God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul.

8. And the Lord God planted a garden in Eden, in the east, and there he put the man whom he had formed.

... ...

... ...

21. And the Lord God caused a deep sleep to fall upon the man, and while he slept, He took one of his ribs and closed up the place with flesh.

22. And the Lord God made a woman from the rib he had taken from the man, and brought her to the man.

23. And the man said, "This is now bone of my bones and flesh of my flesh; she shall be called 'woman,' for she was taken out of man."

24. Therefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall be one flesh [25]

1.7. The emergence of the grey subrace

Q five, let's calmly sort this out. Let us remember that the Old Testament is adapted for **NON-JEWS BY THE TALMUD**, which, in turn, is **The history of the Jewish people** — that is what it is about, as it is directly stated. The events described in these books have no relation to the past of other peoples, except for those events that were "borrowed" from other peoples for the purpose of writing these books. If we think differently, it turns out that all people living on Midgard-Earth are Jews, since Adam and Eve were Jews. All this is well understood, first and foremost by **the JEWS,** who call all people **of the WHITE RACE GOYS** and separate themselves from them and from people of other races and nations. Thus, despite all the desire on the part of defenders of the biblical version of human origins, they will not succeed in this, as they simply have nothing to argue with.

Furthermore, **the JEWS** belong to **the** so-called **GREY SUBREACE**, which is an intermediate subrace between **the WHITE AND BLACK RACES**, with the genetics **of the WHITE RACE** dominating. It would be more accurate to say that people belonging to **the GREY SUBREACE** have a slight admixture of **BLACK RACE** characteristics**.** Anyone who is even vaguely familiar with genetics understands that a whole range of characteristics **of the BLACK RACE,** such as skin, hair and eye colour, skull structure, metabolic processes, etc., **ARE DOMINANT** in relation to the corresponding characteristics **of the WHITE RACE.** Therefore, all first-generation children of **a MIXED WHITE AND BLACK RACE** will have **BLACK SKIN** and most of **the** external **CHARACTERISTICS of the BLACK RACE.** Before continuing, I would like to remind you that humans have forty-six chromosomes, twenty-three of which are inherited from their father and twenty-three from their mother. The twenty-third chromosome determines the sex of the child — the combination **XY** gives male sex, **XX** — female, but not only belonging to that or other sex

determine human chromosomes, but more on that later.

Now, if a man and a woman belong to the same race, then the entire set of chromosomes, including sex chromosomes, **CARRIES THE CHARACTERISTICS OF THE SAME RACE**. For convenience, let us designate the sex chromosomes **X** and Y of people **of the WHITE RACE** in blue, and the sex chromosomes **x** and y of the black race in red. With this designation, men and women **of the WHITE RACE** will have, respectively, **XY** and **XX,** and those **of the BLACK R**ACE will have **xy** and **xx.** Children born to a white woman **XX** and a black man **xy** will be black-skinned with somewhat softened Negroid features, and they (the children) will have the chromosome combinations **Xy** or **Xx.** Children born to a black woman **(xx)** and a white man (**XY)** will also be black-skinned, with more pronounced Negroid features and a chromosome combination of **xx** and **XY.** Naturally, all mixed-race people carry traits of both races... but it is very important to know who the children inherit their chromosomes from, which ones **from the mother and** which ones **from the father.**

In genetics, the main focus is on inherited external characteristics, such as skin, eye and hair colour, body shape, skull shape, etc. This is understandable, as these external characteristics are easy to identify and are used as a guide when selecting animals and plants. However, it is **not only external characteristics** that are passed on through genes**,** but also **the type of metabolic processes, TEMPERAMENT** (type of hormonal balance), **CHARACTER TRAITS and QUALITIES, ABILITIES** and **APTITUDES**, and
etc. Modern genetics understands the role of approximately ten percent of genes in human chromosomes, considering the remaining ninety percent of genes to be simply genetic junk, ballast inherited by humans from their evolutionary ancestors. And all for one simple reason: these ten percent of genes determine most of a person's external characteristics. Everything else — for geneticists is **"UNKNOWN,"** and means **"RUBBISH**". Many genes from these "unknown" ninety percent carry **the PROPERTIES AND QUALITIES** of a person, both those **DISCOVERED BY MAN** and those **NOT** YET **DISCOVERED**. Or these
genes are responsible for properties and qualities that humans do not even suspect they have. Such as, for example, the ability to

to INFLUENCE other **PEOPLE AND ANIMALS**, **LIVING AND NON-LIVING MATTER**, the ability **to INFLUENCE NATURAL PROCESSES, COSMIC PHENOMENA** and on the **UNIVERSE** and much, much more. Many people are unaware of this. And many of those **WHO ARE AWARE AND KNOW THIS** do everything they can to ensure that the majority of people, **NATURALLY ENDOWED WITH SIMILAR QUALITIES NEVER THINK ABOUT IT** and **do not** even **allow themselves to consider the possibility of such a thing.**

To a large extent, they have succeeded in this. Nevertheless, they themselves secretly use such opportunities to the extent of their abilities. It should also be noted that the **X** and Y chromosomes not only carry information about the female or male sex, but are also carriers of **OTHER HUMAN CHARACTERISTICS AND QUALITIES.** In addition, it should not be forgotten that along with the **X** and Y chromosomes, as a "bonus" from their parents, each person also receives **TWENTY-TWO OTHER CHROMOSOMES,** both from their mother and from their father.

Everything will fall into place if we consider that racial characteristics in people **of the WHITE RACE ARE PASSED ON** by the father, through his **Y CHROMOSOME**, due to the fact that in people of the white race, **the Y CHROMOSOME** dominates over **the X CHROMOSOME**, just as, for example, dark eye colour dominates over blue or green. **The Y CHROMOSOME** and the other twenty-two that come with it carry the basic qualities and characteristics of the white race. It is for this reason that in all Aryan tribes, children are determined by their father, especially **BOYS WHO CARRY THE BASIC CHARACTERISTICS OF THE WHITE RACE.** Among representatives **of the BLACK RACE,** the situation is exactly the opposite. It is **the X CHROMOSOME (**together with the other twenty-two chromosomes attached to it) that **DOMINATES the Y CHROMOSOME** and is the carrier of the properties and qualities inherent in **the BLACK RACE.** Therefore, the properties and qualities of **the NEGROID (BLACK) RACE ARE TRANSMITTED ONLY THROUGH WOMEN.** And if we take into account that **a BLACK WOMAN** carries **TWO X CHROMOSOMES** and carries a future child, she thereby has **a DECISIVE EFFECT** on the properties and qualities manifested

her future child. **The** dominant **Y CHROMOSOME of the WHITE RACE**, without a doubt, proves to be **DOMINANT** over **the X CHROMOSOME of the BLACK RACE** in zygotic cell (fertilised egg cell), but **DURING THE DEVELOPMENT OF THE FOETUS, WHICH HAS MIXED RACIAL CHARACTERISTICS**, in the womb **of a BLACK WOMAN**, not only are **the RECESSIVE QUALITIES OF THE WHITE RACE X CHROMOSOME** suppressed, but also **the DOMINANT QUALITIES OF THE Y CHROMOSOME**. Against **the TWO MATERNAL X CHROMOSOMES of** the mother herself and **ONE ZYGOTE X CHROMOSOME** hers, and under the influence of powerful streams of primary matter permeating the physical body and Essence of the **BLACK RACE**, **THE DOMINANT Y-CHROMOSOME OF THE WHITE RACE IS UNABLE TO PRESERVE** its **DOMINANT POSITION**, and as a result this it turns out in **SUBORDINATE, SUBDUED POSITION**.

The **THE DETERMINING CHARACTERISTICS AND QUALITIES OF THE WHITE RACE**.

It is for this reason that in **the NEGROID (BLACK) RACE, THE MATERNAL LINE IS THE DETERMINING FACTOR**. AND it is no coincidence that among some peoples **of the GREY SUBREACE**, nationality **is DETERMINED BY THE MOTHER**, and this is observed particularly strictly by **the JEWS**. We will return to this issue later, but for now, let us turn our attention to the events taking place in **Dravidia,** as described in **the Slavic-Aryan Vedas** and **the Old Testament.**

After **the FIRST ARYAN CAMPAIGN** in **DRAVIDIA**, in As a result, the priestesses and priests **of KALI-MA — THE BLACK MOTHER** were expelled, and a small number **of URUV-TEACHERS** remained in ancient India to **BRING THE LIGHT OF KNOWLEDGE** to the **DRAVIDIAN** and **NAG** tribes and **CHANGE** THEIR GENETIC QUALITIES **FOR THE BETTER**.

GENETIC QUALITIES. According to Indian legends, **the SEVEN WHITE TEACHERS** (Rishis) who came from the high mountains of the North (the Himalayas) **BROUGHT** the local population **the VEDAS** and **a** new **VEDIC FAITH,** which over time, after many distortions, transformed into (Hinduism), taught people:

... ... with skin
the colour of the Darkness of the Wisdom of the
World of Radiance, so that they would cease to
make bloody sacrifices to their Goddess — the
Black Mother and the Serpent-Dragons from the
world of Navi, and
gain new Divine Wisdom and Faith
... ...[26]

This knowledge, in the form of the last part of the Sacred Sayings from the Wisdom of Shining, was included in a book called the Rig Veda, which has been preserved in modern India under the name of the Indian Vedas. **The** seven white **teachers-UROV knew** perfectly well **the connection** between **PSYCHIC AND BEHAVIOURAL REACTIONS of a person** and their **GENETICS**. They understood that the worship of **the GODDESS KALI-MA — THE BLACK MOTHER** was not a coincidence, but **a CONSEQUENCE OF THE RESONANCE** of this cult with **the PSYCHOLOGICAL AND BEHAVIOURAL CHARACTERISTICS,** inherent in **THE GENETICS OF THE BLACK (NEGROID) RACE** .[27]

These properties and qualities were particularly strong in **the X CHROMOSOMES OF THE BLACK RACE** due to the fact that in a genetically pure black woman, each of **the X CHROMOSOMES** enhances the dominant properties of the other, which in turn causes a significant mutual enhancement of their properties and qualities, creating a pronounced female dominance. Therefore, understanding this, **the URY-TEACHERS** WERE **FORCED to CHANGE THE GENETIC CODE** of the **NAGOV and DRAVIDIAN tribes**, adding to their genetics **FRAGMENTS GENETICS WHITE RACE**. Similar **GENETIC CORRECTION** was carried out by them everywhere to block negative mental and behavioural reactions among the many tribes of the black and yellow races who turned to them for help. Most of the tribes resettled by the Ura teachers from Asia to both North and South America underwent such genetic correction. This resettlement continued until the disappearance of the Bering Strait between Kamchatka and Alaska.

In the situation with **the BLACK RACE,** the White Ura Teachers faced a special situation, when the addition to the genetic "cauldron" of their

own genes was not sufficient to achieve the necessary qualitative changes in the mental and behavioural responses of the race as a whole. **The** active **X CHROMOSOME** did not provide such an opportunity for the reasons mentioned above. Moreover, the other twenty-two chromosomes, transmitted through the female line, also possessed active properties. Therefore, **the URAs** applied a new principle of genetic engineering. They used the passive (recessive) chromosomes of the black race, transmitted through the male line, to create a new subrace.

For this purpose, they used **the YELLOW BONE MARROW CELLS OF MEN**, as they were most suitable for this purpose. When dividing, yellow bone marrow cells produce white blood cells, which have many functions, one of the main ones being construction. White blood cells are delivered by the bloodstream to tissues, where, depending on the need, they form various cells and tissues of the multicellular human organism. Yellow bone marrow is located in the bone cavities of the human skeleton, including inside the ribs. The simplest way to obtain yellow bone marrow, with minimal consequences for the human body, is **to EXTRACT IT FROM ONE OF THE RIBS.** To
this, most likely, one of **the TEACHERS-LEVELS**, "responsible" for genetic correction, who is well versed in the powerful psi field, **PLUNGED "ADAM" INTO A DEEP HYPNOTIC SLEEP.**
and **TOOK FROM HIS SIDE** yellow bone marrow. In the Old Testament, it is stated as follows: *"...And the LORD GOD caused a deep sleep to fall upon the man; and while he slept, He took ONE OF HIS RIBS, and closed up the place with flesh...*" The difference between these two versions is only in what was done — **did the LORD GOD TAKE ONE RIB** from the man or **TAKE FROM ONE RIB** of the man?! A person has twelve pairs of ribs, both men and women. If **the LORD GOD TOOK a RIB** from a person**,** one rib should be without a pair, at least in a man, which is naturally not observed.

Thus, there is only one option left — **FROM THE RIB**. Most likely, there is a distortion in the translation from the Old Russian language, which "for some reason" is called Sanskrit, or the runic script used by the Volkhvs and veduns of the Slavic-Russians along with

letter writing. Further in the Old Testament: *"...And the Lord God created a woman from the rib taken from the man, and brought her to the man.*" As follows from the above analysis, there is an unintentional or **DELIBERATE** distortion in the translation**.** It would be correct to translate: "And the Lord God (?) **CREATED**, **FROM THE RIB TAKEN** from man, **a WIFE,** and **BROUGHT** her to Man." In this version, at least, all the absurdities disappear with one rib taken from man, which, against God's will, ended up back where it belonged — in the man's rib cage. When analysing the texts, a clear parallel can be drawn between **URO-GENETIC** and **THE LORD GOD,** which, in principle, is not surprising. Until recently, genetic engineering was science fiction, not to mention the Dravidian and Nag tribes, for whom the abilities **of the UROs** who came with the Slavic-Aryans were clearly supernatural, and they (the UROs) were perceived by these tribes as gods. The tribes of the so-called American Indians reacted similarly to **the UROs**, worshipping the White Teachers as gods. The White Teachers left these tribes when they began to make human sacrifices in their honour and refused to comply with the request to stop such sacrifices. But that is another story. For now, let us return to the genetic engineering of the ancients.

Taking bone marrow cells from a black (Negroid) man, UR scientists replaced **the** passive **Y CHROMOSOME** with **the** passive **X CHROMOSOME** of the white race, resulting in **the PASSIVE X CHROMOSOME of the Caucasian race** was combined with **the PASSIVE CHROMOSOMES of the black race,** transmitted through the male line. By artificially creating a double set of such female chromosomes with a passive set of traits, they obtained a female embryo of a hybrid **GREY SUBREACE.** Such embryos, carried by white women, produced girls who no longer carried the mental and behavioural traits characteristic of the black race, which made the representatives of the latter conduits of the Dark Forces. In this way**, the JEWISH EVE—A WOMAN OF THE GREY SUBREACE—**was created, who, according to the idea of her creators, was supposed to lead the descendants of the black race to **the LIGHT.** In order for the genetic correction to become dominant among the descendants of the black race

races, a certain period of time had to pass for these changes to accumulate. And only when the number of carriers of the altered genetics reached a critical mass would the genetic changes become **IRREVERSIBLE AND DOMINANT**. But **the HIERARCHY OF DARK FORCES** did not allow the time necessary for the completion of the genetic transformation process. Through the residual genetic manifestations **of the PARASITE BEINGS** in the developed active sacral zone — **BIBLICAL EDEN** — they made a successful attempt to restore their destroyed system. The restoration was not complete, but it was sufficient to reverse the process initiated by the URas. The work done at the genetic level and the knowledge brought in were not able to completely neutralise the possibility of restoring old habits. Many thousands of years of worship **of the BLACK MOTHER** did their dark work. **The GREY SUBREACE** bred by the URAs turned out to be another victim **of the PARASITE BEINGS.** In Dravidia**,** human sacrifices in honour **of the GODDESS KALI-MA** resumed as soon as the White Teachers were gone. This fact was the reason for the Second Aryan Campaign to Dravidia and the exile of new supporters **of the BLACK MOTHER** to **COUNTRY MAN-MADE MOUNTAINS,** far away from the sacred place of **the GODDESS KALI-MA — THE BLACK MOTHER**. But even this, unfortunately, did not help — in **the LAND OF KUSH — ANCIENT ETHIOPIA — a NEW SACRED PLACE OF THE BLACK MOTHER, THE SECOND EDEM,** was already prepared**.** But more on that later.

An analysis of the biblical version of the origin of man leads to the conclusion that the Old Testament contains no information about the appearance of man on Midgard-Earth, but only a mythologised story of the origin **of the JEWS** in the territory of modern India as a result of the mixing of the white and black races, and the story of the migration of tribes **of the GREY SUBREACE** from Dravidia to the Land of the Man-made Mountains (Ancient Egypt), as a consequence of the Second Aryan Campaign to Dravidia against **the BLACK MAGICIANS** who worshipped **the BLACK MOTHER.** Neither modern science nor the major religions provide an answer to the question of where and how modern humans appeared on Earth!

1.8. The appearance of man on Midgard-Earth according to the Slavic-Aryan Vedas

Det's turn to the Slavic-Aryan Vedas and try to find answers to the question: where and how did humans appear on the blue Earth?

… … … … … … … … … … … … … … … … … Spreading
across diverse
Spaces and Realities, Wise thinking
beings,
guided by the Ancient Guardian Gods, settled in
the most beautiful uninhabited
New Lands of the Bright World of Navi,
And then returned to the heavens. Thus, the
harmonious
Worlds of Yavi and Navi,
born in the Primordial Living Light of
Joy,
which radiates the Original Great Ra-M-Ha.
… … … … … … … … … … … … … … … … …[28]

As follows from the above, modern man appeared on Midgard-Earth as a result of a purposeful resettlement from other Lands (planets). The simultaneous appearance of several races on our Midgard-Earth thirty-five to forty thousand years ago indicates that:

1. The resettlement took place from **DIFFERENT LANDS** of our Universe, which had **SIMILAR NATURAL AND CLIMATIC CONDITIONS**, but nevertheless **were NOT IDENTICAL**. On these planets, humanoid races of beings formed independently of each other, **PHYSIOLOGICALLY SIMILAR** to each other, but having **DIFFERENT TYPES OF METABOLIC PROCESSES, SKIN COLOUR, DIFFERENCES IN SKELETAL STRUCTURE**, **ETC**. all of which anthropologists and palaeontologists call **RACIAL CHARACTERISTICS**. And in addition to purely anthropological characteristics, these

races also have **DIFFERENT PSYCHOLOGICAL AND BEHAVIOURAL REACTIONS**, caused by quite significant **DIFFERENCES IN THEIR BIOCHEMISTRY**.

2. Some intra-racial differences are also due to the fact that **DIFFERENT TRIBES** of the same race **EVOLVED INDEPENDENTLY** on **DIFFERENT** planets with virtually identical natural and climatic conditions, or that they are representatives of a civilisation that originated on one planet and later spread to other planets with very similar living conditions.

3. All settlers were located in climatic zones as close as possible to those they occupied on their home planets. The settlement of Midgard-Earth took place in a short historical period. In the past, our Midgard-Earth was part of a unified system of civilisations in our universe. Communication between civilisations was carried out mainly through **the GATEWAYS BETWEEN WORLDS** or **STAR GATEWAYS**, or by means of **VAITMAR** — interstellar ships:

> **1.(129)**. And they asked Perun the Thunderer, the
> Priests — Keepers of the Ways,
> leading through the Star Gates:
> Tell us, our Wise Teacher, what is happening in
> the Great Svarog,
> And why in Makosh and in Raduga... many Gates
> have closed? And the Crystals of Movement do not
> shine, And the Circle of Zarbin has dimmed by half...
> The Heavenly Needles have lost their colour,
> and now from many Waitmans
> We hear no answer to the call of the many l...[29]

So, as follows from this passage, there were Priests — **GUARDIANS OF THE PATHS** leading through **the STAR GATES**, most likely specialists who serviced these devices for travelling between stars, from one planet to another. This simply follows from the phrase: *"...Guardians **of the PATHS LEADING THROUGH THE STAR GATES**..."* Man **ENTERED** into **the GATES STAR ON ONE** planet, and **EXITED ON ANOTHER**. For the implementation

such a transition, the Stargates had to be located on both planets. Damage or destruction of the Stargates on either planet made communication between the connected planets impossible, even if the Stargates were damaged on only one of the two planets. These devices for travelling through the universe were installed on habitable Earth-like planets by wanderer explorers who travelled through the universe in spaceships called **WAITMANS.** The Waitmans were different — for long-distance and short-distance flights, moving through space at different speeds, sometimes enormous, many times exceeding the speed of light, but always finite, due to the limitations of the bio-metal from which they were built. Arriving on a habitable planet in a Waitman, the star explorers installed Star Gates on it. These devices pushed through space (changing its dimensionality) in such a way that, within the internal volume of these Stargates, two spatial points separated by enormous distances, millions and sometimes billions of light years, were connected at a single point (see **Fig. 8** and **Fig. 9)**. After the installation of such devices, movement from one planet to another became practically instantaneous. It was through these devices — the Stargates, installed at several points on the surface of Midgard-Earth — that all the main races *of Notosapiens* — intelligent humans — arrived. Moreover, each of the races that arrived came through its own Stargate. The settlers settled in climatic zones as close as possible to those on the planets from which they came. That there were many such planets is evident from the Slavic-Aryan Vedas:

2.(130). Perun the All-Wise answered them,
Know, Guardians of the Gates of the Interworld,
In Svarog, the Great Assembly is taking place... In Makosh, in Rada, in Svat and in Rasa Now the Great Battle is taking place,
in it, with the foreign warriors of Hell,
the Light Gods from Prav
Have entered into a fierce battle...
and they are cleansing the world, hall after hall,
of the warriors of Darkness, from the Dark World...[30]

This excerpt from the Slavic-Aryan Vedas refers to four galaxies involved in stellar wars with the Dark Forces — **GALAXY-MAKOSH**, **GALAXY-RADA**, GALAXY-
SVAT, and **GALAXY-RASA**. At the same time, the Light Forces in these Galaxies (Worlds), one Constellation after another (Hall after Hall), are liberating them from the warriors of Darkness who came from the Dark World (Dark Galaxy). And that many civilisations of these Galaxies, including a number of civilisations with which Midgard-Earth had transport links, were involved in this intergalactic war, which means the following:

Firstly, that our Midgard-Earth lost transport links with many planets, and that the Guardians of the Interworld Gate did not know the reason for the inactivity of the Gates on these planets.

Secondly, there were many other Earth-like planets with which transport links to Midgard-Earth continued to function. The reason for the shutdown of the Interworld Gateways on these particular Earth-like planets was that they were caught up in military operations, and there was **a RISK OF THEIR CAPTURE** by the Dark Forces. **BY CAPTURING THE INTERWORLD GATEWAYS WHILE THEY WERE ACTIVE,** the enemies
could quickly and unexpectedly appear on other Earth planets, with which the specified worlds were connected through the Interworld Gate. And therefore, when there was a threat of capture of the Earth planets by the Dark Forces, the Interworld Gate on them was blocked. In other words, such actions were normal precautions, as **PERUN** says**:**

3.(131). From those evil enemies,
who turned the flourishing lands to dust, who shed
the blood of innocent creatures, sparing neither the
young nor the old... Therefore, many Gates were
closed,
so that foreign enemies would not enter
the Bright Lands of the Great Svarog...
and so that they would not suffer the fate
of Troara,
that in the Council of the Most Glorious,
illuminated the worlds with Wise Love...
... ...[31]

Thus, it clearly follows from the above that **PERUN**, although later considered a god, was in fact **NOT** one, but was one of **the HIERARCHS** of the Light Forces of the Cosmos. He arrived on Midgard-Earth with a mission, the essence of which was to explain the meaning of what was happening to the Guardians of the Gates of the Interworld. What was happening both in the Great Cosmos and on Midgard-Earth. Similarly, it can be assumed that all the other Gods of the Slavic-Aryan Vedas occupied one position or another in the hierarchy of the Forces of Light, in accordance with their evolutionary qualities and abilities.

1.9. Perun's description of the actions of social parasites during the Star Wars between the Light and Dark Forces

and It is also interesting how Perun describes to his listeners and subordinates on Midgard-Earth the consequences of the attack by the Dark Forces on some of the Earth planets with which our Midgard-Earth communicated through the Gate of the Interworld:

4.(132). Now Troara is deserted, without Life... The Multigate Circle is torn apart,
mountains have collapsed onto many Needles...
and the ashes of the fires lie seven fathoms deep...
The same image, sad and gloomy,
I saw in Arkon, on the Land of Ruta,
which once shone in Makosha the Bright...
... ...
The Gates of the Interworld — melted stone... The Needles of Heaven — roadside dust...

5.(133). Everywhere are the ruins of the Great Sanctuaries, and the Cities destroyed by fierce flames,
that rose from Rutta to the sky...
There is no more Life on that Earth without the Sun, no plants, no birds, no animals...
... ... Only the wind carries ashes across the valleys,
and covers the gorges between the mountains... It is gloomy and quiet in that world of ruins,
where once Life dwelled everywhere...

6.(134). The destroyer evaporated the rivers, the
sea, and the sky filled with black clouds,
through the impenetrable stench,
no ray of light passes...
...and Life will never return to that World...
… … … … … … … … … … … … … … … … …
This happened to many lands
where enemies from the Dark World had
been... They were attracted by riches and
natural resources,
which those beautiful lands possessed... By
flattery, they gained the trust of the inhabitants
and set the people against each other... Thus,
wars were born in those worlds...

7.(135). After the wars ended, the survivors were
irradiated with ciran...
And people lost their Consciousness and
Will, and at the command of the Foreign
enemies,
they extracted wealth and minerals...
When there were no riches left in those lands, and
the mineral resources were exhausted to the limit,
then the enemies destroyed all the people
and took away everything they had extracted
from the lands... And from which lands did
they expel the foreigners?
They sent Fash the Destroyer there...
... ...[32]

PERUN describes the consequences of the use of **the DARK FORCES OF FASHA THE DESTROYER**, which is the name given to **ATOMIC AND THERMONUCLEAR WEAPONS** in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas. Using the example of two planets — **TROARA-EARTH** and **RUTTA-EARTH** — he describes in great detail the consequences of nuclear strikes on these planets and describes the strategies and tactics of the Dark Forces. *"This happened to many Earths that were visited by enemies from the Dark World..."*
— Perun continues his narrative, and before our inner eye, the whole picture of the horror and senselessness of this cosmic catastrophe unfolds. Star Wars is not a figment of science fiction writers' imaginations, but **REALITY OF THE PAST AND THE PRESENT**.

The clash between **the FORCES OF LIGHT** and **the FORCES OF DARKNESS** is not a matter of opinion or the desire of the speaker to present themselves in the best light or to present **a version of the truth** that is advantageous to them. This is a clash, a clash between **LIFE** and **DEATH, an EVOLUTIONARY MOVEMENT FORWARD** and **EVOLUTIONARY DEAD END**. **A SOCIAL PARASITE ON A PLANETARY SCALE**, breaking out into **COSMIC SPACES**, becomes many times more dangerous, primarily due to the weapons in its "hands" that can turn entire planets into deserts. Words themselves mean nothing; what matters is what they reflect and convey. **DARK FORCES** or **THE DEVIL, KOCHES** or **DARK ARLEGS, PRINCES OF DARKNESS** or **CHERNOBOG** — it is **NOT THE NAME** that matters**,** but **THE ESSENCE!**

Without understanding **the ESSENCE** behind these and other words, it is easy to become a toy in the hands of these very forces, when **BLACK** is declared **WHITE**, and **WHITE** is declared **BLACK**. To avoid such a trap, **IT IS NECESSARY TO PENETRATE THE MEANING, BEHIND THESE WORDS**. You need to feel them **with your HEART**, feel and comprehend them **with your SOUL** and **MIND**, fill yourself **with the LIGHT OF KNOWLEDGE AND UNDERSTANDING** of what is happening. And once again, let us clarify the essence of the phenomenon behind the concept of **SOCIAL PARASITE,** due to its extreme importance for understanding what is happening on our Midgard-Earth, and beyond! The Dark Forces are **SOCIAL PARASITES.** And this is not just another word game, but **KNOWLEDGE** and **UNDERSTANDING** of what is happening, when this understanding permeates every cell of your body, when **TRUTH** is determined not by the brain, but by the whole being of a person.

But what is a parasite? Many are familiar with the concept of a biological parasite. But what is a social parasite? Is there anything in common between these two concepts (apart from the word "parasite" itself), and if so, what? Are there any differences (despite the similarity of the word parasite), and if so, what are they? How do the words preceding the word **"PARASITE"** change the essence of what is happening? So, **the DIFFERENCES** between **BIOLOGICAL** and **SOCIAL PARASITES** are fundamental and very easy to determine.

A BI**OLOGICAL PARASITE ATTACKS A WEAK OR SICK** animals, allowing the strong and healthy to continue their evolutionary development, often saving them from the source of infection and the spread of disease that brings death to all. The individual tragedy of one organism, one creature, ultimately serves evolutionary progress, preserving the species as a whole. That is why **BIOLOGICAL PARASITES** can be classified as **POSITIVE PHENOMENA OF NATURE.**
Even despite **the REPELLENT NATURE** of this phenomenon.

SOCIAL PARASITE — AFFECTS STRONG AND A HEALTHY SOCIAL ORGANISM ultimately leads to its **DESTRUCTION**, **EVOLUTIONARY DEATH**. This is their fundamental difference, this is **the ESSENCE OF UNDERSTANDING THE NATURE OF DARK FORCES, THE DEVIL**, etc. And this **ESSENCE IS CLEARLY C**LE**ARLY MANIFESTED** in **PERUN's** narrative. "After the wars ended, the survivors **were IRRADIATED WITH CIRAN**... And people **LOST THEIR CONSCIOUSNESS** and **WILL,** and by order of foreign enemies, they extracted wealth and minerals..." — these words of Perun reflect **THE ESSENCE OF THE MANIFESTATION OF THE SOCIAL PARASITE,** which he calls **the DARK FORCES.**

Another "brushstroke" of the image **of the SOCIAL PARASITE** clearly emerges from the words: "When **there was NO** WEALTH **LEFT** in those lands, and **THE MINERALS WERE EXHAUSTED TO THE LIMIT**, then **ALL THE PEOPLE WERE DESTROYED** by enemies and everything that had been obtained in those lands **was TAKEN AWAY**..." And finally, the finishing touch to the portrait of **the SOCIAL PARASITE** are the words **of PERUN:** "And from which **LANDS** the Foreigners **were EXPELLED,** there they **SENT the FASCIST DESTRO**YER..."

Perun created a vivid and figurative portrait of **the SOCIAL PARASITE**, a portrait that is comprehensive and concise, revealing its very essence. Thus, the "**DARK** FORCES" from the verbal form, from two words, each of which in itself does not carry a negative meaning ("dark", for example, can be hair, skin, eyes, nights, corners, etc.), have been transformed into a semantic concept. A concept, the understanding of which opens our eyes to the nature of the terrifying **ESSENCE** OF **THE SOCIAL PARASITE.** After penetrating the essence of this phenomenon no mask verbal husk will be able to

deceive, distract, seduce with the illusion of beauty and harmony, behind which lies nothing but **EVOLUTIONARY DE**ATH...

1.10. The Gates of the Interworld in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas. The principle of their operation

In Let us return to the words **of PERUN**, in which he describes the consequences of nuclear strikes on two planets, and pay attention to the fact that of the many other Earth-like planets destroyed by the Dark Forces, he singles out these two — **TROARU-EARTH** and **RUTTU-EARTH**. It is quite possible that this choice is random or caused by the need to give just any example. And the best example, of course, would be one that is familiar and close to the hearts of the listeners, if all or at least some of them have been to these Earths themselves and seen everything that is being described with their own eyes. In this case, the perception of what is said will be deep and emotionally powerful. A detailed description of the consequences of the use of nuclear weapons on **RUTTE-EARTH** fulfils this task perfectly. But Perun says only a few words about **TROARA-EARTH**. Why is that? Just for the sake of a clever turn of phrase? I think not. Just pay attention to the phrase: *"Now TROARA is deserted, without life... The MULTIPLE CIRCLE is torn apart, mountains have collapsed into many NEEDLES..."*

The only place where the Slavic-Aryan Vedas mention **the MULTIPLE CIRCLE** is in passing, but these words are of great significance. Human consciousness "simply skips over" them, not noticing them, because this concept is practically incomprehensible to anyone, but nevertheless, this phrase **is far from** accidental. The fact is that the Earth planets, through the Gates of the Interworld, are connected to each other in a single system, a kind of stellar transport network, the operation of which was ensured by some powerful source, and clearly, this source was not located on our Midgard-Earth. Furthermore, the energy source is **NOT ELECTRICAL, NOR MAGNETIC**, **NOR GRAVITATIONAL**, **nor** any known combination thereof. Modern orthodox science has only touched upon the real laws of nature. All the forces and sources of energy known to it are **ONLY MANIFESTATIONS** of the real force

nature, which arises as **A RESULT OF THE INTERACTION OF HETEROGENEOUS SPACE** and MAT**TER** existing in this space e.[33]

Space with continuously changing properties and qualities interacts with materials that have specific properties and qualities. As result **INTERACTION BETWEEN INFINITY** and "FINITENESS" and arises the universe, which in some part is accessible to the understanding of modern human beings.

With understanding the nature of this interaction , the possibility to control these natural forces.

The principle of operation of the Interworld Gate is based precisely on understanding the nature of the interaction between space and matter. **FIRST**:

The of the Interworld of many Earth-like planets are connected to each other in systems, each of which has its own single source that powers the entire system of Gates.

SECONDLY: each of these sources has power limitations, which is a consequence of the limited qualities and properties of the materials used in the creation of these field generators.

Thus, the number of Interworld Gates "sitting" on each of these field generators **is LIMITED** and **DEPENDS ON THE DISTANCES** between the Earth-like planets and **THE QUALITATIVE STATE OF THE SPACE** between them. The system of Interworld Gates can be represented as a "string of lights on a New Year's tree," where each "light" is an Interworld Gate on some planet-Earth. And all these "light bulbs" — the Interworld Gates — "light up" on the tree-universe only when this garland is plugged into the "socket". And while there are no questions about the socket of a regular New Year's tree, in the case of the "garland" of the Gates of the Interworld, there is some confusion, which instantly disappears if we pay attention to the words of Perun: *"...THE MULTIPLE CIRCLE is torn apart..."*. **The CIRC LE OF MANY TURNS** is the

"socket" that lights up all the "bulbs" of the garland **of the GATE OF THE INTERWORLD**. On one of the Earth-like planets, for example, **TROARE-EARTH,** a power generator was installed — **the CIRCLE OF MANY** — whose very name speaks of the connection into a single whole of many **GATES BETWEEN WORLDS** located on different Earth-like planets. This power generator is pumped up

by **the NEEDLES** located around it, which, by affecting the dimensionality of the space surrounding the generator, cause its continuous saturation with streams of matter penetrating this space.

Just as streams of water will forever fall down under the influence of gravitational forces, so too will matter from the surrounding space, in unceasing streams created **by the NEEDLES**, saturate **the MULTIPLE CIRCLE**, thereby nourishing all **the GATES BETWEEN WORLDS** of a single system (**Fig. 10**). In order to "turn off" the entire system, it is enough to destroy **the NEEDLES,** of which there should be seven (within our Universe) around each **MULTIPLE CIRCLE** on the **KEY** planet Earth, each system **of the GATES BETWEEN WORLDS.** This is what **PERUN** tells his listeners: *"...mountains have fallen on many NEEDLES..."* and therefore "...*the MULTIPLE CIRCLE HAS BEEN BROKEN INTO PIECES..."* At
When the "plug" is pulled out of the "socket," the entire "garland" goes out. Similarly, the nuclear strike on **TROARA-EARTH,** which was key to the interstellar transport system and on which **the MULTIPLE CIRCLE** was located**,** led to the closure of all the Gates of the Interworld connected to Troara-Earth. And it was precisely to Troara-Earth that our Midgard-Earth was "assigned". **The GATES BETWEEN WORLDS** closed**:** *"...to Makosh and Rada..." (***MAKOSH** — the constellation **Ursa Major,** and **RADA** —
the constellation **ORION**) — means that **the MULTIPLE CIRCLE** on **TROAR-EARTH** connected our Midgard-Earth precisely with these constellations — the Big Dipper and Orion. **MANY** Gates of the Interworld closed, but **NOT ALL**! This indicates the existence of **INTERWORLD GATES** on our Midgard-Earth**,** connected to many constellations of our galaxy.

The Multigate Circle on Troara-Earth was torn apart by a nuclear strike, and for a long time, this planet Earth turned into a dead desert. Therefore**,** all **the GATES BETWEEN WORLDS** that were included in the garland of Troara-Earth had to be reoriented to another key planet with **an** active **MULTIPLE CIRCLE,** as reported by **PERUN** to the Guardians of the Gates:

... ... **8.(137)**. In order
for the Circle of Zarbin to be restored, the Spiral of the
Interworld to shine again,
You shall extract the Crystals of Movement,
in the part that dims with a beam in a quarter...
Instead of the Crystals of Movement of Svarog,
which are at the edges, for the Halls of Svarog,
install the Crystals of Inglia...
The Light of the Otherworld, manifested in
Navi, will shine in the Crystals of Inglia... and
flowing with a powerful stream,
it will restore the zarbin of light chenie...[34]

As follows from this passage, the inclusion in the "garland" of the Multifaceted Circle **of the TROARA-EARTH** was carried out **BY MEANS OF THE CRYSTALS OF THE MOVEMENT OF SVARGA**. Instead
them, **PERUN** proposes **to INSTALL INGLIA CRYSTALS** in order to **RESTORE ZARBINA'S LIGHT**. What does this mean?! **SVARGA MOVEMENT CRYSTALS** enable movement within our Universe, within our World, but are unable to turn on the "light bulb" in the new "garland". The activation of the Interworld Gate, the lighting of the "light bulb", occurs when our World, our Universe, connects with other Worlds-Universes. There must be a transition through the Otherworld, from one point of our Universe to another. The fact is that in the zone of convergence, the laws of nature cease to operate, both in our World-Universe and in other Worlds. **A NEUTRAL ZONE** arises — a kind of
"door" between Worlds-Universes, within which the laws of nature do not apply in the way we understand them.

A similar phenomenon is known to modern science as **the TUNNEL EFFECT** in semiconductors at ***p-n-p*** and ***n-p-n*** junctions, when a stream of electrons "jumps" across part of its physical carrier. Modern science offers a "simple" — at certain energies, electrons break through the potential barrier and "JUMP" across a certain distance inside the conductor. Electrons **disappear in one place and appear in another, at a certain distance from the place**

disappearance. Between their disappearance and their appearance, they (electrons) **DO NOT EXIST** in our World-Universe, and this is the most important thing. If they do not exist in our World-Universe, even for a short time, a natural question arises — where are they then, if not in our World-Universe?! And the answer to this question is very simple... **In ANOTHER** World-Universe, qualitatively different from ours, where completely

. [35]

Similar phenomena are observed when passing through the Gate of the Interworld. A person enters the "DOOR" **IN ONE PLACE** and appears through **a** similar "DOOR" **IN ANOTHER PLACE**. The fundamental difference is that a person does not accelerate to high speeds, as electrons do in the tunnel effect, but the necessary qualitative state is created by a special device — **the GATEWAY BETWEEN WORLDS.** A special material called Perun **ZARBIN,** or more precisely**, a CIRCLE OF ZARBIN,** plays a crucial role in this device**.** Thus, **the CIRCLE OF ZARBIN** performs the same role as ***p-n-p*** — ***n-p-n*** transitions in semiconductors, only at a different qualitative level. **The CIRCLE OF ZARBIN** is activated under the influence **of CRYSTALS OF INGLIA,** which, unlike **CRYSTALS OF MOVEMENT OF SVARGA,** do not determine the exit points within our World-Universe, but only turn on the "light bulb" in the "garland". After that, **the CRYSTALS OF THE MOVEMENT OF SVARGA** return to their previous place:

... ... **9.(137)**. Only on the Circle of Zarbin before you will the Spiral manifest itself with an even glow.
Change the Crystals back as they were, for then the Otherworld will be revealed to you...
Know that the Light of the Otherworld is destructive,
it consumes the Souls of radiation...
and the Mind will fade in the Rays of the Otherworld, unable to understand what is happening to the Soul...
And the life of unreasonable, soulless creatures does not move towards Svarog, but goes to Hell... and there they wither away in endless darkness, not knowing themselves, nor what has happened...
... ...[36]

When **the CIRCLE OF ZARBIN** is activated by means of **the CRYSTALS OF INGLIA**, a breakthrough of spaces occurs, connecting several Worlds-Universes, called **INOMIR** in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, at one point. *"...change the CRYSTALS back to how they were..."* — closing the Gate of the Interworld to the new key planet, Earth, instead of **the** destroyed **TROARA-EARTH, the CRYSTALS OF INGLIA** are removed from the Circle of Zarbin. *"...Know that the LIGHT OF INOMIR is DESTROYING, it absorbs the Souls of radiation..."* — without **the CORRESPONDING EVOLUTIONARY DEVELOPMENT,**
Disturbances in space that occur when qualitative barriers between worlds and universes with different properties and qualities are broken are dangerous for all living things. A fairly detailed explanation **by PERUN of the** "SAFETY **TECHNIQUES**" for reactivating **the INTER-WORLD GATE** indicates that this procedure **has NEVER BEEN PERFORMED before** on our Midgard-Earth**.** This, in turn, means that **the DARK FORCES, FOR THE FIRST TIME,** at least in the stellar union of civilisations, which included the civilisation of our Midgard-Earth, have been able to neutralise the protective fields and destroy **the MULTIPLE CIRCLE with** a nuclear strike on one of the key Earth planets. During previous star wars between **the LIGHT FORCES** and **the DARK FORCES,** in which our Midgard-Earth was also involved,

Earth, **NOTHING LIKE THIS HAPPENED**, although the Dark
Forces destroyed the **DEI** civilisation (the destroyed fifth planet of our Yarila-Sun system, which was between the orbits of the Earth Orea — Mars and the Earth Perun — Jupiter, and whose debris formed the Asteroid Belt). Dazhbog was also forced to destroy the strongholds of the Koscheys on **the Moon-LELE,** closest to Midgard-Earth, along with the Moon itself. The fall of the fragments of the Moon-Lele onto our Midgard-Earth then caused the sinking of the sea-ocean of Daria and a planetary catastrophe with giant tsunami waves, as a result of which the face of Midgard-Earth changed and a huge number of people perished:

... ... **11.(139)**.
You live peacefully on Midgard, since ancient
times, when the world was established...
Remembering from the Vedas the deeds of
Dazhbog,
how he destroyed the strongholds of the Koscheys,
which were located on the nearest moon... Tarkh
did not allow the treacherous Koscheys to
destroy Midgard, as they destroyed Deya...
These Koschei, rulers of the Greys,
Perished together with the Moon in the half-
light... But Midgard paid for its freedom, Hidden
by Daaria with the Great Flood...

12.(140). The waters of the Moon created that
Flood, they fell from the heavens to the Earth like
a rainbow,
for the Moon split into pieces,
and descended into Midgard with the army of Svarozhich...
... ... The Ancient
Threads were destroyed,
That stretched to the distant Hells...
and in the Betweenworlds, some of the
connections were severed... The many-voiced call
was not heard,
Many White Mares were lost in Svarog... before
new Threads were born
and their call was heard from the Hells.

13.(141). Many people perished at that time, those
who did not manage to climb onto the White
Mountains
or pass through the Gate Between Worlds
and take refuge in the Bear's Chamber...
... ... The threads
of the Halls were broken again,
and so the Heavenly Needles have lost their
colour. In order for the Needles to shine again
with colour,
You shall replace the Crystals of
Irkama. Replace them with the
Crystals of Tara...
And through Zimun, restore the Threads of ...[37]

There is a very interesting passage in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, which for some reason no one or very few people pay attention to, although the information conveyed in the Vedas is extremely important, and here is why.
"Many people perished at that time, THOSE WHO DID NOT MANAGE TO CLIMB ONTO THE VAITMANS, OR PASS THROUGH THE GATE OF THE INTERWORLD and
take refuge in the Bear's Chamber..." — also means that during this planetary catastrophe... **THERE WERE MANY WHO MANAGED to CLIMB UP** ON **THE VAITMANS** and **THERE WERE MANY WHO MANAGED**
PASS THROUGH THE GATEWAY BETWEEN WORLDS. This also means that at that time, **THE LEVEL OF CIVILISATION OF MIDGARD-EARTH**,
our civilisation in the past, was **INCOMPARABLY HIGHER** than it is today. And that the current level of civilisation is primitive and barbaric compared to what it was when **THE SHIFT TO HUNDREDS AND THOUSANDS, AND MAYBE, AND MILLIONS, BILLIONS OF LIGHT YEARS BETWEEN STAR SYSTEMS WAS A COMMON THING** for
practically everyone, just as **FLIGHTS TO OTHER STAR SYSTEMS IN INTERSTELLAR SHIPS — VAITMANS —** WERE **COMMONPLACE FOR EVERYONE**. Perun says,
that: *"...The Threads of the Halls of the Gods have been broken AGAIN..."* — again, once more, and this means the following:

1. Perun appeared before the Guardians of the Paths after Daria plunged into the waters of the sea-ocean as a result of the fall of the nearest Moon-Leli onto Midgard-Earth. He describes the events that occurred in that time

events for our Earth in the past tense: *"You live peacefully on Midgard, since ancient times, when the world was established..."*

2. The reason for its appearance was damage to the permanent interplanetary transport network called the Interworld Gate system. Most of this system was destroyed as a result of a nuclear strike by the Dark Forces on the key planet Troare-Earth, where the Multigate Circle was located, which powered the entire transport system.

3. The Star Wars between the Light and Dark Forces have been going on for tens of thousands of years, and our Midgard-Earth is important to both sides for a number of reasons. More precisely, the Dark Forces are trying to capture Midgard-Earth, while the Light Forces are trying to prevent this.

4. The Dark Forces need to capture our Midgard-Earth, not destroy it. Otherwise, they (the Dark Forces) would have used nuclear weapons long ago, as they have repeatedly done to many other planets, as follows from the Slavic-Aryan Vedas. The appearance of their strongholds (bases) on the Moon-Lele, which is closest to our Midgard-Earth, confirms their **DESIRE TO CAPTURE,** not destroy, our Earth.

Perun, as a representative of the highest hierarchy of the union of civilisations, which included our Midgard-Earth as a colony of settlers from other planets belonging to this interstellar union of civilisations of the Light Forces, appeared on Midgard-Earth during a period of renewed confrontation between the Light and Dark Forces. He not only conveyed information about the reasons for the failure of the interplanetary transport network and the necessary actions for its restoration, but also reported on fundamentally new tactics and strategies used by the Dark Forces during their offensive operations against civilisations belonging to the alliance of the Forces of Light, but also conveyed information about the presumed actions and consequences of the actions of the Dark Forces in relation to our Midgard-Earth, which follows from the following:

1.(81). And the sorcerer Svyatosar,
from the glorious Svyatorus clan,
said,
you, tell us, Perun-Father,
what will happen to the Holy Land of the Great
Race and the Faith of our Ancestors?
Tell us, Bright God, if a difficult time
comes
for the Sons of the Great Race, then
who will be able to save the Holy Land of the
Race... and the descendants of the Heavenly
Clan o?[38]

The time of trials was inexorably approaching our Midgard-Earth — a direct, renewed confrontation with the legions of the Dark Forces, which, like a cancerous tumour, devoured everything healthy and strong. Our Midgard Earth was to become a testing ground for these parasitic forces, and this was becoming an inevitable reality due to certain periodic processes taking place in the Universe. At that time, the Forces of Light **did NOT HAVE** the ability to resist the Dark Forces at a level that would allow not only **DEFENCE AGAINST** THEIR **AGGRESSION**, but also their complete **NEUTRALISATION.**

The value of our Midgard-Earth for the Light Forces lay precisely in the attempt to create **a QUALITATIVELY NEW CIVILISATION** of the Light Forces, possessing a level of power unattainable to anyone else, where it would be possible to INFLUENCE global processes in the Universe **through the POWER OF THOUGHT**. Unfortunately, **the Dark Forces** became aware of this and made one attempt after another to capture Midgard-Earth. They were very keen to take advantage of the results created by the Light Forces, which is a typical approach of a social parasite.

1.11. The Dark Forces change their strategy and tactics. The Nature of Svarog's Days and Nights

The forces of good have learned from their past defeats and **FUNDAMENTALLY CHANGED THEIR STRATEGY AND TACTICS** of their actions. Possessing certain knowledge and capabilities of a parasite, the Dark Forces began to infiltrate through **IMMATURE ELEMENTS** in the ranks of the Light Forces. They skilfully played on their ambitions and spiritual blindness, creating situations in which fundamentally important information about the defence systems of the Light Forces' Earth planets fell into their hands through such elements. This became possible only in an era when Nature itself unwittingly played them "into their hands", creating on for some time, the "Achilles heel" of the Forces of Light. This "Achilles heel" was the periodic change in the power of the flows of primary matter that form both our universe and others. The dominance of one or another matter in the general flows of primary matter fundamentally affects the evolutionary development of intelligent beings in the early stages of development. It is precisely this temporary evolutionary vulnerability of young and developing civilisations, and the Dark Forces took advantage of this. [39]

Such fluctuations in the power and density of flows of one or another primary matter in the general flow are periodic. For each World-Universe, there is its own sequence of such domination of primary matters in the general flow, and this sequence is determined by **the QUANTITATIVE** AND **QUALITATIVE STRUCTURE** of this World-Universe. The dominance of the flows of certain primary matter can cause **INSTABILITY** AND **VULNERABILITY** in people, creating favourable conditions for the influence of the Dark Forces in the initial intraplanetary phases of civilisation development, when the majority of intelligent beings **have NOT PASSED** through the zone that is dangerous for positive evolutionary development. It is at this time, at this evolutionary stage of development of intelligent beings, that there is a possibility of their capture by the Dark Forces and their transformation into obedient tools in their hands. If a civilisation has, for the most part, managed to pass through this dangerous "evolutionary window", then all subsequent

Fluctuations in the power and density of the flows of one or another primary matter **NO** LONGER **HAVE** any serious negative impact on the direction of the evolutionary development of this civilisation. Unfortunately, the latest intensification of the Dark Forces' activities was deliberately timed to coincide with the beginning of the period of passage of the civilisation of our Midgard-Earth through such a dangerous "evolutionary window". That is why Perun says the following:

> ... ... **2.(82)**. The
> All-Wise God spoke these words: Know, people,
> that hard times... The flow of the River of Time
> will bring
> Upon the Holy Land of the Great Race...
> And only the Priests-Keepers of Ancient
> Knowledge and Hidden Wisdom
> only the Priests-Keepers of Ancient Knowledge
> and Hidden Wisdom...
> ... For people use the Power of
> the elements of Midgard-Earth
> and will destroy the Small Moon
> and their beautiful world...
> And then the Svarog Circle will turn And
> the souls of men will be terrified ...[40]
> ... ...

"AND ONLY THE PRIEST-GUARDIANS WILL REMAIN ON THIS EARTH Ancient Knowledge and Hidden Wisdom...' — this phrase indicates that only the highest caste of priest-guardians will be able to avoid the danger of the influence of the Dark Forces, because they have already passed through the intraplanetary cycle of evolutionary development and, as a result, are immune to the influence of the Dark Forces. All others who have not completed this evolutionary stage of their development will simply be unable to resist the "virus" of the Dark Forces. This is what Perun says in the following phrase: *"...AND SO THEY USE THE POWER OF THE ELEMENTS OF MIDGARD-EARTH AND DESTROY THE SMALL MOON AND THEIR BEAUTIFUL WORLD..."*. The events described reflect the results of a military conflict between the Ancient Slavic-Aryan Empire and Antlan (Atlantis), which had separated from it. This happened more than 13 thousand years ago. As a result of this

military conflict for world domination, a planetary catastrophe occurred, as a result of which fragments of the Small Moon — Fatty, destroyed in the course of these military actions, fell on Midgard-Earth and caused a series of planetary catastrophes. The angle of the Midgard-Earth's axis changed (and the Svarozhich Circle turned), the continental plates began to move, causing powerful earthquakes, volcanic eruptions, Yarilo-Sun was covered by clouds of volcanic ash ejected into the upper layers of the atmosphere, twilight set in for a long time, huge areas of land sank into the depths of the oceans, while others rose from it. The waters of the Western (Atlantic) Ocean forever hid the rebellious Antla (Atlantis) in their depths. New mountain ranges rose overnight, giant tsunami waves circled Midgard-Earth several times, and the climate changed once again. All this threw the civilisation of Midgard-Earth from an intergalactic level to a level of almost complete savagery, with rare islands of civilisation preserved by the Priest-Guardians. This is what Perun warns his listeners about:

... ... **3.(83)**. A great
night will envelop Midgard-Earth... and Heavenly Fire
will destroy many lands
of the earth...
Where beautiful gardens once bloomed,
Great Deserts will stretch out... Instead of life-
giving land
there will be the roar of the seas,
And where the waves of the seas once
splashed, tall mountains will appear
covered with eternal snows...[41]
... ...

1.12. The causes of the catastrophe on Midgard-Earth 13,016 years ago (as of 2007)

The collision between the Ancient Slavic-Aryan Empire and Antlan (Atlantis) involved the use of nuclear weapons and psi-effects on the forces of Nature:

> ... ... **4.(84)**.
> People will hide from the poisonous, deadly rains
> in caves and begin to feed on the flesh of
> animals,
> for the fruits of the trees will be filled with poison
> and many people will die after eating them... Poisoned
> streams of water will bring many
> deaths to the Children of the Great Race and the
> descendants of the Heavenly Race,
> and thirst will bring suffering to people ...[42]
> ... ...

From these lines, it is abundantly clear that we are dealing with a description of a nuclear catastrophe. Before our eyes appears a picture of **a NUCLEAR CATASTROPHE — a CATASTROPHE** that our Midgard-Earth **ALREADY EXPERIENCED THIRTEEN THOUSAND YEARS AGO**. This catastrophe threw the civilisation of Midgard-Earth back from the level **of ONE OF THE COLONIES OF A HUGE UNION OF CIVILISATIONS OF LIGHT FORCES** to **PRIMITIVE LEVEL**.
RADIOACTIVE RAIN, which fell on our Midgard-Earth after **NUCLEAR EXPLOSIONS**, filled lakes and rivers. And **the POISONOUS LIQUID OF LIFE (**water) seeped through the soil into the blood of the earth — groundwater, and it too became poisonous. Absorbed through the roots of plants, the poisonous liquid of life filled the fruits of the plants and: *"...THE FRUITS OF THE TREES WILL BE FILLED WITH POISON and many people WILL DIE AFTER EATING THEM FOOD...*". Surrounded by poisoned water, people suffered from thirst, as quenching their thirst with radioactive water led to a quick and painful death: *"...and THIRST WILL BRING SUFFERING to people..."*. The cause of all this horror was the spiritual immaturity

of the highest caste of Antlani (Atlantis), whose representatives became overly preoccupied with the development of technology, forgetting about the spiritual aspect of the development of their civilisation. Possessing sufficient knowledge to create advanced technologies, they nevertheless remained **SPIRITUALLY IMMATURE**. And so, in the environment of this civilisation, created by settlers from the Ant tribe, one of the Slavic-Aryan tribes, conditions arose for the disharmonious development of the individual, which over time led to a desire for complete domination over the entire world. In this way, distorted souls became fertile ground for the "virus" of the Dark Forces during the Dark Age. All this created conditions for the infiltration of **SECRET EMISSARIES** of the Dark Forces.

The STAR PARASITE has penetrated our Midgard-Earth. From that moment on, the nuclear catastrophe that occurred more than thirteen thousand years ago became simply inevitable. Our Midgard-Earth became one of the Earth planets infected with the virus of the Dark Forces. The secret preparations of the representatives of the ruling caste of Antlani (Atlantis), infected with this virus of the Dark Forces, to seize power by force on Midgard-Earth ended in a nuclear war. This led to a catastrophe in which most of those infected with this virus of the Dark Forces perished. However, small groups of the highest hierarchs of Antlani (Atlantis), who were aboard the White Man and White Maiden at the time of the catastrophe, survived and became the seeds of the Dark Forces, the fruits of whose activities we are reaping even now:

... ...

5.(85). And on the advice of the Strangers,
who secretly arrived on Midgard-Earth, people
will begin to deprive each other of Life... for a sip
of fresh water, for a piece of clean
food...
And they will begin to forget the Ancient Wisdom
And the Laws of the One Creator God...
… … … … … … … … … … … … … … … … Great
Disunity will come to the World of Midgard, and only
the Priests-Guardians of the Holy Land of the Great
Race will preserve the purity of Ancient Knowledge,
despite deprivation and death ...[43]

... ...

The infection of the people of our Midgard Earth with the "virus" of the Dark Forces was the reason for its complete isolation from other planets-Earths of the Light Forces. **The GATES BETWEEN WORLDS** on our Midgard-Earth, due to the danger of the virus of the Dark Forces penetrating through them to other planet-Earths, were simply **DISCONNECTED** from the unified transport system of the civilisations of the Light Forces. Our Midgard-Earth fell into the quarantine zone for those infected with the "virus" Dark Forces, and this quarantine will continue until our Midgard-Earth either **FREES itself** from this "virus" **by DEVELOPING IMMUNITY** against it, or is **DESTROYED by** the Dark Forces. There is simply no other way.

In this way, **TERMINATION OF THE** of the interplanetary transport system **GATES OF THE INTERWORLD** to any of the Earth planets included in this system (including our Midgard-Earth) may occur for the following reasons:

1. DAMAGE or **DESTRUCTION of** the Interworld Gate itself on the planet Earth.

2. DAMAGE or **DESTRUCTION** on the key planet Earth of this transport system of **the CIRCLE OF MANY-FOLD** and **HEAVENLY NEEDLES**.

3. CAPTURE or **PENETRATION** of Dark Forces on any planet-Earth that is part of the transport system of the Gates of the Interworld.

The Interworld Gate on our Midgard-Earth was deactivated due to **the PENETRATION** of the Dark Forces onto the planet, in order to prevent the Dark Forces **from PENETRATING** through them to other planet-Earths connected to Midgard-Earth **INTO A SINGLE INTERSTELLAR TRANSPORT NETWORK**. It is precisely why the Gates of the Interworld are not functioning at present. And they will not function until our planet **is FREED FROM THE INFLUENCE OF THE INTERSTELLAR PARASITIC SYSTEM**. Traces of the use of the Interworld Gate have been preserved in the Russian language. The words СИГать and СИГануть — meant, as they do now, a jump, only not a jump from one step to another, but a jump from planet to planet through the Gates of the Interworld. The fact is that in the Slavic-Aryan tradition, **SIG** is a unit of time equal to approximately 1/300 millionth of a second. And, accordingly, the word SIGanut originally meant an almost instantaneous transition from one point in space to another, through the Gate of the Interworld or by teleportation. So, traces of the Great Past can be found in the Russian language at every "step"; one only needs to think about the meaning of the words we use every day...

The Night of Svarog, which lasted for the last millennium, has ended. The dawn of the Day of Svarog has begun, and the Dark Forces have no chance of waiting for a new Night of Svarog to try again to seize complete control of Midgard-Earth. During the Day of Svarog, humanity will have to take the next evolutionary step. And if this happens, even another Night of Svarog will not help the Dark Forces achieve their desired goal. They know this very well, and that is why the last Night of Svarog, which has just ended, was the most terrifying and bloodiest of all those in the past. The Dark, parasitic forces almost succeeded in achieving their goal, especially in the last century of the Night of Svarog.

Using the false ideology and philosophy of communism, they completely seized power in the Russian Empire, and several

later, and in some other European and Asian countries. Having seized power in Russia by deception, these forces proceeded to **GENOCIDE, MAINLY OF THE RUSSIAN PEOPLE**, **CONSCIOUSLY DESTROYING THE FLOWER OF THE NATION**, which had crystallised from the people over thousands of years. Millions were destroyed, and the whole world calmly watched what was happening, and not a single country in the world even attempted to stop this destruction. There was a reason for this, but unfortunately, it does not justify them in any way; on the contrary, it makes them accomplices in this universal crime against the Slavs, against the Russian people. But we will return to this a little later. For now, let us turn our attention to analysing how humans appeared on our blue planet Earth...

1.13. The movement of our ancestors through space on the White Men and White Women

To Rome the Gates of the Interworld, our ancestors used to travel to other Earth-like planets and spaceships — **WHITEMAN**. **WHITEMAN** were used in the past to travel to planets that did not have Interworld Gates. Remember that in order to use Interworld Gates, they must be installed on both the "sending" planet and the "receiving" planet. If the Interworld Gate is not installed on a planet, it is most likely for the following reasons:

1. The planet, which has intelligent life, for one reason or another, is not part of this union of civilisations.

2. The planet has intelligent life, but its civilisation is in the early stages of development and is not ready for interstellar contact.

3. The planet has no intelligent life and only research bases are located on it.

4. The planet has no life and is of no interest to the union of civilisations.

5. The planet is unknown to the union of civilisations.

In addition to using **WAITMAN** for communication between planets where the Interworld Gate is not installed, Waitmans were used both for transporting cargo and people over long distances (from one planet-Earth to another) and for transporting both people and cargo within a single planet. And these are not assumptions. Let us open the Tale of the Clear Falcon together: *"... Then the Clear Falcon said loudly: "Farewell, my red maiden! If you need me, you will find me, even though I will be very far away! But before that, walking to me across Thirty-Nine Lands, to the Thirteenth Palace, you will wear out seven pairs of iron boots, seven iron loaves of bread*

..."[()44] Beyond the Thirty-Nine Lands — what does this mean? Where is it and what is it? Is it a distance or a location? It is both. Our ancestors called other planets "lands," and the Thirty-Nine Lands

— means twenty-seven Earths (planets) of the Yarila-Sun system. Under the system Yarila-Sun was understood not the number of planets

revolving around a star, but the number of inhabited planets united into one system. In other words, Midgard-Earth was part of one of the associations of civilisations, which had twenty-seven inhabited Earth-like planets! And this association of civilisations of twenty-seven inhabited Earth-like planets was called the Yarila-Sun system. These twenty-seven Earth-like planets formed a single interstellar system, which had a common hierarchy of government, common laws and, most likely, a common culture and a common language of communication, and that language of communication was... Old Russian, which has changed very little since then!

In addition, the Clear Falcon indicates in which constellation the planet of the Yarila-Sun system is located, where he will be — in the Thirteenth Chamber — i.e., that he will be located in the thirteenth constellation of the Yarila-Sun system, which corresponds to the Slavic-Aryan name of the constellation Finista on the Svarog Circle. In order for Nastenka to get there, she had to overcome **THIRTY-NINE FAR DISTANCES — 27 FAR DISTANCES.** Thus
way, if you know the meaning of the words and understand their original meaning, several phrases uttered by Yasny Sokol are transformed into the exact coordinates of the place where he should be sought. Through her sleep, Nastenka heard the words of the Clear Falcon and in the morning decided to go in search of him, having a clear idea of where to look for her betrothed. First, she needed to find a spaceship — a White Man — to travel to other Earth-like planets:

"...Nastenka walks along the road. She walks not for a day, not for two, not for three days, she walks for a long time. She walked through a clear field, through the Urman forest, she walked through high mountains. Birds sang to her in the fields, the Urman forests welcomed her, she admired the whole world from the high mountains, and finally she reached a wonderful valley where the WAITMAN TRADERS stood and flew from this valley into the boundless heavens. Nastenka begged the kind people at the White Man's Trading Post and set off on a long journey from her native land, far, far away.

. [45]

After a long journey, she arrived: *"...to a wonderful valley, where the TRADING WHITEMANs stood..."* So it turns out that everyone knew about the existence of take-off and landing pads from which spaceships — the Whiteman — took off and landed,

and, moreover, **TRADING WHITE MEN**. And if there were **TRADING WHITE MEN**, then there must have been **TRADING RELATIONS** between our Midgard-Earth and other planet-Earths.

Some may object — this is a fairy tale, it's all made up.

Firstly, in the past, **a FAIRY TALE** was a narrative about real events, somewhat embellished with vivid images. And that this is indeed the case is confirmed by evidence that leaves no stone unturned in the arguments of sceptics. In 1999, a stone slab with a three-dimensional image of the area, made by an unknown method, was found in the village of Chandar. The slab bears a three-dimensional map of the Ural region with the Belaya, Ufa and Sutolka rivers. In addition, this stone map shows hydraulic structures: a system of canals stretching for 12,000 kilometres, dams and powerful weirs. The canals form two systems, each 500 metres wide. Twelve dams are marked, each 300-500 metres wide, up to ten kilometres long and three kilometres deep.

Secondly, this relief map shows several types of "strange" **PLATFORMS** near the canals. The image on the surface of the slab is a map on a scale of 1:1.1 km. There are many inscriptions on the slab, the "Chinese origin" of which has not been confirmed for one simple reason — **THE INSCRIPTIONS ARE MADE WITH SLAVIC-ARYAN RUNES.** It is only possible to create something like this with information from satellites and technology that is not known to modern civilisation (see **Fig. 11**).[46]

Professor A. Chuvyrov, who found this stone map, discovered a reference in the archives of the Governor-General of Ufa, dated to the end of the 18th century, to two hundred white stone slabs, allegedly located near the village of Chandar in the Nurimanovsky district. It is believed that they formed a three-dimensional map of our planet, Midgard-Earth. A new expedition organised by Professor A. Chuvyrov discovered a second stone slab map, confirming the archival data. It is unlikely that all the stone slab maps will be found, but what has already been discovered is sufficient to prove the existence on Midgard-Earth, as recently as thirteen to fifteen thousand years ago, of a highly developed civilisation that

was part of a system uniting many civilisations of the Galaxy. The discovery of these volumetric maps fully confirms the information of the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, turning them into a reliable source about the past of our civilisation.

Now let us return to the Tale of the Clear Falcon and recall that Nastenka, after a long journey, reached: *"...the valley of wonders, where the TRADING VAITMANS stood..."* And on the volumetric map of the Ural region: *"...Not far from the canals, RHOMBOIDAL PLATFORMS are marked..."*. Thus, it becomes obvious that **the RHOMBOIDAL PLATFORMS** on the three-dimensional map and **the STOPS OF THE TRADING VAITMANS** from the Tale are one and the same. It turns out that the purpose of the rhombic sites is simple — they are take-off and landing sites for White Men, both commercial and other categories...

As it turned out from conversations with Alexander Nikolaevich Chuvyrov, the relief map that was found showed platforms of various shapes, from rhombic to triangular, and of various sizes. The purpose of these platforms remained a mystery to researchers. And these sites are nothing more than **RUNWAYS** for **WHITEMAN** and **WHITEMAR,** both
for commercial purposes and other purposes. It can be assumed that the sites of different shapes were intended for **WHITEMAN** and **WHITEMAR** of different types and sizes. The dimensions of the rhombic sites, for example, are simply enormous and were most likely intended for the take-off and landing of huge **WHITEMAR**. To clarify the situation, I am providing data from the Slavic-Aryan Vedas on the purpose of the spaceships used by our ancestors.

Our ancestors called **MATCHING SPACESHIPS**, which **CARRIED 144 EACH, VAITMAR.**
WHITEMANS. The Whitemans were most likely spaceships used for **INTERGALACTIC COMMUNICATION** and long-range reconnaissance. The tale contains the following lines: *"... The URMAN FORESTS welcomed her, she admired the whole world from the high mountains, and finally she reached the VALLEY OF WONDERS, where the TRADING WHITEMANS stood and flew from this valley into the boundless heavens..."*. For modern people, words such as the Urman forests mean nothing. But **the URMAN FORESTS** covered the slopes **of the URMAN MOUNTAINS.** And

URMAN MOUNTAINS is the old name **for the URAL MOUNTAINS** (later, the Ural Mountains were also called the Ripey Mountains)! And when a familiar word or concept appears, everything immediately falls into place. "From the high mountains, she admired the whole world..." — indicates that her path lay through the Urman (Ural) Mountains.

And since this mountain range stretches from north to south almost along the meridian, her home could have been either east or west of the Urman (Ural) Mountains. In order for Nastenka to reach... the wonderful valley from which the Vaitmans flew into the boundless skies, she had to cross the mountain range. Let us also note that the tale says that the Vaitmans flew away from **the WONDERFUL VALLEY.** This means that this wonderful valley could have been located somewhere in the southern foothills of the Urman (Ural) Mountains. Since the Urman (Ural) Mountains themselves were covered with dense forests and surrounded on all sides by virgin taiga, the valleys at the foothills of the Urman Mountains could only be in the Southern Urals! Thus, the airfield described in the Tale could have been either east or west of the Urman (Ural) Mountains. When the Tale mentions a wonderful valley, this clearly indicates that the airfield for the White Man or White Sea must have been located in close proximity to the same Urman (Ural) Mountains.

This is the conclusion that can be drawn if we pay attention to the content of the Tale. But... the most surprising thing is that on the relief map found by Alexander Nikolaevich Chuvyrov, it was in the Southern Urals, to the west of the mountain range itself, that a rectangular area of enormous size was discovered (**Fig. 12** and **Fig. 13)**. This marvellous valley, from which the trading Vaitmans fly away into the endless skies, is a take-off and landing area of simply enormous dimensions! The area of this runway, or more simply, the cosmodrome, **is TWENTY-SEVEN THOUSAND FOUR HUNDRED** AND FORTY **SQUARE KILOMETRES!** This area could easily accommodate the cities of Ufa, Blagoveshchensk, Sterlitamak, Salavat, and all the smaller towns and villages between them! The size of the structures created by our ancestors is simply staggering! And the fact that in the tale of the Bright Falcon

It provides very accurate information about the past events of our ancestors. And in order to see this, one only needs to be able to delve into and understand the meaning conveyed by our ancestors. And this does not require much effort. One only needs to find the meaning and significance of words and concepts that are no longer used today, or to restore the true meaning of these words and concepts, precisely as our ancestors intended. And then a real miracle will happen! It will turn out that the Skaz is exactly what it was supposed to be by definition — a description of real events in the past of the Russian people, passed down orally from one generation to another, from ancient times to the present day. And the information passed down by our ancestors through the Skaz about the Clear Falcon turns out to be simply incredible. But it is also interesting how our wise ancestors were able to carry information about real events of the past through many millennia, information about events, the understanding of which allows us to tear off the black veil of lies from the great past of the Russian people, or more precisely, the Rus people!

Only a Russian person will seek the true meaning of words and concepts in the Tales or, as they later came to be called, in Russian folk tales. No foreigner will be able to see the information laid down by our ancestors in oral traditions for one simple reason: it is impossible for a foreigner to penetrate the true meaning of Russian words; they simply will not do so because there is no need. Only the genetic memory we have inherited from our ancestors enables us to bring the words of our great language back to life, and these words, once revived, will reveal to us the great secrets of the past that many would like to consign to oblivion.

A great deal of evidence has been destroyed, but no one has been able to destroy the tales and fairy tales. None of our enemies even attached any importance to them, considering them to be silly fantasies. But even for a Russian person, the true meaning of words will only be revealed after he (the Russian person — the Rus) is able to awaken! Until that happens, the words will keep their secrets, their true meaning. And to make sure that this is so, let's continue this analysis and see that in just one tale, The Clear Falcon, there is some amazing information "HIDDEN"... So, let us return to Nastenka's adventures at the point where we left her, namely the moment when she set off on her first journey to the trading

White Man after leaving her father's house... After a long journey, White Man's flight ended: *"...and when White Man's trade ship landed on the wondrous land, she walked along the forest road, following the blue sun as it set. She walked for a long time, night had already fallen, and in the heavens*

two moons shone in the heavens above the earth" .[47]

Thus, the traveller found herself on another planet, part of a planetary system dominated by blue in the spectrum of the setting sun. That is why **the SUN is BLUE** in the sky of this planet. Torgova Vaitmana took her to another planet, but not to the Palace (Constellation) of Finista. After finding out from the Goddess Karna that the Palace of Finista was still **ONE AND A HALF CIRCLES OF FAR DISTANCES away,** Nastenka began to prepare for a new journey. Incidentally, the word journey — to walk along a path — means to go your own way, in other words, to seek your path, the meaning of your life, and to realise yourself. Nowadays, this word has acquired a completely banal meaning, which boils down to the physical movement of a person from one point to another. Our ancestors had another word for this — to wander, which is used less and less in modern language.

The oblivion of many words and the deliberate distortion of the true meaning of others has led to a situation where even genetically Russian people do not understand the meaning of many words or understand them incorrectly. Linguistic sabotage carried out by the enemies of the human race has led to a situation where these words mean little to modern Russian people. Most people, glancing at the words **DALNYAYA DAL,** will not even stop to pay attention to them, considering them to be merely a literary turn of phrase, but in vain! For our ancestors, however, these seemingly ordinary but incomprehensible words were as clear and understandable as the sky on a clear day. **DALNYAYA DAL** is not just a figurative perception of a great distance by our "primitive" ancestors, but **a UNIT OF LENGTH** equal to approximately 1**.4 LIGHT YEARS** according to modern concepts. For those who have forgotten or are unfamiliar with the concept of a light year, let me remind you that **a LIGHT YEAR**
is the distance that light travels in one year, if we assume that **the SPEED OF LIGHT** in space is equal to
300, THOUSAND KILOMETRES IN SECONDS. Thus,

A LIGHT YEAR is equal to **9.4608×10*12*** km and, accordingly, **LONG DISTANCE** is approximately equal to a distance of **13.245×10*12*** km.

Now let's figure out what **a HALF CIRCLE** is.

Everyone understands what one and a half means, but our ancestors' concept of a circle differed from the modern one. Most likely, this refers to **the Svarog Circle**, which was divided into **16 parts**, so that one and a half circles is numerically equivalent to **24**. And if we now convert everything into values that are understandable to us, then **ONE AND A HALF CIRCLES OF FAR DISTANCES** will be equal to a distance of **33.6 LIGHT YEARS** or 3**.1788288×10(*14)***km. Thus, the distance from the planet of the Goddess Karna to the Hall of Finista is **33.6** light years, while from Midgard-Earth this distance is **27**

or **37.**8 light years. It turns out that from

Midgard-Earth to the planet of the Goddess Karna is a distance of **3 FAR DISTANCES** or **4.2 LIGHT YEARS**.

An interesting "picture" emerges — there is **ONLY ONE STAR** at this distance from Earth — **ALPHA (α) CENTAURI**. This means that Nastenka's first stop was on the planet Earth from the planetary system **ALPHA (α) CENTAUR** and that a highly developed civilisation existed on our Midgard-Earth at the time when the Tale of the Bright Falcon was created. I would also like to note that **a** similar **COINCIDENCE** in the Tale of the Clear Falcon is **the DISTANCE TO THE FIRST PLANET, EARTH,**

where Nastenka met the goddess Karna, and **THE DISTANCE TO THE NEAREST STAR ALPHA (α) CENTAUR**, **CANNOT BE A COINCIDENCE**. And this is **YET ANOTHER UNCONDITIONAL CONFIRMATION OF THE TRUTH**

of the information contained in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas.

According to current data, **ALPHA (α) CENTAURI** *is a yellow star of the main sequence, located **4.36 light years** from Earth and with a diameter slightly larger than that of the Sun*. It should be noted that the exact distance to the star Alpha Centauri was obtained relatively recently — in 2003. Before that, various sources gave information about the distance to this star **FROM 4.3 TO 4.5 LIGHT YEARS!** Only recently was the exact distance to this star determined, and it turned out to be 4**.36 light years.** If we convert the distance measurements

our ancestors, the distance to the nearest star, which is mentioned in The Tale, will be equal to **4.2 YEARS. YEARS**. The coincidence distance to this star with text Сказа is simply incredible. And the star itself is practically identical to our Sun. And although there is some difference in the figures (1**.6** tenths) between modern data and ancient data, we should trust the accuracy of our ancestors more, since they, at least, flew to other stars and Earth-like planets, while modern data is purely theoretical. Moreover, the speed of light (**C)** is not a constant and varies within fairly wide limits, which has been confirmed by modern science. So, there is some difference between the real data of our ancestors and purely theoretical assumptions of modern scientists, based on the concept light year, as a unit of measurement, are only confirmation the truth of the information presented in The Tale of the Clear Falcon. But someone may notice that Nastenka describes the planet as having **a BLUE SUN**. The sceptic is already rubbing his hands with glee in anticipation of pleasure of exposing yet another falsification. But... the sceptic's joy will be somewhat premature, to say the least. Our traveller speaks of... **the setting BLUE** sun. Our **SETTING SUN is RED**, and sometimes burgundy. This is especially noticeable in winter, during severe frosts. Does this mean that our Sun is red or burgundy? I don't think so. There are several Reasons for this:

1. **THE INCLINATION OF THE PLANET'S AXIS** in relation to its Sun. If **PLANETARY AXIS IS TILTED TO its LIGHT**, as in the case of our Sun, the spectrum will shift towards longer optical wavelengths, i.e., **a RED SHIFT OF THE SPECTRUM** will be observed. If **the PLANETARY AXIS IS TILTED FROM ITS LUMINARY**, the spectrum will shift towards shorter optical waves, i.e., **a BLUE SHIFT OF THE SPECTRUM** will be observed.
2. **DISTANCE FROM THE PLANET TO ITS LUMINAIRE**. The closer the planet is its star, the larger proportion of short optical waves in the star's spectrum reaching the planet. The further

from the star, the greater the proportion of long optical waves in the star's spectrum reaching the planet.

3. GAS COMPOSITION OF THE ATMOSPHERE. Even a slight change in the proportions of gases forming the atmosphere causes a significant change in the spectrum of radiation absorbed by the planet's atmosphere from the star. The presence of inert gases in the planet's atmosphere that are different from those on Earth also leads to a significant change in the spectrum of radiation absorbed by the atmosphere from the star.

Thus, the Blue Sun setting below the horizon, which Nastenka saw on the planet of the Goddess Karna, does not mean that this planet Earth is not located in the Alpha (**α**) Centauri system. For those who still have doubts, I recommend looking at our Sun through different light filters, which create a similar effect to the reasons listed above. Now, let us return to the cosmic odyssey of a simple Russian girl, which (odyssey) in fact, as it becomes clear, was a real event...

In order to get to the Hall (Constellation) of Finista, she had to continue her journey: *"...and she sees — the forests are dark, the grass in the fields is not grain, but thorny, the mountains are bare and rocky, and the birds do not sing above the earth. Nastenka walked further and further, hurrying faster and faster. Lo and behold, another wonderful valley, and on it golden Vaitmans, all trading. Nastenka begged the kind people on the golden Vaitman, trading, ...and departed from the wondrous Earth...* [48]If she had her own White Man, or if she managed to meet a merchant White Man departing for the Hall (Constellation) of Finista, Nastenka would only need one journey. But, due to the fact that the merchant Waitmans travelled from planet to planet on their own business, she had to be content with the help of those who were flying in the right direction. Thus, she found herself on the next planet: "*...The golden White Man settled on the dark, unattractive Earth. The Sun sets behind the mountains, giving little warmth and light, and there are no moons in the heavens above this Earth at all..."* .[49]

From this description, it is clear that the star of this planet, according to modern classification, belongs to the class of Red Dwarfs, which corresponds to the last phase of a star's life. In principle, Red Dwarfs are dying stars. The lack of light and heat determines

the poverty of planetary life, and this is impossible to imagine for a person who is far from science and has no idea about the existence of other worlds, which was, in principle, Nastenka. The planet Earth, where the goddess Zhela lived, was quite unattractive, and according to the goddess Zhela, it was no less than **TWENTY-NINE FAR DISTANCES AND A HALF — 22.5 FAR DISTANCES — 31.5 LIGHT YEARS** or **2.980152×10*14*** km. Nastenka approached Finista's Palace by **2.1 LIGHT YEARS**. Just imagine for a moment how long it would take modern "spaceships" to cover such a distance. But, nevertheless, she is still far from her final destination, and her journey continues:

"...She looks and sees that there is only one black forest growing on this Earth, and there are no clear fields. And the further the ball rolls, the taller the trees grow, their trunks intertwining. It has become completely dark: the sun is not visible in the sky, only the glow of the crimson sunset remains. The black forest parted, and Nastenka saw a large wasteland, paved with black stone, and on it were fiery Vaitmans. Nastenka begged the kind people for the fiery Vaitman... and departed from the unsightly Earth..." .[50] The next stop on the way to the palace (Constellation) of Finista was on a planet rich in nature: *"The fiery Vaitman descended upon the glorious, adorned Earth. The golden Sun sets beyond the sea and gives much light, and four Moons from the heavens cover the glorious Earth with wondrous light..."* .[51]

With each flight, Nastenka finds herself closer and closer to the palace (constellation) of Finist. As the Goddess Srecha informed her, from her planet Earth to the Palace of Finista there are no less than **TWENTY-NINE FAR DISTANCES AND ONE THIRD— 21 FAR DISTANCES** or **29.4 LIGHT YEARS** — **2.7814752×10(*14)*** km. As can be seen, Nastenka approached Finista's Palace only slightly, by **2.1** light years, when flying from the planet Earth, where the Goddess Zhela lived. But this does not necessarily mean that the distance between these two Earths is 2**.1** light years, only that this planet is 2**.1** light years **CLOSER** to Finist's Palace. It is always necessary to remember the vastness of outer space, and

that the planets visited by Nastenka, theoretically and practically, **CANNOT BE LOCATED IN A STRAIGHT LINE**. Each of the planets on her path differs from the others in terms of its stars, number of moons, and nature. Subconsciously, she compares each of these planets to her native Midgard-Earth, which is psychologically quite natural, and this confirms the reliability of the information, which over time has taken on mythical forms, which is very characteristic of Russian tales, in which real events
are "dressed" in mythical clothing. This was done not so much for the sake of a clever turn of phrase, but rather to hide real information and thus preserve it for posterity... And once again, the road calls Nastenka:

"...and she followed the little ball of yarn, back to the valley where the VARIOUS VAITMANS stood. She saw the silver Waitman, changed into her fourth pair of iron boots, and asked the kind people to take her with them... and then the path of the silver Waitman ended, and Nastenka's path had no end. Nastenka sighed heavily, and as she sat down on the strange, deserted and scorching land of the White Man, under the White Sun... in the heavens
above the earth, three moons shone with bright light... [52]

And Nastenka arrived on the planet Earth, where the goddess Nesrecha lived, who explained to her that she still had to travel **ONE CIRCLE OF FAR DISTANCES WITH ONE QUARTER — 20 FAR DISTANCES — 28 LIGHT YEARS** or 2**.649024×10(*14)** km.
This time, the journey was shortened by one distant distance — **1.4** light
years. And again, this is not the end of the journey:

"...He led her ball through the mountains to the valley, where only one large Waitmara stood. She saw the large Waitmara, changed into her fifth pair of iron boots, and begged the kind people to take her with them to Earth, where the GODDESS TARA lives. The big White Horse raced so fast among the stars in the sky that the STARRY LIGHT TURNED INTO STRIPS and shimmered like a wonderful rainbow... The big White Horse descended onto the wonderful Earth, the marvellous Earth. The golden sun plays with its rays above the green forests, giving warmth and light to all living creatures. Nastenka sees a city standing next to the green forests
, and in the middle of it a white stone palace... [53]

The Great White Chariot — the Great Heavenly Chariot — was the name given in the past to a spaceship capable of carrying more than 144 White Men. In other words, the Great White Chariot was called the mother ship or the mothership. The speed of the Great Vaitmara, on which Nastenka was flying, was close to the speed of light, as can be seen from the description (it should be remembered that the speed of light **C** in space is not constant, as was assumed by the theory of relativity, which is incorrect and was deliberately falsified). That is why Nastenka could observe how the starlight turned into stripes and shimmered with a wonderful rainbow. Such a thing is impossible to imagine, but only to experience firsthand, especially for a young girl, unless, of course, she has a degree in quantum physics. The goddess Tara told her that to reach Finista's Palace from her planet Earth, there was **ONE** MORE **CIRCLE OF FAR DISTANCES** left to travel — **16**
DISTANT DISTANCES — 22.4 LIGHT YEARS or **2.1192192×10*14***
km. This time, she came closer to her destination by **FOUR FAR DISTANCES** — **5.6** light years. After finding out from the goddess Tara where and how she could get help in finding the shortest route to Finista's Palace (Constellation), Nastenka set off again:

"...and went to the FIRE CHARIOT. And when she reached the fire chariot, Nastenka changed into her sixth pair of iron boots and departed on the chariot from the wondrous Earth. The fiery chariot raced so fast among the stars of the heavens that THE STARS WERE NOT VISIBLE, ONLY A MULTICOLOURED RAINBOW SHIMMERED...
The fiery chariot descended to Earth, Nastenka got out and was so surprised that she almost lost her mind. It seemed to her THAT SHE WAS BACK ON HER NATIVE SOIL, as if she had never left. Just as the bright sun plays with its rays over the forests and fields,
and birds were flying in the sky... .[54]

As can be seen from the Tale, Nastenka found herself on a planet that was like a twin to Midgard-Earth. This once again confirms that the other Earth-like planets she visited were very different from Midgard-Earth. What is also curious is that she was not surprised by planets that were very different from her native Midgard-Earth, but was struck by a planet Earth that was very similar. And this means only one thing —

she, a simple girl, **KNEW ABOUT THE MANY INHABITED WORLDS**, met people who had come from other Earth planets, and this was **NORMAL** and **FAMILIAR** to her. Apparently, she had formed the opinion that all other Earth-like planets must be different from her native Midgard-Earth. And that is precisely why she was shocked by the planet Earth, which was mirror-like to Midgard-Earth. For a person who has travelled into space for the first time, the journey itself to other worlds and other Earth-like planets with nature different from their own should be a shock. But this is not what we see. Nastenka in Skaza reacts calmly to the nature of other Earth-like planets, which have different suns in the sky, a different colour of the heavens, and unusual plant and animal worlds.

Such a reaction is only possible if such journeys were not unusual. That many people she knew had travelled to other Earth-like planets and talked about their travels. And the way she reacted to the need to find her Clear Falcon in the Chamber (Constellation) Finista, suggests that the very idea that he could be in another star constellation was not implausible to Nastenka. She simply prepared for the journey and set off, knowing where to find the airstrip from which she could fly to another star constellation. For her, this behaviour was natural. In order to get her beloved back, she "ONLY" needed **to FLY TO OTHER WORLDS.** For Nastenka, this was almost equivalent to a modern person travelling to another country, i.e., a fairly mundane activity. This again speaks to the prevalence of travel between worlds in those days. And the issue itself was apparently resolved quite simply — she spoke to kind people and they took her with them on the trading Vaitmans, which were flying in the direction she needed.

Thus, on passing trade White Manes and Great White Mares, she gradually approached the Chamber (Constellation) of Finista. But before reaching it, she still had to travel **HALF A CIRCLE OF FAR DISTANCES — 8 FAR DISTANCES — 11.2 LIGHT YEARS** or

1.0596096×10*14* km. This time she approached the Chamber of Finista by **8 FAR DISTANCES** or **11.2** light years. From a planet so similar to Midgard-Earth, she set off to the Chamber

(Constellation) Finista: *"...and departed on the Heavenly Chariot from the wondrous land. Although the Heavenly Chariot sped swiftly among the stars, to Nastenka it seemed that this journey was the longest ever. How much time had passed, no one knows, only that Nastenka wore out her last pair of iron boots, gnawed through her last piece of iron bread, and then the journey of the Heavenly Chariot came to an end. The Fiery Chariot descended to Earth, and Dazhbog Tarkh Perunovich pointed out to Nastenka which way to go...* ."[55]

Thus, Nastenka reached the Hall (Constellation) of Finista with six "transfers." At this point, we will let her go her own way. It was important for us to follow her travels from one planet, Earth, to another and find out how it happened and how she got there. Analysis of this revealed a surprising layer of information about what our ancestors knew, what was familiar and commonplace to them. Surprisingly, it turns out that for them, **TRAVELS FROM PLANET TO PLANET WERE A COMMON PHENOMENON**. In addition, while visiting different planets, Nastenka encountered support and assistance from the inhabitants of these planets, whom our ancestors revered as goddesses and gods: Karna, Zhela, Srecha, Nesrecha, Tara, Jiva, and Tarkh. Moreover, they themselves say that this is what they are called, and not what they themselves believe: *"...listen me, lovely maiden. I am CALLED the Goddess Zhela..."* .[56] Usually, when a person says their name, they say "my name is," "I am called," etc. When they say "**I AM CALLED**," it means one thing — a name given by someone else, and it does not necessarily coincide with the real or true name. This clarification is made in order to avoid confusion with names and concepts. It is also interesting that all the gods and goddesses mentioned in the Tale lived on different planets-Earths, which, moreover, are spread out over vast distances in space and were located in different palaces-constellations. This fact alone, if you think about it, suggests that those revered as gods on Midgard-Earth were not actually gods. Each of them came to Midgard-Earth with a specific task, and after completing it, they returned to their home planets or to others to help civilisations or colonies on these planets solve the problems they faced.

Of course, they were all highly developed beings with enormous capabilities compared to ordinary humans. And it is not surprising that those they helped attributed divine origins to them. It is very difficult for people at different evolutionary levels of development to understand each other. This is especially true for those who are evolutionarily lower, because they **have NOT** YET **gone** through many **STAGES OF DEVELOPMENT.** Meanwhile, those who had passed through these evolutionary stages began their development from scratch and were able to go through many evolutionary steps until they reached a level that allowed them to master the abilities that made them, in the eyes of others, godlike. That is why they treated those **who had NOT gone** through enlightenment with knowledge as children who still had to grow out of their "short trousers" and experience enlightenment with knowledge, and reach qualitatively different levels of capabilities. These highly developed beings helped others solve pressing problems that they themselves, for one reason or another, were unable to solve, and passed on to them the skills and knowledge necessary for their own development.

Some may ask: why didn't they help others rise to their level? Was it caused by fear of losing their godlike status? Not at all. The fact is that, in order to **ACQUIRE SIMILAR QUALITIES AND POSSIBILITIES**, every person **MUST THEMSELVES GO THROUGH ALL THE NECESSARY EVOLUTIONARY STEPS** for this.

The speed at which **a person** climbs this evolutionary ladder depends on the individual, their abilities, their spiritual qualities and their diligence. Some people will be able to climb these evolutionary steps quickly, within one lifetime. Others will need many life cycles to achieve this. Some may never achieve enlightenment through knowledge. This is not because it is impossible in principle, but because in order to do so, a person must go through and experience each evolutionary step themselves, and no one else can do this for them. In principle, it is possible to guide a person through the evolutionary steps, but this will not change anything for the person themselves if they do not understand and know how, what, and why.

Receiving opportunities that are not in line with one's level of evolutionary development creates the danger that a **SPIRITUALLY IMMATURE** person with such opportunities may not be able to withstand or realise their responsibility and use them **FOR EVIL**. And this has happened more than once. Such a spiritually immature person with great opportunities is fertile ground for the actions of the Dark Forces, whose parasitic nature allows them to skilfully manipulate this immaturity. Such a discrepancy between form and content has always been a source of problems. And what good can come of trying to explain, for example, quantum physics to a newborn baby who has not yet learned to speak, and then giving them a powerful laser to play with? I think nothing good. And not because it is inaccessible to humans in principle, but because understanding quantum physics and the fact that a laser is not a toy is not accessible to a child. The child must first learn to speak, write, read, go to school and study for a long time, after which these concepts will become clear to them and they will develop an understanding of responsibility for their actions. And again, not every child, after going through education, will be able to understand quantum physics and the degree of personal responsibility for their own actions.

And there is nothing humiliating about that. Every person is unique by nature, but nevertheless, all people differ in their abilities, talents, diligence, and strength of character. And because of this, the realisation of their lives will be different. One way or another, our ancestors were helped by highly developed beings, whom our ancestors, the "children," perceived as gods... Although the meaning of the word "God" was completely different for our ancestors, but more on that later... It is no coincidence that our ancestors said to foreigners: *"...we are the children of Tarkh and Tara..."* Tarkh and Tara were considered the patrons and guardians of the Russian Land. Let us find out who the gods and goddesses mentioned in the Tale of the Bright Falcon were for the Slavic-Aryans:

1. ***GODDESS KARNA*** *— The Heavenly Goddess-Patroness of all new births and human reincarnations. Goddess Karna grants every person the right to rid themselves of the mistakes and unseemly deeds committed in their Manifest earthly life and to fulfil their destiny, as ordained by the Supreme God Rod. It depends on the Heavenly Goddess Karna in which region of our Midgard Earth, in*

which of the ancient Rods of the Great Race, under what conditions, and at what historical time a person's new incarnation will take place. This is so that a person can complete their life journey on Midgard-Earth with dignity, honour, and a clear conscience, and continue it in another world.

2. ***GODDESS ZHELYA*** *— Heavenly Goddess-Patroness and Goddess-Guardian of the Trise Rituals (rituals of sending the deceased to the World of Ancestors). Goddess Zhelya is a very kind-hearted, good-natured younger sister of Goddess Karna. The goddess Zhela meets the souls of the dead who rise with the sacred smoke of the Kroda (funeral pyre) or the funeral boat, and gives them the necessary instructions so that they can settle into the World of the Navii and learn where they should go next on the Golden Path of Spiritual Development, as commanded by the Supreme God Svarog.*

3. ***GODDESS DOLYA (SRECHA)*** *— The Heavenly Goddess of happy fate, happiness and good fortune in life and creative endeavours. She is an eternally beautiful, young Heavenly spinner who spins the wonderful thread of human life. Goddess Dolya is a very skilled craftswoman and needlewoman. From her emerald spindle flows the smooth and strong golden thread of human life and destiny, which she holds tightly in her gentle and tender hands. The goddess Dolya is the youngest daughter of the heavenly mother Makosh and the younger sister of the goddess Nedolya.*

4. ***GODDESS NEDOLYA (MISFORTUNE)*** *— A Heavenly Goddess who bestows misfortune upon various people and their children for violating the Laws of RITA (Heavenly Laws of Purity of Lineage and Blood) and the Blood Commandments. She is an elderly woman who spins a special thread of human life. From her old granite spindle flows a crooked, uneven and fragile grey thread of life and fate of a person punished by God's lesson. When a person fully completes the lesson of the Gods, Misfortune cuts the grey thread of his life, and the person, freed from his unhappy fate, goes to the World of Ancestors, or weaves the golden thread of her younger sister into the fate of the person. The goddess Nedolya is the eldest daughter of the Heavenly Mother Makosha and the elder sister of the goddess Dolya.*

5. ***GODDESS TARA*** *(Tarina, Taya, Tabiti) is the younger sister of the god Tarkh, called Dazhbog, and the daughter of the Heavenly God Perun. The goddess Tara always sparkles with kindness, love, tenderness, care, and*

attention. Her grace is poured out not only on Nature, but also on people. The eternally beautiful Goddess Tara is the Heavenly Guardian of the Sacred Groves, Forests, Oak Groves and Sacred Trees of the Great Race — Oak, Cedar, Elm, Birch and Ash. Due to the fact that the Goddess Tara, together with her older brother Tarkh Dazhbog, guard the boundless lands of Belovodye and Svyata Rasa, these territories are called the lands of Tarkh and Tara, i.e. Grand Tartaria. In addition, the North Star was named after this beautiful goddess, Tara, by the Slavic and Aryan peoples.

6. ***GODDESS JIVA*** *(Devi, Zhiva, Diva, Shiva) — Goddess of Eternal Universal Life, Goddess of young and pure Human Souls. The goddess Jiva gives every person of the Great Race or descendant of the Heavenly Lineage a pure and bright soul at birth in the World of Yavi, and after a righteous earthly life, she gives a person a drink of Divine Surica from the Cup of Eternal Life. The goddess Jiva is the embodiment of the fruitful power of Life, eternal youth, youthfulness and love, as well as the highest Beauty of all Nature and man. She is the patron goddess of the Virgin's Chamber in the Svarog Circle. It is believed that when Yarilo-Sun is in the Heavenly Chamber of the Virgin, children are born with special abilities, such as foresight of great changes in people's lives and prediction of dangerous natural phenomena, as well as the ability to understand any complicated situation. The goddess Jiva is the kind-hearted wife and saviour of Tarkh Dazhbog. She also bestows tenderness, kindness, warmth and attentiveness upon pregnant women and nursing mothers from the Great Race, who observe ancient family traditions and centuries-old ancestral customs.*

7. ***GOD TARKH PERUNOVICH (DAZHBOG)*** *— Guardian God of ancient Great Wisdom. He was named Dazhbog (the giving God) for giving the people of the Great Race and the descendants of the Heavenly Clan the Nine Santii (Books). These Santii, written in ancient runes, contain the Sacred Ancient Vedas, the Commandments of Tarkha Perunovich and his teachings... Dazhbog is the giver of all good things, happiness and prosperity. Tarkha Dazhbog was glorified in sacred and folk songs and hymns not only for the happy and dignified life of the Great Race, but also for delivering them from the forces of the Dark World.*

which were gathered by the Koschei on the nearest moon, Lele, in order to capture Midgard-Earth. Tarkh Dazhbog destroyed the moon along with all the dark forces that were on it... Dazhbog Tarkh Perunovich is the patron god of the Race's Palace in the Svarog Circle. Very often in various ancient Vedic texts, Tarkh Perunovich asks his beautiful sister, the golden-haired goddess Tara, to help the people of the Great Race. Together they performed good deeds, helping people to settle the endless expanses of Midgard-Earth. The god Tarkh indicated the best place to locate a settlement and build a temple or sanctuary, while his sister, the goddess Tara, advised the people of the Great Race which trees to use for construction. In addition, she taught people to plant new trees in place of those that had been cut down, so that their descendants would have new trees for construction. Subsequently, many clans began

call themselves the grandchildren of Tarkh and Tara...[57]

The gods and goddesses whom Nastenka addressed in her search for a husband are listed in the order in which Nastenka visited them in the Tale of the Clear Falcon: Karna, Zhela, Srecha (Fate), Nesrecha (Misfortune), Tara, Jiva, and Tarkh Perunovich (Dazhbog). And if we pay attention to their "areas of responsibility" among our ancestors, some curious nuances become clear. Nastenka asked the goddess Karna whether the Clear Falcon had been reincarnated somewhere for a new life. She asked the goddess Zhela whether he was in the World of Navi — in other words, whether he had died and passed from the World of Yavi to the World of Navi. It turns out that Nastenka was not sure that her betrothed was alive. Having ascertained that he was not in the World of the Dead, she went to the goddess Sreche (Fate) to find out where the threads of life and destiny were leading her and her betrothed. From the goddess Nesrechi (Misfortune), she clarified whether what had happened to her and the Clear Falcon was punishment for wrongdoing. Had they inadvertently violated the Laws of RITA and the Blood Commandments? Only then, with a clear conscience, did she turn to the goddess Tara for help, knowing that she helps people from the Russian Land and, if necessary, will ask her brother, the god Tarkh Perunovich (Dazhbog), for help. Having enlisted the support of the patroness of lovers, the Goddess Jiva — the wife of the God Tarkh — Nastenka sets off to meet her

betrothed on the Heavenly Chariot of the God Tarkh, who took her to the Palace (Constellation) of Finist. From all of the above, it follows that Nastenka's actions were not accidental, but were subject to the hierarchical rules according to which our ancestors lived. Her visits to the goddesses and gods took place according to their position in the Heavenly Hierarchy of the Forces of Light. This indicates that practically every person on Russian soil in the past knew about the existence of this hierarchy and knew the rules of conduct. In addition, the so-called gods were perceived by the people of that time not as celestial beings, but as people who were evolutionarily advanced and enlightened by knowledge, who had evolved to such an extent that they possessed incredible abilities and capabilities.

It is also interesting that Nastenka reached the planets-Earths, where the Goddesses and Gods lived, only through Waitman or Waitmar, which suggests that during the events described in the Tale, the Gates of the Interworld were not functioning on Midgard-Earth as a result of the star wars between the Light and Dark Forces. If this is so, then the events described in the Tale of the Clear Falcon took place about forty thousand years ago. Around the same time, the god Perun appeared on Midgard-Earth and explained to the Volkhvs, the guardians of the Gates of the Interworld, how to restore this interstellar transport system for instantaneous travel between the planets-Earths of the intergalactic union of civilisations of the Light Forces.

Of course, there were Earth-like planets that did not have the Gates of the Interworld, and it could be assumed that there were no Gates of the Interworld in the Chamber (Constellation) of Finista. And then the events of the Tale of the Clear Falcon could have happened at any time after the planetary catastrophe on Midgard-Earth, which occurred 13,016 years ago (as of 2007) as a result of a collision between the Ancient Slavic-Aryan Empire (First Empire) and Antlan (Atlantis). Only after this catastrophe did regular communication between Midgard-Earth and other planet-Earths cease, when, as a result of the inept use of the Elemental Forces of Midgard-Earth by the highest caste of Antlania (Atlantis) destroyed the Small Moon Fatta, and its fragments fell on Midgard-Earth, changing the angle of the planet's axis. Only then, when the continental plates shifted as a result of this catastrophe, powerful

earthquakes, volcanic eruptions, etc., caused by this catastrophe destroyed the natural elements and the take-off and landing sites for the White Men and White Women, as well as the beautiful cities and other grandiose structures of our ancestors, only then were the Gates of the Interworld blocked! Until that time, they had been active, and their control crystals had remained in their designated places. In addition, during her journey, Nastenka visited the High Hierarchs of the Forces of Light on their planets-Earths. These hierarchs were the Goddesses: Karna, Zhela, Srecha (Fate), Nesrecha (Misfortune), Tara, Jiva, and the God Tarkh Perunovich (Dazhbog).

Consequently, on the Earth-like planets of these Light Hierarchs, at least on some of these Earth-like planets, there must have been Interworld Gates! But Nastenka can only reach these Earth-like planets on the Vaitmans and Vaitmars. This means that the events of the Tale of the Clear Falcon took place during the war between the Light and Dark Forces, when cosmic social parasites destroyed some of the Earth-like planets with nuclear strikes, on which the Many-Gated Circles (Troara-Earth) were located, and when the Interworld Gate was not active on Midgard-Earth. Therefore, we can say with great confidence that the events of the Tale of the Clear Falcon took place about forty thousand years ago! Now let us return to the Vaitmans and Vaitmars.

Let us recall that our ancestors called the Great Vaitmara the Great Heavenly Chariot. Such spaceships were intended for very long flights, most likely for flying from one galaxy to another. These spaceships could carry, as mentioned earlier, more than 144 Vaitmans. The Vaitmans were used as research spacecraft to travel between neighbouring star systems that were relatively close together, as well as for trade. It can be assumed that there were two types of spaceships — **INTERGALACTIC CLASS — LARGE WEITMANS** and **GALACTIC CLASS — WHITEMANS**. The class of galactic spaceships (Whiteman) — was used for movement within one galaxy. Class of intergalactic space ships (White Mar) — for moving between neighbours and distant

galaxies. This is confirmed by the fact that the differences in the speed of movement in space are described in **VAITMAN** and **VAITMAR**. Only in cases of travel on **the BIG VAITMAR — THE GREAT HEAVENLY CHARIOT**, on **FIRE CHARIOT** and **HEAVENLY CHARIOT**, the speed of movement was faster than light. The folding of space by the Great White Mares was apparently used for large spatial jumps, from one galaxy to another. Over short distances within a single galaxy, when flying from one star system to another, neither the White Men nor the White Maries used space contraction. Perhaps this was due to the necessary security measures during the next star war between the Light and Dark Forces, which raged about forty thousand Earth years ago. But that is a topic for another conversation...

It is obvious that the Great Heavenly Chariot, the Fiery Chariot, and the Heavenly Chariot are, in common parlance, different names for the same intergalactic spacecraft — **the WHITEMARS**. In addition, some differences in the names of intergalactic spaceships — Waitmar — are most likely caused by their technical differences, which may be due to the following reasons:

1. Each of these ships was created by different civilisations.

2. Each of these spaceships belongs to different models and types of intergalactic ships created by the same civilisation.

One way or another, White Mares were used to travel very long distances in space, distances significantly greater than those accessible to White Men. White Men were most likely able to easily enter planetary atmospheres and land on the surface. This explains their use for transporting trade goods. The description mentions different types of trade White Men: golden, fiery, and silver. It is also interesting that there were several types of White Men on the runway on the planet Earth of the Goddess of Speech (Doli): *"...to the valley where various White Men stood. She saw the Silver White Man, changed into her fourth pair of iron boots , and , and begged the kind people to take her with her...".*

There were various WHITE MEN standing there... but Nastenka chose **the SILVER WHITE MAN**. This may mean that **ONLY the SILVER WHITE MAN** has the ability to take her to the planet Earth, where the Goddess Nesrecha (Misfortune) lived. This means that different civilisations or alliances of civilisations had **DIFFERENT** spaceships — White Men. **EXTERNAL DIFFERENCES** indicate that they had technical features, which, in turn, indicates the independent development of civilisations or alliances of civilisations that maintained trade and, possibly, other types of relations with each other. Only on the third planet of its journey, Earth, were there different White Men on the landing pad, which leads to the conclusion that this third planet, Earth, was most likely a trading centre for many civilisations. And most likely, this is due to the convenient location of this planet Earth in space...

1.14. Information in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas about visits to Midgard-Earth by the light hierarchies and the stages of human development

About Vaitmanas and Vaitmaras are mentioned in various runic manuscripts, which once again confirms the idea that for our ancestors **MOVEMENT IN SPACE ON SPACESHIPS** was **an EVERYDAY OCCURRENCE**.

However, the Slavic-Aryan Vedas also mention visits to Midgard-Earth by the Bright Hierarchies:

> **1.(1).** As in the city of the Gods, in Asgard Iriysky, at the confluence of the sacred rivers Iriya and Omi, near the Great Temple of Inglia, at the sacred stone Alatyr, the divine chariot of Vaitmana descended from the heavens... Great radiance and flame surrounded it as it descended to Earth...
> ... ...
>
> **2.(2)**. Gathered and assembled before the Heavenly White One, the Aryan and Da'Aryan tribes, the tribes of the Rassen and Holy Russians, the leaders and warriors of all the tribes of the Great Race, the silver-haired Veduns gathered and the wise magicians, and servants of the One God...
> ... ...
>
> **3.(3)**. They gathered and assembled, sat down in rows around the Vaitmana, glorified the Gods for many days... And the White Man opened, and the Bright Heavenly God came out of it in the flesh...
> ... ...[58]

As follows from this passage, next to Asgard Iriysky there was a take-off and landing landing pad, on which landed and took off

space ships — the White Men. It is curious that the appearance of Perun **IN THE FLESH** is particularly emphasised. This means that the Light Gods and Goddesses could appear before people in the form of Essences and communicate with them telepathically. However, in those days, not all people could receive telepathic information, and it can be assumed that telepathic communication was carried out by people specially trained for this purpose — Volkhvs and Vedyans. In cases where it was necessary to convey information to people **who were UNABLE** to receive information **TELEPATHICALLY,** or to confirm the reliability of receiving fundamentally important information, the cosmic Light Hierarchies appeared themselves, **IN THE FLESH.**

The special attention paid to this fact in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas suggests that such events were quite rare and that something extremely important was happening both on Midgard-Earth and in the Great Cosmos. Revered as a god (which does not mean that he was a god), Perun, the Hierarch of the Light Forces of the Cosmos, differed little in appearance from the inhabitants of Midgard-Earth and had a physically dense body, just like any other human being. And in order to move his physical body in space, from one planet Earth to another, like everyone else, Perun was forced to use a spaceship — the Vaitman:

> **4.(4)**. Rök, the Eternally Beautiful God:
> I came from Uray-Earth,
> From Heavenly Svarog, where the Bright Iri flows,
> in the gardens of Vyriya, near Heavenly Asgard,
> I am Perun the Thunderer, son of Svarog.
> Listen, people and warriors of the Human Tribes, to my words, listen to my teachings ...[59]

It is interesting that Perun **does NOT CALL** HIMSELF **A GOD**: I am Perun the Thunderer, son of Svarog. And he does not call Svarog a god either. Perun tells his listeners **WHERE HE CAME FROM. URAY-EARTH — THE PLANET URAY IN THE CHAMBER (CONSTELLATION) OF THE EAGLE IN THE CIRCLE OF SVAROG**. The constellation of the Eagle is located in the eastern branch of the Milky Way and contains 119 stars visible to the naked eye. The name of the brightest star in this constellation is Altair (**Fig. 14**). It is a bright white star of class A, 0 .77 visual

magnitude, located 16.5 light-years from the Sun and having a luminosity 11 times greater than that of the Sun. Which of these 119 stars forming the Eagle's Palace had the habitable planet Uray — Uray-Earth — and how far this star is from our Sun is currently unknown, but this is not essential and not important (**Fig. 15)**.

It is important that Perun tells his listeners the name of the planet from which he came and in which constellation this planet is located according to the beliefs of the Slavic-Aryans. Naturally, the name of the planet Uray is its own name, given to it by its inhabitants, and it is unlikely that anyone on Midgard-Earth knew its exact location or had been there, and if anyone had been there, it was only as a passenger on the Vaitman, much like Nastenka travelled in The Tale of the Bright Falcon. Thus, Perun outwardly differed little or not at all from our ancestors, but nevertheless, they revered him as a god. This means that the essence of "divinity" lies not in external signs, but in "inner content." This "inner content" is determined by the level of human evolutionary development. Recall that Tarkh Perunovich (Dazhbog) **DESTROYED WITH THE POWER OF HIS MIND** the moon closest to Midgard-Earth — Lelya, along with all the Dark Forces that were there, and thus prevented these forces from capturing Midgard-Earth about 110,000 years ago. And when he did this, he was a human being, just a highly evolved human being. Let's try to figure this out in more detail.

, a human being, combines in himself two evolutionary processes — **EVOLUTION BIOLOGICAL INDIVIDUAL** and **EVOLUTION SPIRITUAL**. **SPIRITUAL EVOLUTION** has nothing to do with religion, but represents **the DEVELOPMENT OF THE ESSENCE OF MAN**, which is real and material. **BIOLOGICAL EVOLUTION** begins at the moment of conception, when a fertilised egg cell enters Essence and begins develop a new physical body. [60] At the same time, biological evolution is divided into two stages:

1. INTRAUTERINE DEVELOPMENT.

2. EXTRACERVICAL DEVELOPMENT.

During the stage **of IN UTERO DEVELOPMENT,** the evolution of the physically dense human body goes from a single cell (a fertilised egg) to a complex multicellular biological organism. During this stage, the organism evolves from the simplest single-celled forms to the most complex, highly organised multicellular forms.

There are four evolutionary stages in the **EXTRACUTANEOUS** development of humans:

1. The **ANIMAL** stage.

2. The stage of the **INTELLIGENT ANIMAL**.

3. The stage **of HUMAN BEINGS**.

4. The stage of a **HIGHLY DEVELOPED HUMAN BEING**.

A human being is born **POTENTIALLY INTELLIGENT**. What does this mean? It means that a newborn child is an animal with the potential to evolve into a highly developed human being. This development occurs in stages. During the phase of development of the second material (etheric) bodies of neurons, the brain of a newborn human child must absorb a certain minimum critical amount of information. If this does not happen during the period of active development of the second bodies of the neurons of the human brain, the humanoid creature will remain **an ANIMAL.** Basically, the process of forming neural chains of the brain

is completedat the age of eight or nine years old .[61]

A child receives the necessary minimum of information within the family circle and when getting acquainted with the surrounding world, developing the ability to speak. The mastery of speech and concrete thinking at this stage of evolutionary development is key to the transition to the second stage of extrauterine human development — that of a rational animal. If, for one reason or another, a human child **does NOT RECEIVE THE NECESSARY AMOUNT** of information, he or she **will ALWAYS REMAIN AT THE ANIMAL STAGE.**

And these are not theoretical assumptions. There are known cases when, for one reason or another, wild animals raised human children. In cases where these "Mowglis" were returned to human society at the age of nine or older, they were never able to acquire even the most basic skills inherent to humans. They **ALWAYS** remained**,** in their behaviour**,** the **ANIMALS** that

raised them, despite the fact that they were physically completely healthy. And until the end of their days, they were unable to learn to speak and behave as befits a human being. Thus, a person is born only potentially intelligent, and there is a time interval during which a child has the opportunity to become intelligent or remain forever at the animal stage.

In the vast majority of cases, children raised in a family environment had accumulated by the age of nine the critical amount of information necessary for the neurons of the brain to unfold on the third material level, and the development of the third material (astral) bodies of neurons began. The growing person enters the second phase of their development — **the INTELLIGENT ANIMAL PHASE.** To clarify the situation, let's define the concepts. If a person's behaviour **is CONTROLLED BY INSTINCTS,** such a person is **a RATIONAL ANIMAL.** For one simple reason: if **a person BEHAVES EXACTLY** LIKE **ANY OTHER ANIMAL** —
obeys the call and power of instincts — he is no different from them. If, however, a person **is** basically **ABLE TO CONTROL HIS INSTINCTS** and behaves himself in
accordance with **REASON**, **CONSCIENCE** and his **HEART**, he is **a HUMAN BEING** not only in appearance, but also in essence.

In nature, there are several types of living organisms that exist in the form of permanent communities. The most well-known of these are
are **BEES**, **ANTS**, **TERMITES** and **WASPS**. For example, ants and termites not only build their cities together, but also construct them with astonishing precision, which humans have not yet learned to do when building their cities and dwellings. When building a termite mound or anthill, the internal passages are constructed simultaneously and joined together with an accuracy of hundredths of a millimetre, even though neither termites nor ants use measuring instruments during construction, as humans do. In addition, they have a strict hierarchy — a queen or mother at the top and castes: warriors, scouts, guards, builders, educators, hunters, storekeepers, cleaners, etc. Ants, for example, even graze herds of aphids and grow simple fungi in or near their anthills for food. In addition,

ants and termites wage war with their neighbours over territory and food, jointly attack and hunt down their natural enemies. Each of these species has its own languages of communication, etc. Bees, for example, use body language to convey to each other the exact coordinates of flowering plants full of nectar and much, much more. One could go on listing the activities of these communities, which can only be described as intelligent. But we do not call these living beings intelligent. And this is for one simple reason: **TAKEN INDIVIDUALLY, TERMITES, ANTS, BEES**, or **WASPS** do not show any signs of intelligent behaviour. They themselves behave intelligently only within the limits of

of the aggregate psi- . [62]

For example, the collective psi field of a bee colony operates within a radius of five kilometres from the hive. If, for some reason, a bee strays beyond this space, it instantly loses its

"intellectual abilities." Everything that happens in these communities is a consequence of the manifestation of **the SUPRA-ORGANISM** state. When the psi fields of individual organisms merge into the psi field of the community, a single nervous system arises for the entire community, which can control and ensure the rationality of the actions of the community of these organisms. At the same time, an individual organism ceases to be an independent living organism living by its instincts and turns into **a BIOROBOT,** whose actions are subject only to the interests of the community. Even the most powerful instinct for self-preservation is suppressed. For these types of living organisms, this state of superorganism was an evolutionary acquisition that allowed them to survive and preserve themselves as a species. For all other species of living organisms, the state of superorganism arises for a short time, for one reason or another. In humans, the state **of SUPERORGANISM** also arises and is called **STATE OF THE CROWD. STATE OF THE CROWD** in

can arise in a person due to **NATURAL CAUSES** or **ARTIFICIALLY**, as a result of **EXTERNAL PSYCHOLOGICAL INFLUENCE**. But we will return to this later, and now let's move on to analysing the evolutionary stages of human development.

1.15. The laws of human development as a rational being

Human beings, as a species of living creatures, belong to the species of social animals and live in communities. A human being **BECOMES HUMAN ONLY** in **HUMAN COMMUNITY**. And the reason for this is simple. In order for the neurons of the human brain to be able to develop third material bodies, without which **CONSCIOUSNESS CANNOT APPEAR**, the necessary amount of information for this can only be obtained in human community. One's **OWN LIFE EXPERIENCE,** experience of one person is **INSUFFICIENT** even for the transition from the evolutionary stage of an animal to the stage of a rational animal. **The CRITICAL AMOUNT OF INFORMATION** necessary for the transition to **the STAGE OF AN INTELLIGENT ANIMAL** requires the **COMBINED** experience of at least **SEVERAL PEOPLE,** which is provided in most cases within the family.

The critical amount of information necessary for the transition from the stage **of a RATIONAL ANIMAL** to the stage **of a RATIONAL HUMAN BEING** requires the combined experience of at least **SEVERAL GENERATIONS TOTAL HUMAN COMMUNITY**. And the more people participate in the creation of this information bank of the human community, the faster an individual will be able to pass through the evolutionary phase of a rational animal and begin to develop into a rational human being. In this development, it is not only the volume of information received from the community that matters, but also the quality of this information and its diversity. The diversity of high-quality information allows a person to harmoniously develop their brain, when not one, but many areas of the cerebral cortex are able to develop full-fledged third bodies of neurons.

The more **DIFFERENT DEVELOPING ACTIVE AREAS OF THE CORTEX** in a person's brain, the faster and easier it will be for that person to pass through the stage of evolutionary development of a rational animal.

And the sooner a child moves from the stage of an intelligent animal to the evolutionary stage of a human being, the better the foundation is laid for the possibility of development into a highly developed human being. In addition, if a child reaches the stage **of HUMAN INTELLIGENT** before adolescent hormonal explosion, disappears danger **EVOLUTIONARY FREEZING** at stage **OF AN INTELLIGENT ANIMAL**. Development during puberty, when powerful sex hormones are raging in the body, slows down dramatically, and in the presence of **SEXUAL ACTIVITY** becomes practically **IMPOSSIBLE**. Sexual instincts begin to control human behaviour and prevent the evolutionary stage of the intelligent animal from being overcome. This is determined by two main reasons:

1. The "**EVOLUTIONARY** DOOR," which is open for passing through the stage of a rational animal, closes at the age of 16–18.

2. **The POTENTIAL** developed by the human body **is LIMITED**. And therefore, the expenditure of this potential on sexual activity **DOES NOT LEAVE ENOUGH ENERGY** for the proper development of the brain, in particular, and the whole organism as a whole.

This is very important for understanding the principles of action of the Dark Forces (parasitic) on any of the Earth planets, including our Midgard-Earth. Their "calling card" is **the DESTRUCTION OF THE EDUCATION AND UPBRINGING SYSTEMS OF THE YOUNGER GENERATION** and **PROPAGANDA** among of the **SEXUAL FREEDOM AND PERMISSIVENESS**. And this is not done out of concern for **the "PERSONAL FREEDOM**" of young people, as they try to present it, but in order to **STOP THE EVOLUTIONARY DEVELOPMENT** of these young people at the stage **of REASONABLE ANIMALS.** They need this so that it is easier **to CONTROL** and **MANIPULATE THE MASSES** in their own interests. Due to the fact that it is at this stage of development — **THE STAGE OF INTELLIGENT ANIMALS** — that they are able to turn the masses into biorobots and control them, almost exactly as happens with termites, ants, bees, etc.

Let me remind you that the Dark Forces penetrated Midgard-Earth through their intermediaries, who unleashed a war for world domination, as a result of which 13,000 years ago the small moon Fatta was destroyed, whose fragments fell on Midgard-Earth, causing Atlantis and other land areas to sink to the bottom of the sea and the beginning of the last ice age (the Great Cooling). After that, Midgard-Earth was isolated from other Earth planets to prevent the Dark Forces from entering them through the Interworld Gate to other Earth planets of the coalition of the Light Forces civilisation. And although most of the conduits of the Dark Forces perished with the destruction of Atlantis-Antlani, some of them survived and began a gradual takeover of Midgard-Earth, using various methods to achieve their domination. The creation of biorobots from humans is one of the most effective ways for the Dark Forces to enslave peoples and nations, and not only on our Midgard-Earth. The first two evolutionary stages of human development are mainly **PASSIVE in nature** on the part of the developing individual. A growing child, and later a teenager, is more like a "sponge." A "sponge" that absorbs information, first from their family, and then from the available information accumulated by human society throughout its existence.

The **QUALITY** and **DIVERSITY** of the information absorbed by a developing person determines whether **WHETHER THE DEVELOPMENT** of a particular person **WILL STOP AT THE STAGE OF A RATIONAL HUMAN BEING** or **WILL CONTINUE TO THE STAGE OF HIGHLY DEVELOPED HUMAN**. Human development at these two stages is mainly **ACTIVE** and **OCCURS THROUGH ACTION**. **By acting**, a person **PASSES** acquired knowledge **THROUGH HIMSELF** and, with the correct application of true knowledge, achieves a state **of UNDERSTANDING** this knowledge, when knowledge is transformed from a dead burden into a life-giving stream that completely fills the active person, transforming the latter from a consumer **into a CREATOR.**

At the same time, the developing person **ACHIEVES A STATE OF ENLIGHTENMENT THROUGH KNOWLEDGE**, and from that moment on, his

development **AT THE STAGE OF A HIGHLY DEVELOPED HUMAN BEING**. At this
stage of evolution, **there is no limit** to human **development**. Before continuing, I would like to draw attention to the word ***"development***." It would seem to be just a word, but if you focus on it for a moment, for a genetically Russian person, this word will reveal the full meaning of its true significance. The word ***"development"*** is formed from two words, **RA** and **VITOK**, or **VITOK RA.** The letter **Z** serves to connect the two roots, **RA** and **VITOK.** The root **RA** carries the meaning of enlightenment, and the root **VITOK** carries the meaning of transition to a higher level of understanding and enlightenment. Due to the fact that the semantic meaning of the word **RA** is more significant than that of the word **VITOK,** our ancestors always emphasised this by placing the word **RA** before any other when combining several words into one. In other words, there was **a HIERARCHY OF WORDS** in the Russian language according to their meaning and significance. To verify that this is indeed the case, it is sufficient to consider other Russian words that are formed in a similar manner. For example, the word ***развернуть (to unfold).*** This word also has two roots — **РАзВЕРНУТЬ,** or, if we divide this word into the words that form it, we get the following — **РА ВЕРНУТЬ** or **ВЕРНУТЬ РА!** This word referred to a person and meant a person's return to a state of enlightenment through knowledge.

The return to a state of enlightenment through knowledge referred to those people who had attained the state **of CREATOR**. A person unfolded when, during their lifetime, they overcame the stages of animal and intelligent animal, as well as the stage of intelligent human, and began to master the state of a highly developed human. This happened when a high Essence incarnated into a physical body and was forced to go through all the stages of development from the animal stage to the level that the Essence had before incarnating into a physical body. In this case, the Essence in its new body regained the level of enlightenment through knowledge that it had before incarnating into a physical body. This means that not every person was able to regain **RA** — the state of enlightenment through knowledge. Now this word has a completely different meaning: ***to turn*** around means to force a person or something to move in the opposite direction, to go back

back. In other words, the meaning of this word has been replaced with its opposite. And not only this Russian word.

Let's take the word ***razboy (robbery)*** and its derivative ***razboynik*** (***robber)***. Everyone knows the modern meaning of this word, but it wasn't always so. There was a time when the words razboy and razboynik were honourable and had a positive meaning for every Russian person. And, as strange as it may sound to modern Russians, that's exactly how it was! The word "robbery**" (RAzBOY, BOY** for **RA)** meant people **who FOUGHT FOR RA!** In other words, the word "robbery" meant fighting on the side of the Light Forces against the Dark Forces! And, accordingly, all those who fought on the side of the Forces of Light were robbers. And this did not refer so much to battle with weapons in the modern sense of the word, but rather to the Light Hierarchs — people who had reached **the LEVEL OF CREATION** and could manipulate space and time! These words acquired their modern meaning during the Last Night of Svarog, when Christianity was imposed on the Russian people, and after the 1917 revolution. Considering all of the above, you begin to relate differently to truly Russian words and... a completely different world opens up before you, the Russian language becomes alive and understandable to any genetically Russian person. Now let us return to the analysis of the word development...

Thus, the word development, in its true meaning, is much more applicable to a person when talking about their spiritual advancement. The ***word*** **EVOLUTION** came into the Russian language from the English language. EVOLUTION in Russian transcription means movement from simpler forms of living organisms to more complex ones and, thus, in essence, reflects purely biological processes occurring in nature (horizontal movement). The word ***evolution*** reflects biological processes based on natural interspecies and intraspecies selection. Therefore, the word ***evolution*** is not well suited to phenomena associated with the enlightenment of human consciousness (the vertical movement of a rational being).

Unfortunately, however, this foreign word has almost completely replaced the Russian word "***development***," which accurately reflects the essence of the enlightenment of human consciousness. Therefore, in the modern version of

Russian language, we have no choice but to use generally accepted concepts, such as the concept of evolutionary development, in which the foreign word ***evolution*** is used in the sense of the Russian word ***development***, and the word development itself is placed after the word evolution. Thus, the concept of evolutionary development is absurd, because it combines two words that, in essence, mean the same thing.

However, a foreign word, alien and incomprehensible to a Russian person at the level of genetic memory, is considered decisive and significant, while a word that is understandable to them at the genetic level plays a secondary, auxiliary role. It is with such techniques that the enemies of the Russian people are trying to turn a language that is alive and understandable to Russians into a set of concepts that are essentially dead to Russians, which do not resonate with Russians on a genetic level. All this prevents Russians from developing to their full potential, using their native language as one of the tools for this. The living Russian language is the magic wand that our ancestors left us as a legacy, so that at the right moment, the living language of our Great Ancestors would help us, their descendants, to wake up after a thousand years of intoxicating sleep! The living Russian language is the key that will help most genetically Russian people awaken their genetic memory!

The war against the Russian people is being waged at virtually all levels, including the language we speak. By destroying the living Russian language, which resonates genetically with the Russian people, the Dark Forces are trying to suppress and enslave the Russian people. This is yet another weapon against the Russian people that the Dark Forces are actively using. To understand that this is indeed the case, one need only look at the nationalities of all those who, since the 1917 revolution, have been teaching Russian people how to speak and write Russian correctly! But, due to the fact that most genetically Russian people do not understand and do not know this, it is necessary to use commonly accepted phrases, without which one cannot do. Therefore, it is necessary to use the phrase "***evolutionary*** development" to reflect the concept of enlightenment of consciousness and to emphasise the difference

of this concept from the purely biological one, to which the word "development" has been reduced in modern Russian.

Recall the commonly accepted concept ***of physical development***, which, in essence, is absurd, since the condition of a person's physical body, the training of their muscles and their endurance, has nothing to do with the enlightenment of their consciousness! Incidentally, the Russian word ***razum (mind)*** has a similar nature. Razum — **RA-ZUM,** enlightened **MIND.** Thus, our ancestors distinguished between such concepts as an ***intelligent*** person and a ***reasonable*** person, ***mind*** and **RA-ZUM.** Any person who could think well and quickly, make decisions and analyse could be considered intelligent. Only a person with an enlightened mind was called reasonable! So, mind and enlightened mind are "two big differences" and refer to people at different levels of development!

So, having clarified the meaning of some Russian and foreign words and their true meaning, or rather, their distortion, let us return to the analysis of the stages of development of the social organism through an understanding of the mechanism of development of an individual as a constituent element of this social organism... **The CEILING OF EVOLUTIONARY DEVELOPMENT** of a particular person is determined by their **GENETIC POTENTIAL, the LEVEL OF DEVELOPMENT** of their **ESSENCE, the DEGREE OF MULTIFACETEDNESS OF BRAIN DEVELOPMENT,** their **WILLPOWER** and **HARD WORK**. Of great importance in this is and **ABILITY** to **ANALYTICAL THINKING**, and **ABSENCE OF STUPIDITY**. If a person does not encounter any problems with the listed qualities during their evolutionary development, their movement along the path of evolution will be endless, just as there will be no limit to what such a person is capable of achieving. Thus, theoretically, a person in their evolutionary development can become, figuratively speaking, **GOD-LIKE,** i.e., **REACH THE LEVEL OF POSSIBILITIES,** attributed to **GODS**, which in fact represent **EVOLUTIONARY HIGHLY DEVELOPED BEINGS**, who may be either humanoids or representatives of other forms of intelligent life. And to make sure that this is indeed the case, one need only refer to the same Slavic-Aryan Vedas:

... ... In those
distant and ancient times,
when many ancestors of our forefathers
fraternised with all the Heavenly Gods
and settled in new lands in Svarga li…[63]
… … … … … … … … … … … … … … … … …

Thus, when it comes to the development of a particular person, practically everything depends mainly on the person themselves and, to some extent, on the quantity and quality of information absorbed by that person. During the last Night of Svarog, very few people managed to achieve enlightenment through knowledge, for a number of reasons. One of the main reasons for this is **the UNFAVOURABLE SUPERPOSITION** of **the FLOWS OF PRIMARY MATTER** permeating Midgard-Earth**.** The superposition of these flows contributed as much as possible to **the DISPROPORTIONATE DEVELOPMENT OF THE INCOMPLETE THIRD BODY OF MAN**, which corresponds to the evolutionary stage **of a RATIONAL ANIMAL**. This imbalance of the streams of primary matter permeating Midgard-Earth arose long ago, but reached its peak during the last Night of Svarog. This time is also referred to as the Dark Times in Slavic-Aryan sources. It was during these most dangerous periods that the Light Gods appeared before the peoples and tribes:

… … … … … … … … … … … … … … … … …
From various Halls of the Svarog Circle
the Light Gods descended to Midgard and
gave instructions to each of the peoples...
For righteous living in the Dark Times
when this sleeve returns to the Light
and the Gods from Svarog will return to their descendants am…[64]

When this ARM RETURNS to the Light, — in this case, the ancestors called the arm the branch of our spiral galaxy, in which our Sun is located. Our galaxy, like any other, rotates around its axis and moves in space.

And, as follows from the above statement, periodically the same branch of our Galaxy encounters different qualitative combinations of streams of primary matter flowing through our Universe. After passing through such a negative region of space, the arm enters a region of space with qualities that are positive for evolution. There are billions of stars in such a branch of the Galaxy, so unfortunately, not only our Midgard-Earth, but also billions of other Earth-like planets, along with the civilisations inhabiting them, find themselves in an unenviable position for development.

1.16. Reasons for the Dark Forces' special interest in Midgard-Earth. Source of Life

Aanalysing all of the above, a logical question may arise. Why do the Dark Forces of space show such increased interest in Midgard-Earth, going so far as to
are making enormous sacrifices on their part to gain control over our Midgard-Earth? Wouldn't it be easier for them to simply destroy both Midgard-Earth and the civilisation of our planet? After all, they have destroyed many other Earth-like planets both within our galaxy and beyond! After all, Perun describes the disasters of nuclear bombings of other Earth-like planets with highly developed civilisations during the last great Star War between the Light and Dark Forces, which took place about forty thousand Earth years ago. Let us examine the reasons why our Midgard-Earth occupies a special place among other Earth-like planets and has attracted and continues to attract such great interest from the Dark Forces. Once again, the answer can be found in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas:

> ... ... The
> measured path connected Ingard and Midgard, the
> worlds of the Golden Suns in one sleeve.
> To walk this path, one must visit
> a multitude of Lands near the Bright Stars.
> Midgard called the soul with a dance of
> dreams, for it gathered the wisdom of many
> Stars, which is kept by those who LIVE in
> that World.
> In that distant world, close to the border
> there is the SOURCE OF LIFE on the Holy Land it
> NOURISHES THE SOULS of those living in
> Midgard... But many times have passed in Svarga
> and life has changed on that Midgard Earth where
> once lay the path of the wonderful Race ...[65]

Midgard gathered... The wisdom of many Stars... — this phrase emphasises the special status of our Midgard Earth. In principle, this

one phrase alone indicates that our Midgard Earth **was POPULATED BY IMMIGRANTS** from many other planets-Earths in our galaxy, and perhaps even from several galaxies. *THOSE WHO SETTLED in that world...* — these words further reinforce the fact that Midgard Earth was populated by immigrants from other planets-Earths. After all, one can only settle in a new apartment or, as in our case, another planet — Midgard-Earth. The simultaneous colonisation of the same planet by many civilisations suggests that those who settled there together were planning something unusual on our Midgard-Earth. It is precisely because something extremely important was happening on Midgard-Earth that the Light Forces placed **the SOURCE OF LIFE** on our planet**.** On other Earth-like planets, even those with more developed civilisations at the time, **the HIERARCHY OF THE FORCES OF LIGHT** did not place such **SOURCES OF LIFE,** even though Midgard-Earth was not the only planet to fall into the Dark Age. Such increased attention of the Hierarchy of the Light Forces to Midgard-Earth speaks for itself. The Source of Power was placed precisely on Midgard-Earth, and not on any other planet-Earth, in order to prevent the enslavement of Midgard-Earth by the Dark Forces. That is why the Light Forces placed **an** additional **SOURCE OF LIFE** on our planet — a crystal generator to **COMPENSATE FOR EVOLUTIONARY SKEW:**

… … … … … … … … … … … … … … … … …
God's power helped the tribes to create,
guiding their lives towards good deeds...
The cherished source, preserved in the ancient
wilderness, nourished the race...
The gods foresaw darkness in Midgard,
and decided to help the DESCENDANTS OF THE
RASAS... This happened in ancient times,
when THREE MOONS shone over Midgard.
A SOURCE was PLACED in the bowels of the earth,
but access to it was hidden in ancient lands.
In the DEPTHS OF THE EARTH, it accumulated
power, appearing on the surface in different places.
But the Eternal Source of Divine Power did not
flow in every land of the Holy Race.
Only in places where, according to legend, the
Gods lived in Midgard, the source of life force
...[66]

Thus, during the Dark Times, on the Night of Svarog, the Source of Power, placed by the Light Hierarchs in the depths of Midgard-Earth, was mainly active. The time when the Source of Power was placed in the planetary depths is also indicated. This happened when Midgard-Earth had **THREE MOONS**. According to legend, the moon Lelia was destroyed by Tarkh Dazhbog, along with all the Dark Forces that were on it, 111,814 (as of 2007) years ago (109,807 BC). Therefore, the placement of the Source of Power in the depths of our planet occurred before this date, i.e., at least 112 thousand years ago, before Midgard-Earth found itself in the zone of influence of the Dark Forces. Due to the fact that the flows created by this generator overlapped with natural planetary flows, thus changing the proportional relationship between the flows, it became possible to counteract the influence of the Dark Forces on people. However, the natural planetary flows of primary matter are unevenly distributed across the planet, so during the Night of Svarog, **the IMBALANCE** of evolutionary flows was **NOT THE SAME** in different areas of the surface of Midgard-Earth. And, accordingly, the degree of compensation

of this evolutionary imbalance by the flows of the Source of Power was also uneven. There were areas where compensation was insignificant, and in these areas the Dark Forces began to gain the upper hand over the Light Forces, turning people into biorobots. There were regions where the Source of Power not only neutralised the evolutionary imbalance, but also created favourable evolutionary conditions. Such outlets of the Source of Power on the surface of Midgard-Earth also influenced all living nature:

> ... ... As the
> Source of Life, it gives strength to people, gods,
> and various plants.
> What it reveals in the Essence of each, what gifts
> it bestows upon life...
> In the gods, it reveals hidden powers, endowing
> people according to their thoughts.
> The secrets of the birth of herbs in the circle of the
> source were hitherto unknown to all people... Each
> plant near the source
> changed its properties and initial growth.
> Mushrooms rose a yard above the ground, but
> they were endowed with stone flesh.
> The feather grass grew up to a cubit high,
> and the berries grew as tall as trees...[67]

It turns out that in places where the Source of Power emerged on the planet's surface, all plants changed their properties and grew significantly larger than their usual size. This means that the outlets of the Source of Power, whether powerful or not, can be identified by the unusual size of ordinary plants. Such anomalous zones, in which plants grow to significantly larger sizes than usual, still exist today. According to the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, one such zone was located in the area of Lake Baikal (the Kh'Arian Sea). The Far East as a whole is a unique natural phenomenon — in the Ussuri taiga, in Primorye, on Sakhalin, there are many places where unusual plant growth can still be found today. In some places, ordinary meadow grass grows to such a size that a horseman cannot be seen in it, burdock leaves reach the size of large umbrellas and

can be used to shelter from the rain. Plant growth is determined by the rate of organic matter synthesis in them, which is controlled by the intensity of primary matter flows and their proportional relationship to each other. Thus, abnormal plant growth directly indicates the locations of the Force's emergence. In addition, Slavic-Aryan sources themselves directly indicate the location of at least one of the Force's emergence points — the Far East:

... ... The
enemies secretly invaded the borders
violating the sanctity of the X'ARIAN SEA.
Their goal was to SEARCH FOR THE DESIRED SOURCE,
So that the Rasichs would be deprived of their
power forever... The Seven Circles hastily set
off on their journey, riding tirelessly on their
golden-maned horses.
Six days later, by the Sea of Kh'Aria, they saw the
ruins of an ancient sanctuary.
They laid all the bodies of the slain on the
pyres and lit the sacred fire according to the
ritual. Having performed the funeral rites
for the defenders of the Light, two
detachments rushed off in search of the
enemies.
One was led by Irislav the Wise, and thirty-
nine warriors were with him.
Their detachment strove towards the EASTERN
LANDS, LYING BEYOND THE SEA, IN THE
EAST
YARILY.
There, the Rasichs found traces of the enemy,
leading to the ancient SOURCE OF LIFE. But the
enemy did not see those sacred paths
along which the sorcerers walked to the
Source. The wood goblin led them in circles
through the forests trying to lure them to the
Water Spirit in the swamp.
Along untrodden paths, Daryislav led the second
detachment to the peaks of Belokamnya.
Their goal was to block all escape routes for those
who had disturbed the peace of the Holy Race.
On the third night, after the memorable funeral feast,
Irislav discovered the enemy's camp.
The night hid the warriors with a dark veil,
helping them to approach the camp.
Clear falcons, guided by the spirit of God, struck
all foreign enemies at once. Many enemies fled
the battlefield,
hoping to hide from the Law of Retribution.
But in the dark forests near the peaks of Belokamnya

enemies were awaited by Darislava's friend žina...[68]

North of the Kh'Arian Sea (Lake Baikal) 7,516 years ago (as of 2007), a peace treaty was signed in the Star Temple between the Great Dragon (Ancient China) and the Great Race. For the Slavic-Aryans, these places were sacred long before that. The knights sent out reached the ruined and burned ancient sanctuary in six days. Seven circles — 112 knights rushed in pursuit. Some may be surprised by such a small number of warriors sent. But do not rush to conclusions about the insignificance of the enemy raid. The warrior caste **POSSESSED POWER.** Not just any professional warrior could become a warrior, but only those Varangians who possessed **PARANORMAL ABILITIES,** in other words, who could **DRAW POWER** and **CHANNEL IT** through themselves. This made them practically **INVULNERABLE** and **TIRELESS.** Our ancestors called the ancient Secret Knowledge of controlling the Force in general, and in battle in particular, Zhivaya (Living). Zhyva was not only a system of combat techniques using Force, but also a philosophical and moral system of ideas about the universe. Not every professional warrior was allowed to study Zhyva, only those who had high moral principles and obeyed the Code of Honour not in words but in deeds. Mastery of the Force was a powerful weapon, and it was given only to the most worthy of the worthy. The knights mastered **Zhiva** to perfection, and a few knights could stand against entire armies numbering many thousands of warriors. Therefore, 112 knights is not a small number, but **a LOT.** In addition, an army that was too large could not be sent on a raiding expedition into foreign territory. A large army would inevitably have a large baggage train, and therefore a surprise attack on the Sanctuary would be out of the question.

Twenty-seven warriors followed Isislav in pursuit of the enemy "*...to the eastern lands, lying beyond the sea, at the sunrise of Yarila*." And after three days, they caught up with the enemy. It appears that the warriors caught up with the enemy in the valley between Lake Baikal and the Yablonev Ridge. The rest of the warriors, led by Darislav, followed paths known only to them along the ridge and cut off the enemy's retreat. The Rasichs were

All the passes through the ridge were known, and they knew where the enemies would flee after the attack by Isislav's warriors. The surviving enemies were met and destroyed. It is curious that after the destruction of the Sanctuary, the raiders went in search of the exit of the Source of Life, but were unable to find it and were soon overtaken by Isislav's warriors. Thus, the Third Message indicates the approximate location of the exit of this Source to the surface (most likely a very powerful one) — in the valley lying southeast of Lake Baikal and north of the slopes of the Yablonevy Ridge (**Fig. 16)**. Perhaps there were many such outlets, but the power of the Source of Power manifested itself differently in each of them. Perhaps, in the times described in the Third Message, there was only one outlet of the Source of Power on the surface of Midgard-Earth. This is not so important; what is important is that the Slavic-Aryan Vedas have preserved unique information that sheds light on many mysteries of Midgard-Earth...

1.17. The Slavic-Aryan Vedas on the causes of the Second Planetary Catastrophe on Midgard-Earth

In Let us return to the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, more precisely, to Book Four, "The Source of Life," Message One:

> ... ... The measured path connected INGAR and MIDGAR,
> the worlds of the Golden Suns in one sleeve.
> To walk this path, one must visit
> to many Lands near the Bright Stars. Midgard
> called the soul with a dance of dreams,
> for HE GATHERED THE WISDOM OF MANY STARS,
> which are kept by those who LIVE in that
> WORLD. In that WORLD, far away, close to
> the border there is a source of life on the Holy Land
> it nourishes the souls living in Midgard... But
> many times have passed in Svarga
> and life has changed on that Midgard Earth
> where once lay, RASES DIVNOY PUT...[69]

Ingard-Earth is considered the ancestral home of many Slavic-Aryan tribes. This planet Earth is located in the planetary system of Dazhbog-Sun and has an orbital period around this star of 576 days. **DAZHBOG-SUN** — The Golden Sun is located in **the CHAMBER OF THE RACE** on the Svarog Circle, which corresponds, according to modern ideas, to **the STAR BETA** from **the CONSTELLATION LEO (Fig. 17)**. Midgard-Earth gathered the wisdom of many stars, preserved in the memory **of those who inhabited** it — this is a direct indication that Midgard-Earth was colonised by settlers from many Earth-like planets who migrated from the same star cluster. Our ancestors called both galaxies and star systems **MIRAS**. By star systems, they meant unions of civilisations, which could include civilisations from one galaxy or from several. In addition, individual inhabited planets were also called **worlds**, such as Midgard-Earth. One planet is named after the galaxy. Perhaps this is

an inaccuracy in translation, as happened with Leo Tolstoy's well-known work War and Peace. In pre-revolutionary times, its title was War and Peace, which corresponds to the translation
"War and Society," which carries a completely different meaning.

This became possible after several "unnecessary" letters were removed from the Russian alphabet, including the letter "i", which was used to convey a short sound, while **the** letter "и" corresponded to a long sound. As a result, two different words, Mir and Mir, meaning, respectively, an agreement to cease hostilities or not to attack each other, and society, community, began to be written the same way, thereby distorting the meaning of what was being conveyed. In addition, it is possible that Midgard-Earth was called **MIR** for the simple reason that people from many planets belonging to the same large union of civilisations migrated to it. Or because our Midgard-Earth was a qualitative fusion of the best that existed on all the planets from which the settlers came.

Perhaps this is why the Source of Life was placed in the depths of Midgard-Earth by the Forces of Light, and perhaps this is why our planet became so desirable to the Forces of Darkness that for more than a hundred thousand years there has been a continuous war between the Forces of Light and the Forces of Darkness. A war that has already led to the loss of two Earth moons, Leli and Fatta, whose fallen fragments caused two planetary catastrophes, each of which threw Earth's civilisation far back. **The SECOND PLANETARY CATASTROPHE** had particularly dramatic consequences**,** caused by the unsuccessful attempts of **the GREY PRIESTS** of Atlantis (Antlani) to control the Elemental Forces of Midgard-Earth in order to achieve world domination (the grey priests are those priests who fell under the influence of the Dark Forces but did not yet completely switch to their side, and those who took a neutral position in the war between the Light and Dark Forces). For the most part, these were priests who had not reached the highest ranks in the hierarchy and who, due to a lack of talent or unwillingness to wait until they attained enlightenment through knowledge, became puppets in the hands of the emissaries of the Dark Forces. It was this category of young priests, who had more ambition than opportunities

for growth, left their ancestral homeland together with the outcasts of the Ant tribes and created the Empire of Antlan (the land of the Ants) on a large island in the Atlantic Ocean:

> **4.(69)**. But great wealth
> WILL BLIND THE MINDS OF LEADERS AND
> PRIESTS. Great LAZINESS AND DESIRE FOR WHAT
> BELONGS TO OTHERS
> will take hold of their minds.
> And they will begin to lie to the Gods
> and people, and will live according to
> their own laws,
> breaking the Covenants of the Wise First
> Ancestors and the Laws of the One Creator
> God.
> And they will USE
> THE POWER OF THE ELEMENTS of Midgard-Earth
> to ACHIEVE THEIR GOALS
> And they will anger Nia, the Great God of
> the Seas, with their deeds...
>
> **4.(70)**. And Nii and the Elements will destroy that
> land, and it will disappear into the depths of the
> Great Waters,
> JUST AS IT WAS HIDDEN in ancient times
> in the depths of the northern waters — Sacred Daria... The
> Gods of the Race will save the righteous people
> and the Heavenly Power will carry them
> eastward to the lands of the people of
> Darkness...
> and the Beardless people,
> with skin the colour of the flames of the Sacred Fire,
> The Great Power will carry it to the boundless
> lands in the west of Yarila-Sun lying...[70]

1.18. The Great Cooling and its consequences for Midgard-Earth

And From the above excerpt, it is clear that in order to stop the destruction of the entire Midgard-Earth, Nii — the Ancestral Protector of the Slavic Ant Clan — was forced to stop them for their inept use of the Forces of Nature, which was leading to the destruction of the entire planet, was forced to stop them, destroying Antlan along with them. At the same time, the Moon Fatta, which the highest caste of Antlan (Atlantis) used for their dangerous experiments, was destroyed. Although this intervention saved the planet and civilisation from complete destruction, disaster could not be avoided. The price for the inept use of the Forces of Nature was not only the fall of fragments of the destroyed Fatta onto Midgard-Earth, which led to the sinking of Antlan and other islands into the depths of the sea. Ignorance also led to a change in the tilt of Midgard-Earth's axis to its orbit and the movement of continental plates, which caused powerful earthquakes, volcanic eruptions, huge tsunamis, mountain formation and a sharp change in climate towards cooling. As a result of these "childish games" with the elements of nature, the last ice age began 13,016 years ago (as of 2007). In the Slavic-Aryan calendar, this event became a new starting point, and from that year onwards, years were counted from the Great Cooling, as mentioned in the Veles Book.

The change in the tilt of the axis led not only to cooling, but also to a change in the position of the poles. Before the events described above, the North Pole was located above Western Europe (**Fig. 18**). The angle of the axis changed by approximately 23 degrees, as a result of which the North Pole ended up in the very place where it is still located today (**Fig. 19)**. Not only did the position of the planet's poles change dramatically, but so did the location of the climate zones. At the same time, if Daaria had not sunk under water earlier, the North Pole would have completely covered it, just as it happened with Antarctica, which before this catastrophe was covered with tropical forests and, overnight, found itself in the cold zone of the South Pole. The shift of tectonic plates caused volcanic activity for a long time. Ejected by volcanoes in

Ash and tiny dust particles entering the upper layers of the atmosphere created an additional screen. This screen reflected some of the sun's rays, resulting in a decrease in the average temperature of the planet. The drop in planetary temperature led to the onset of an ice age. Everything happened so quickly that the polar ice caps of the old poles had not yet melted when new polar ice caps formed around the new poles, significantly larger than the "old" ones. As a result of all this, the new poles of Midgard-Earth were "covered" with powerful "caps" of polar ice (**Fig. 20)**.

The sharp cooling and climate change presented the survivors of the catastrophe with a new, no less serious problem — the problem of survival. Among other things, before their demise, the leaders of Atlantis used nuclear weapons against their old homeland:

> **2.(82)**. The All-Wise God spoke these words:
> Know, people, that hard times... will be brought
> by the flow of the River of Time
> upon the Holy Land of the Great
> Race... And only the Priests-Keepers
> of Ancient Knowledge and Hidden
> Wisdom
> only the Priests-Keepers of Ancient Knowledge
> and Hidden Wisdom...
> For people use
> the power of the elements of
> Midgard-Earth and destroy the
> Small Moon
> and their beautiful world...
> And then the Svarog Circle will turn and
> human souls will be terrified...
>
> **3.(83)**. The Great Night will envelop Midgard-Earth
> ...and Heavenly Fire will destroy many lands...
> Where beautiful gardens once bloomed,
> Great Deserts will stretch out...
> Instead of life-giving land, the seas will roar, and where
> the waves of the seas once splashed,
> there will be high mountains covered with eternal snow...

4.(84). People will hide from the poisonous rains,
and death in caves,
and begin to feed on animal flesh, for the
fruits of the trees will be filled with poison
and many people will die after eating them... Poisoned
streams of water will bring many
deaths to the Children of the Great Race and the
descendants of the Heavenly Race,
and suffering will be brought to people by thirst...[71]

Thus, after the catastrophe, the survivors found themselves thrown back to a level of development close to primitive. Most cities and structures were destroyed as a result of this catastrophe. And, if after the first catastrophe most technologies were preserved, and the civilisation of the Holy Race quickly restored much of what was lost with the sinking of Daria, this time nothing of the sort happened. Let us recall that after the First Catastrophe, the civilization of the Holy Race moved to the territory of Western Siberia, where it was revived. This is confirmed once again by the stone map of Western Siberia, depicting thousands of kilometers of giant canals, dams, and landing sites. Let me remind you that this three-dimensional map was made using unknown technology and data that can **ONLY** be obtained from space, which in itself speaks of a high (compared to the current) level of civilisation development.

The entire north of Eurasia was covered with glaciers. As they moved south during the Great Cold Period (the Ice Age), the glaciers wiped out the magnificent structures built by our ancestors. The advance of the glaciers forced our ancestors to move south and southeast, taking only the bare necessities with them. But in the south were the highest mountain ranges on Midgard-Earth. And the waves of migrants were forced to move to the south-east and south-west. Thus, the migrants divided into two streams. But despite all this, some people still remained in the south of Western Siberia — where the glacier did not reach (**Fig. 21)**. At the same time, Asgard-Iriysky

(now Omsk) escaped being wiped off the face of the earth by the advancing glacier and continued to be the centre of the Slavic-Aryan Empire. Most of Europe was covered with ice during the Great Cold Period. The European glacier moved from west to east, as the Alps and Carpathians in southern Europe prevented it from moving southward. It should be recalled that the European glacier remained in
"legacy" from the old North Pole due to the fact that the change in the Earth's axial tilt occurred abruptly, and the "old" glacier not only did not have time to melt, but also began to grow rapidly during the Great Cooling. As it grew eastward, it almost completely covered the plain, which later became known as the Russian (East European) Plain (**Fig. 22)**. As it moved, the glacier destroyed the upper, fertile layer of soil (chernozem), which was rich in organic matter and had been created over many thousands of years. The relatively low mountains of the Central Russian strip slowed down and then stopped the further advance of the European glacier.

It should also be noted that the glaciers not only advanced but also retreated. During the nearly two thousand years of the ice age, there were several warming and cooling periods, although not as dramatic as the one that occurred 13,016 years ago (as of 2007). These warming and cooling periods were associated with periodic activation of the planet's volcanic activity. After each series of strong volcanic eruptions, the planet experienced a cooling as a result of volcanic dust and ash emissions into the atmosphere. At this time, the glaciers began to grow and move forward. As the volcanic dust and ash settled, the atmosphere cleared, leading to an increase in the heating of the Earth's surface by the sun's rays. A temporary warming occurred and the glaciers began to retreat. There were several such retreats and advances of the glaciers, as a result of which several such "ironing out" of the low mountains of the Central Russian strip by the glacier turned the latter into the Central Russian Upland — all that remained of the low, but nevertheless, mountains. The Ripey Mountains (Ural Mountains) did not escape a similar fate, especially the northern spurs of this mountain range.

To get a detailed picture of the boundaries and sizes of glaciers in Eurasia during the last Ice Age

Period, it is sufficient to study the soil map of Eurasia. Based on the location of the soils on the map, it is possible to reconstruct quite accurately where the southern boundary of the glacier was and even see a picture of the gradual retreat of the glacier towards the North Pole. Moreover, the boundary of the glacier is determined very accurately and clearly; it is enough to look at the location of the boundaries of the chernozems. Chernozem soils are soils that are very rich in organic matter. Initially, until the first plants appeared on the surface of the land, all soils were completely sterile. Volcanic and podzolic soils are closest to their primitive state. They have a minimal organic content. Visiting active or recently extinct volcanoes, one can see a picture of Midgard-Earth as it was about three billion years ago, i.e., practically sterile. Plants that colonised the land shed their leaves and fruits, died themselves, and all this began to decay and decompose into organic matter — organic molecules. Virgin soils do not contain organic inclusions. Organic inclusions appear in them over time, when plant and animal remains, which form the basis of humus, enter the soil through microcracks. Over time, the organic content of the soil increases, and microorganisms appear in it. These microorganisms begin to assimilate this organic matter and saturate the soil with the products of their vital activity, forming a fertile surface layer — humus.

It is the thickness of the humus and the organic content of the soil that determine its fertility. These two parameters make it easy to determine the duration of active biological life on the surface. For example, Tambov chernozems lie at a depth of up to 6 metres, which indicates the long period of their formation and the fact that, at least for the last hundred thousand years, nothing has disturbed the formation of the fertile layer, meaning that the glacier never reached it. As it moves, a glacier cuts off the upper, fertile layer of soil like a bulldozer, and in doing so, it partially melts. Streams created by the glacier carry the fertile layer into rivers, which in turn carry it into the seas and oceans.

After the glacier retreats, bare, lifeless land with many lakes remains, and the soil remains frozen for a long time.

several metres deep. As the glacier retreats northwards as a result of global warming, the earth begins to slowly warm up, and as it warms up, groundwater movement is restored. Without this, the rapid development of flora is impossible. An idea of the land recently freed from the glacier can be gained from the example of Arctic and tundra soils. Their proximity to the North Pole and, as a result, the short summer, do not allow these soils to warm up, and therefore they give an idea of what the land looked like about a thousand years after the retreat of the glacier. The vegetation is sparse, consisting mainly of lichens and plants with fibrous root systems. Fibrous roots grow wide rather than deep, as the soil **does not warm up** at a depth of twenty to thirty centimetres**,** where permafrost begins. In the high northern latitudes, permafrost remains to this day for one simple reason: the ground does not have time to warm up to a great depth during the short spring and summer period before the cold season returns. In the Far North, the cold season (winter) lasts up to eight months, with a long polar night, when the air temperature sometimes drops to -60 degrees Celsius. As a result, the thawed ground freezes again, and this happens every year. The only difference may be the depth of thawing. In hotter summers, the ground thaws a few centimetres deeper, and that's all. This has created a unique opportunity to get a practical, rather than theoretical, idea of what the land looked like after the glacier receded about ten thousand years ago, when the last ice age ended and the glaciers began to slowly retreat northwards.

It should also be remembered that glaciers receded very slowly. In warmer years, glaciers could retreat several tens of centimetres per year, in colder years — only a few centimetres. And in very cold years, the glacier advanced, regaining its lost positions. Nevertheless, the glacier slowly but surely retreated under the rays of the sun. Tundra slowly formed in place of the melting glacier, but it took many hundreds of years before the earth warmed up to its full depth. And when this happened, swamps and marshes appeared in place of the permafrost, which gradually began to

colonised by marsh plants and animals. In these same marshes, streams began to form, gathering into rivers that carried excess water to the seas and oceans. The marshes dried up, and numerous small lakes became overgrown and turned into swamps. Coniferous forests "came" to these lands, followed by animals, and then humans.

But it took several thousand years for the podzolic soils of coniferous forests to form in the place of the rocks left behind by the glacier. With further warming, mixed forests appeared and sod-podzolic soils formed. As the average annual temperature rose by one or two degrees, deciduous forests replaced mixed forests and formed brown forest soils. Another warming of the climate led to the displacement of deciduous forests by broad-leaved forests, and grey forest soils were formed. Further warming and a decrease in humidity led to the appearance of forest-steppes, and forest-steppe chernozems were formed. Gradually, the forest-steppes were replaced by steppes, and **ONLY** at this time did full-fledged chernozems reappear, in which the humus layer had already reached its optimal thickness. In other words, it took nature at least eleven thousand years to recreate sod-podzolic soils in the areas left by the glacier. It would seem, what does all this have to do with history? What do soil and glaciers have to do with it? At first glance, nothing. But in fact, the opposite is true. The condition of the soil clearly indicates when certain territories **BEGAN TO BE DEVELOPED BY FLORA AND**
ANIMAL WORLD and when conditions arose for **HUMANS** TO **COME** there after the animals.

1.19. The beginning of the mixing of the White Race with the Black, Yellow and Red Races. The Slavic-Aryan Vedas about where these races came from

As follows from the above analysis, **the** mass **CONQUEST OF EUROPEAN SPACES by the WHITE RACE** became possible no earlier than five to six thousand years ago, and until that time, Europe north of the Alps was completely untouched by human presence. On the southern side of the Alps, Europe was colonised by tribes **of the BLACK RACE**. And here the question arises: where and when did **the BLACK RACE** appear on Midgard-Earth**,** as well as **the YELLOW** and **RED RACES,** if initially the planet was colonised only by **the WHITE RACE,** as follows from the Slavic-Aryan Vedas? So let us turn to them and see what they say on this matter:

> … … … … … … … … … … … … … … … …
> Midgard became home to the FOUR WORLDS, and
> the WORLD was divided into many nations,
> where each retained only the memory of the Gods.
> The movement of our WORLD through the
> pure SVARGA was gradual from the
> beginning,
> but its path often crossed the BORDER dit…[72]

Midgard became home to **the FOUR WORLDS** — our ancestors called **GALAXIES** or large associations of civilisations, which could include civilisations from different galaxies, **WORLDS**. Thus, Midgard-Earth became home to **the FOUR WORLDS** — colonists from **FOUR DIFFERENT GALAXIES OR UNIONS OF CIVILISATIONS:**

1. THE WORLD OF THE GREAT RACE (White Race).
2. THE WORLD OF THE GREAT DRAGON (Yellow Race).
3. THE WORLD OF THE FIRE SERPENT (Red Race).
4. THE HALLS OF THE DARK WASTELAND (Black Race).

At the same time, the Slavic-Aryan Vedas note that a particularly large number of representatives from the Halls (Constellations) of the Dark Wasteland arrived on Midgard-Earth. Meanwhile, other races are referred to as

who came from different **WORLDS**, not from separate **CHAMBERS** (Constellations). Thus, the distinction between the concepts of Chamber and World is clearly visible. But what is most interesting is that it is possible to say with considerable accuracy when **the YELLOW**, **RED**, and **BLACK RACES** arrived on our planet. Moreover, the new settlers were placed on Midgard-Earth in **CLIMATIC ZONES WITH CONDITIONS AS CLOSE AS POSSIBLE TO THOSE OF THE PLANETS FROM WHICH THEY ARRIVED.**

Therefore, **the BLACK RACE** was placed on **the AFRICAN CONTINENT**, **the INDIAN PENINSULA** and in **SOUTH EAST ASIA**. The migrants **of the YELLOW RACE** were placed on **TERRITORY** of modern **CHINA**, south of the Great Wall of China. And the migrants **of the RED RACE** — **ON THE ISLANDS OF THE WESTERN OCEAN-SEA** (Atlantic Ocean) and, partially, on **the NORTH AMERICAN CONTINENT**. Moreover, the territories **originally** occupied by migrants **of the YELLOW** and **RED RACES** were relatively **SMALL,** while the territories provided to migrants **of the BLACK RACE** were **HUGE.** And again, we find an explanation for this in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas. People with **DARK-COLOURED** skin **(**the black race) migrated from **MANY HALLS (**Constellations) of **the DARK WASTELAND.** Thus, they were migrants or refugees from **MANY CIVILISATIONS** from many constellations. That is why the Slavic-Aryan Vedas say that **the WORLD** will be divided into **MANY NATIONS.** Many nations implies the emergence **of DIFFERENT CULTURES, LANGUAGES AND TRADITIONS,** which is quite understandable, considering that the migrants came from **DIFFERENT PLANETS, DIFFERENT CONSTELLATIONS** and, naturally, had **DIFFERENT LANGUAGES, CULTURES AND TRADITIONS.**

As already mentioned, anthropologists and palaeontologists have discovered widespread remains of modern humans dating back 35–40 thousand years. These remains appeared almost **SIMULTANEOUSLY** on all continents and belonged to representatives **of ALL FOUR RACES**, not just one. The simultaneous colonisation of the territories allocated to them on Midgard-Earth by **the YELLOW, RED** and **BLACK RACES** is unlikely, considering that they came from different

constellations, and possibly even different galaxies (worlds). If we also take into account the fact that Midgard-Earth had already been colonised. The simultaneous resettlement of these three races to Midgard-Earth implies coordination of actions and the existence of serious reasons for people to leave their home planets. Furthermore, such a migration **would be IMPOSSIBLE** without the agreement of the first settlers and the alliance of civilisations behind them.

The principle of settling the relocated races on Midgard-Earth under optimal conditions, as close as possible to the conditions of their home planets, suggests the existence of a certain force external to the settlers themselves. And this external force can only be **the UNION OF CIVILISATIONS OF THE WHITE RACE**. But what is it?

What was the reason for the simultaneous migration of these races to Midgard-Earth? Migration to new places and planets usually occurs when native places (planets) become overpopulated, when conditions necessary for normal life deteriorate, or when natural disasters occur. The simultaneous occurrence on many Earth-like planets in different constellations and, possibly, even different galaxies of such critical conditions that led to the need to relocate to another planet, and even to the same one, for many civilisations, **is** simply **UNBELIEVABLE.** It is simply **IMPOSSIBLE.** But if we assume that the relocation was forced, such as the evacuation of Earth-like planets that were subjected to external attacks by the Dark Forces, everything falls into place.

Moreover, the Slavic-Aryan Vedas provide many examples of the destruction of planets by the Dark Forces, when flourishing planets were turned into dead deserts or captured by these Dark Forces, and their populations were turned into slaves. This gives us reason to believe that about forty thousand Earth years ago, there was a great Galactic, and possibly even Metagalactic, war between the Light and Dark civilisations. The very fact that refugees from many planets of the Galaxy were resettled on one planet suggests that the Dark Forces, if not victorious in this war, at least achieved great success, capturing or destroying many planets inhabited by civilisations of different races that sided with the Light Forces. But this raises several questions:

1. Why were all the refugees from such different civilisations and races placed on one planet?

2. Why did the Light Civilisations of the white race choose Midgard-Earth for this purpose?

3. Why did the existing colony civilisation of the White Race not only not object, but also help the refugees not only during their resettlement, but also later?

Let's try to answer these questions. The assumption that there were no other planets suitable for such resettlement does not stand up to any criticism. The refugees, first of all, were supposed to be distributed among the planets-Earths of the civilisations of the Light Forces. There was simply no overpopulation of the planets-Earths belonging to the union of civilisations **of the WHITE RACE**. This follows from the fact that on Midgard-Earth, the colony of White Civilisations occupied a very small part of the habitable territories. At the same time, it is known that this colony was formed from representatives **of MANY CIVILISATIONS OF THE WHITE RACE.** The relatively small population of the colony on Midgard-Earth indicates that **there was** simply **NO** overpopulation on the planets of the civilisations **of the WHITE RACE.** The contradiction of what is happening will disappear immediately if we look at what is happening from a few other perspectives.

The colony-civilisation on Midgard-Earth was created by representatives of many civilisations of the White Race: "*...Midgard called the soul with a dance of dreams, for HE GATHERED THE WISDOM OF MANY STARS, which is kept by those who LIVE in that WORLD..."* It turns out that many civilisations **of the WHITE RACE** took part in the colonisation of Midgard-Earth**.** What were the reasons for this?! Why did relatively **SMALL GROUPS** of people from **EACH CIVILISATION**
of **the WHITE RACE** that took part in the colonization? Why was this necessary?!

All these and other questions instantly disappear if we assume that on Midgard-Earth, **the CIVILISATIONS OF THE WHITE RACE** conducted **an EXPERIMENT** to create **a NEW HUMAN BEING**, genetically combining the properties and qualities of all the civilisations participating in it. At the same time, it was expected that there would not be a simple fusion of already

known properties and qualities, but the emergence of **NEW PROPERTIES AND QUALITIES** that would allow their carriers to operate at **NEW LEVELS OF REALITY** that **had NEVER** before **been ACCESSIBLE to** the bearers of the Mind. The need to acquire such new properties and qualities was caused by several reasons:

1. The need to counter the growing activity of the Dark Forces (parasitic civilisations) with fundamentally new methods and means of struggle that would be impossible for them to copy.

2. The need to withstand natural disasters, both on a planetary and on a galactic and universal level.

Parasitic civilisations are unable to achieve a high level of evolutionary development on their own, both technologically and individually. Individual evolutionary development is understood as the acquisition of new properties and qualities of operating reality in the process of evolutionary development **SEPARATELY TAKEN REASONABLE BEING**,
And not necessarily humanoid. The fact is that any **TECHNICAL MEANS** can be quite easily **COPIED**, so in order to achieve this, parasitic civilisations only **need to CAPTURE** samples of this technology, by fair means or foul. After that, all they need to do is set up production of this technology in the required quantities, which is not a problem for them. To this end, they ruthlessly exploited both the resources of the planets they captured and their populations, turning the latter into slaves. This is mentioned repeatedly in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas. Their parasitic way of life required them to constantly seek new resources. Having depleted one planet, Earth, the parasitic civilisations destroyed the planet, which was no longer of use to them, along with the remnants of indigenous intelligent life:

6.(134). The destroyer evaporated the rivers and the sea, and the sky was filled with black clouds, through the impenetrable stench, no ray of light could pass
...and Life will never return to that World...
... ... This happened to many Earths
visited by enemies from the Dark World...
They were attracted by riches and natural resources,
Those who possessed those beautiful lands...
By flattering their way into the trust of the inhabitants, they set people against each other... Thus, wars were born in those worlds...

7. (135). After the wars ended, the survivors were irradiated with ciran...
And people lost their Consciousness and Will, and at the command of Foreign enemies,
they extracted wealth and minerals...
When there were no riches left in those lands, and the mineral resources were exhausted to the limit, then the enemies destroyed all the people and took away everything they had extracted from the lands... And from the lands from which the foreigners had been expelled, they sent the destroyer Fash...
... ...[73]

Dark parasitic civilisations **are NOT CAPABLE OF CREATION**, which is why, **after** "DEVOURING" one planet—Earth—along with its civilisation, they immediately seek another to do the same to. And, naturally, they chose planets with highly developed civilisations for their attacks, often using deception and flattery to do so. Having captured another highly developed civilisation in this way, they armed themselves with its new technologies and started another star war. As a result of one of the last star wars, most likely on an intergalactic scale, new "settlers" appeared on Midgard-Earth 40-35 thousand years ago — **the YELLOW, RED** and **BLACK RACES.**

1.20. Reasons for the Dark Forces' special interest in Midgard-Earth

TThus, the Light civilisations were faced with the question of creating a civilisation that possessed something that was **IMPOSSIBLE** or, at least, very difficult to steal,

something that appears as a result of **the INDIVIDUAL DEVELOPMENT OF THE BEARER OF THE MIND** and therefore cannot be simply copied. And that is why representatives **of MANY CIVILISATIONS OF THE WHITE RACE** arrived on Midgard-Earth, carrying in their **GENES VARIOUS PROPERTIES AND QUALITIES,** which were yet to **MERGE TOGETHER** and **CREATE NEW PROPERTIES** and **QUALITIES OPERATING**

REALITY. What these properties and qualities would be like could only be guessed at, but no one could give a precise answer as to what results could be expected from this experiment. Therefore, having created such an experiment on Midgard-Earth, **the HIERARCHY OF LIGHT CIVILISATIONS** acted as observers. Some of them appeared **PERIODICALLY,** such as Perun, who passed on the Book of Wisdom of Perun, or as Tarkh (Dazhbog) — who destroyed Lelya along with the secret bases of the Dark Forces (parasitic civilisations) that had "got wind" of the experiment being conducted on Midgard-Earth. Others were **CONSTANTLY** among the descendants of the settlers and acted as teachers, defenders and genetic engineers, managing the processes taking place in the Clans and communities, and they were called **URAMs.** URs, in essence, were **EDUCATORS OF A NEW RACE OF COSMIC HUMANS,** whose appearance required thousands of generations of gradual accumulation of many properties and qualities in individual humans, which **had NEVER** BEFORE **BEEN COMBINED INTO A SINGLE WHOLE.**

Some may ask, why were educators, nannies or "shepherds" (the name does not matter) needed? Why not just let things take their course and see what happens? In principle, the intervention of the URAs was minimal, they, in mainly, guided the development in the necessary

direction, without allowing serious deviations to the side or evolutionary backward movement. In addition to protection, they focused on the education and formation of **MORAL** and **ETHICAL PRINCIPLES**, without which the development of the individual **is** simply **IMPOSSIBLE**. The fact is that **GENETIC POTENTIAL DOES NOT GIVE** a person spirituality, nor does it form moral and ethical principles. These are developed by the Essence of a person or any other intelligent being, from incarnation to incarnation. And even a highly developed Essence, having incarnated again, must go through all the stages of evolutionary development from the animal stage to the stage of an o.[74] That is why during this period of childhood evolutionary blindness, "nannies" are needed to help "children" go through this dark evolutionary period of development until the enlightenment of consciousness occurs. And if we consider that it often takes many lifetimes to achieve enlightenment of consciousness, and that, unfortunately, not every person can achieve **COMPLETE ENLIGHTENMENT OF THEIR CONSCIOUSNESS,** then the need for such guardianship becomes obvious, especially when considering the possible consequences of blind or misguided management of such capabilities. And therefore, such **GUARDIANSHIP** on the part of **the UR** was by no means superfluous. In memory of this time, the word **CULTURE (**culture) has been preserved in the Russian language. When, for one reason or another, "unreasonable children" were given complete "freedom" from their "nannies," the results were very sad consequences of such "freedom" of self-expression:

3.(69). But great wealth
BLUR THE MINDS of leaders and priests.
GREAT LAZINESS and DESIRE FOR WHAT
BELONGS TO OTHERS WILL CAPTURE
THEIR MINDS.
And they will begin to lie to the gods and to people,
and will live BY THEIR OWN LAWS,
violating the Covenants of the Wise First
Ancestors and the Laws of the One Creator
God.
And they will use
THE POWER OF THE ELEMENTS of Midgard-Earth
TO ACHIEVE THEIR GOALS...
And they will anger Nia, the Great God
M orei, with their deeds...[75]

As follows from the above excerpt from the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, having freed themselves from the guardianship of the URs, some of the Ants crossed the Western Ocean (Atlantic Ocean) and established their Empire there, subjugating the people with skin the colour of the Sacred Fire (**RED RACE)**. More details on this will be provided below, but for now, let us focus on the following. As follows from the above excerpt, the first settlers in the "Wild West", after some time, in one way or another, freed themselves from the influence and guardianship of the UROs and began to live "freely", which was expressed in the creation of their own laws that violated the covenants of their first ancestors. This manifested itself in **the USE OF THE FORCES OF NATURE** of Midgard-Earth for their own selfish purposes. As always, when "children" play with "fire," very often a fire breaks out in the house, only in this case, the "children" played with the forces of the elements of Midgard-Earth and led to a planetary catastrophe, and if it were not for the intervention of the "Gods," civilisation would have been completely destroyed, as, perhaps, would the planet itself.

Such "playing with fire" became possible for one simple reason — as a result of genetic mixing, **PEOPLE WITH NEW PROPERTIES AND QUALITIES** that allow them to operate reality on a different qualitative level. As a result, those with such abilities began to interfere in natural processes and phenomena at their discretion, without having the slightest idea about the forces

they are playing with. The presence of new properties and qualities, new possibilities without the corresponding level of spiritual development of a person as an individual, **is** almost always **DANGEROUS**. And this is dangerous, first of all, for civilisation as a whole, and not so much for the possessors of qualitatively new properties and qualities of operating reality.

That is why, after saving what could still be saved, the Higher Observers decided to protect the future from similar actions on the part of the "children." A special generator was placed inside the planet **to BLOCK** the manifestation of **ABILITIES** and **POSSIBILITIES OF MANIPULATING REALITY** at **the PLANETARY** and **HIGHER LEVELS** until
the BEARER of such abilities **REACHES** such **a LEVEL OF EVOLUTIONARY DEVELOPMENT** at which this person is able to fully understand the consequences of their actions and **REALISES THEIR RESPONSIBILITY** for them. A person begins their development immediately after birth, **FROM THE ANIMAL STAGE,** gradually passing through **the STAGES OF INTELLIGENT ANIMAL** and **HUMAN BEING.** During the evolutionary movement from the animal stage to the stage of a rational animal and from the stage of a rational animal to the stage of a human being, **a** simple **EVOLUTIONARY REACTIVATION** of the Essence's existing bodies occurs, with which it (the Essence) enters the egg cell at the moment of conception. At **the MINIMUM LEVEL** of evolutionary development, the human Essence has **TWO BODIES — the SECOND** and **THIRD MATERIAL BODIES** (etheric and
astral body). Upon reactivation of the **SECOND** material body, a person transitions from **the ANIMAL STAGE** to **the INTELLIGENT ANIMAL STAGE**. With the evolutionary reactivation of the **THIRD** material body, a person transitions from **the STAGE OF A RATIONAL ANIMAL** to **the STAGE OF A HUMAN BEING.**

At this stage of evolutionary development, any person is able to operate in reality **ONLY AT THE LEVEL** of their **OWN PHYSICAL BODY**. Only with
evolutionary development of **the FOURTH MATERIAL BODY** of the Essence, a person acquires **the ABILITY**

ACTIVELY INTERACT with **THE ENVIRONMENT**
REALITY, at first, of course, to a very limited extent. And only after the consistent evolutionary development of **the FIFTH**, **SIXTH**, and **SEVENTH BODIES OF ESSENCE** does **MAN** REACH **THE PLANETARY LEVEL OF OPERATION**
REALITY. At the same time, **the PLANETARY CYCLE** of evolution of this person is completed and **the COSMIC CYCLE** begins, which, in turn, has many evolutionary stages.

The completion of the planetary cycle of human evolution allows one to break free from the evolutionary captivity of the planet, overcoming all six planetary qualitative barriers. This **is IMPOSSIBLE** if the developing person **has NOT ACHIEVED ENLIGHTENMENT THROUGH KNOWLEDGE** and **DOES NOT UNDERSTAND THE RESPONSIBILITY** for their
actions. On other Earth-like planets, this process of evolutionary development of the individual occurs gradually, and with this development, human chromosomes and genes also gradually change. On Midgard-Earth, the situation is fundamentally different due to the fact that people arrived on this planet from other Earth-planets, where many stages of evolutionary development had already been completed to a greater or lesser extent. Therefore, from the very beginning of the colonisation of Midgard-Earth, many Beings participating in the cycle of life had several material bodies that still needed to be reactivated.

Such Beings entered into genetics with new properties and qualities that allowed them to operate reality on qualitatively new levels. As a result of the experiment, combinations of genes often arose that carried **SUCH POSSIBILITIES OF OPERATING WITH REALITY** that **had never** before **been ACHIEVED**, even at the highest evolutionary stages of development. And often, a person who received such **a GENETIC INHERITANCE** had **an UNAWAKENED ESSENCE.** Without
reaching the stage of enlightenment through knowledge, at which a person not only penetrates the essence of things with their consciousness, but also realises the responsibility for their every action, possessing the genetic ability to manipulate reality on a planetary and higher level becomes simply dangerous. Such a person is analogous to

a child playing not with fire, but with **a THERMONUCLEAR BOMB**, with all the consequences that follow from this.

It is precisely these "SLEEPING" individuals with **ENORMOUS POTENTIAL TO MANIPULATE REALITY**, but who are **SPIRITUALLY POOR** or have **a SKEW** in **their SPIRITUAL DEVELOPMENT**, began to use the Forces of the Elements of Midgard-Earth to achieve their goals, which led to a planetary catastrophe 13,016 years ago (as of 2007), even after the intervention of the Higher Hierarchies (Gods). If it weren't for the intervention of the Hierarch (God) Nia, Midgard-Earth would most likely have turned into another pile of asteroids. But even what happened was enough to throw the civilisation of Midgard-Earth from the Galactic level of development back to the Stone Age, with small islands of spirituality amid universal savagery. Isn't that a dear price to pay for the ambitions of spiritual and moral freaks who wanted to turn Midgard-Earth into a toy in their hands?

It was after these events that the Hierarchy of the Forces of Light decided to place a generator inside Midgard-Earth that would block the manifestation of the ability to operate reality at the planetary and higher levels, in order to prevent a repeat of what happened at the time of the destruction of Antlani (Atlantis). In order to free oneself from the blockage of this generator, a person must evolutionarily develop **SIX MATERIAL BODIES OF ESSENCE.** This is only possible if a person develops correctly and harmoniously. This is what **the SEVEN GREAT WHITE TEACHERS (**Rishis) spoke about when, after the conquest of Dravidia (Ancient India) by the Aryans, they passed on the alphabet of the Slavic-Aryan Vedas to **the DRAVIDAS** and **NAGAS (**ancestors of modern Hindus).

Several thousand years passed, and during this time the descendants of those Dravidians and Nagas rewrote the Slavic-Aryan Vedic alphabet given to them several times, which for some reason came to be called the Indian Vedas. Thus, by falsifying the truth, those in power distorted it. To create this falsification, they replaced the Slavic-Aryan names and titles with their own and diluted it all with made-up stories. And... the Indian Vedas appeared, which do not mention those who passed them on to the Dravidians and Nagas.

However, the falsifiers did not understand that the knowledge they had been given was only the most basic for beginners in evolutionary development. In addition, the texts of the Slavic-Aryan Vedas were written in **RUNIC SCRIPT**, which has a multi-level system of recording information, the full extent of which can only be understood by a highly developed person. And for this, knowledge of runic writing **is** completely **INSUFFICIENT.** Thus, when falsifying the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, the Hindus had only the basic knowledge that is usually given to children in primary school.

This is only the primary school of spiritual development of the individual, the foundation for the transition from **the STAGE OF A RATIONAL ANIMAL** to **the STAGE OF ACTUALLY HUMAN RATIONAL** with explanations about the evolutionary stages of development to **the LEVEL OF THE COSMIC HUMAN**. In the Indian Vedas, information about the evolution of man to the first stage of the cosmic human level, due to a misunderstanding of the essence, turned into information about reaching the state of nirvana, samadhi — the highest point of human evolution. The evolutionary development **of the SIX BODIES OF ESSENCE**, in the distorted understanding of Hinduism, became the final point of human development. Whereas **the DEVELOPMENT OF THE SIX BODIES OF ESSENCE** means **THE COMPLETION OF THE PLANETARY CYCLE**
of evolutionary development and **LIBERATION** from the blocking action of the generator installed on the planet to block the ability to operate reality at the planetary and higher levels for people who do not have the necessary level of evolutionary development. In principle, this blocking generator provided **the** so-called "**PROTECTION FROM** FOOLS", which is currently quite widely used in technology. And this liberation from
"protection from fools" upon reaching the minimum evolutionary level required for this **was INCORRECTLY** interpreted by the ancient Hindus, and as a result, **a FALSE CONCEPT ABOUT NIRVANA** or **STATE SAMADHI**. This is the main mistake in the "Great Teaching of the Hindus" and, unfortunately, far from the only one. It is also curious that **Sanskrit**, which the Hindus are so proud of, was a dead language in India, both modern and ancient. There was no people or nation in ancient times, nor is there any now, that

this language in India itself, but on this language **THEY SAID AND THEY SAY**... IN **RUSSIA**!

Sanskrit, a correct **OLD RUSSIAN**, appeared in Dravidia (Ancient India) after **the SECOND ARIAN CAMPAIGN,** which took place in the summer of 3503 BC or in 2006 BC. Some part of the Slavic-Aryans who spoke the Old Russian language for a thousand years after the departure of the main forces, preserved the purity of of their race, but in strength its small numbers were forced blend in with the local population and gradually dissolved into it, but their traces can be seen in the higher castes of modern India.

In the highest caste of Brahmins clearly shows the features of the White Race: very light, almost white skin, European facial features, and tall stature. The lower you go down the steps of the Indian caste hierarchy, the less genetic traces of the White Race are visible in the peoples inhabiting this country. **The Shudras**, the lowest caste in India, **have NO** genetic traces of the White Race **at all.** The lower a person is on the hierarchical ladder, the more pronounced are the features of the Negroid race, to which they belonged **DRAVIDIANS** and **NAGI — DIRECT ANCESTORS** modern Hindus.

Thus, **the DEAD LANGUAGE OF THE HINDUS** turned out to be **the LIVING LANGUAGE OF THE RUSSIANS**. But what is most curious is that after 4,013 years (as of 2007) of isolation, the Old Russian language (known as Sanskrit) has retained a surprising closeness to modern Russian. **SEVENTY-PERCENT OF WORDS SANSKRIT** and **MODERN RUSSIAN** are surprisingly similar in sound and meaning. The northern Russian dialect is particularly close to Sanskrit in sound. Many phrases in the modern Russian dialect sound exactly the same as in Old Russian (Sanskrit). The language frozen in Dravidia for four thousand years turned out to be **OLD RUSSIAN!** Isn't that interesting? The Aryans who came with **KHAN UMAN** to Dravidia in the summer of 3503 BC apparently spoke Russian, which means that everyone in the Ancient Slavic-Aryan Empire spoke Russian. We will return to this and other facts from the past of Ancient India (Dravidia) later, but for now, let's focus on the appearance of races on Midgard-Earth...

1.21. Reasons for the compatibility of races on Midgard-Earth

In the above makes any attempts to explain the appearance of earthly humanity as a result of the evolutionary development of earthly life illusory, and even more so the idea the emergence of all earthly races from **the NEGROID RACE** (**BLACK**) during its dispersal from Africa. One thing is truly irrefutable — all these races are biologically very close and compatible, and there are several possible explanations for this:

1. The organisms of representatives of all these races are based on **PROTEIN** and **WATER**, which suggests the existence of many planets in the universe with protein-based life forms. This means that water is quite widespread in the universe and that intelligent life arises under approximately identical conditions of development of ecological systems on "protein" planets. And at the same time — in similar ecological niches, which "impose" on the species occupying them practically identical requirements, which leads to surprising biological proximity between different races, which arose on different planets and in different galaxies[76]

2. Before moving to Midgard-Earth, the "new" inhabitants — **the YELLOW**, **RED** and **BLACK RACES** — underwent some **GENETIC CORRECTION** for biological compatibility, both among themselves and with **the WHITE RACE**.

3. All races were physiologically very similar and underwent minor genetic correction.

From all of the above sources, it follows that most of the civilisations of the White Race that colonised Midgard-Earth at least several hundred thousand years ago were located in our Galaxy. In addition, after representatives of other races migrated to Midgard-Earth about forty thousand years ago, there was initially virtually no interracial mixing. This continued for many thousands of years, until **a PART OF THE ANTS,** dissatisfied with the existing state of affairs in **the WHITE RACE COLONY** on Midgard-Earth, created the Empire of the Ants in the Western Ocean-Sea — Antlan — Atlantis, turning

the people **of the RED RACE** inhabiting these lands into virtual slaves. These events took place about twenty to twenty-five thousand years ago, as mentioned in the Veles Book. It

tells of the Great Migration of the tribes of the Holy Race . [77] The reason for the migration was another climate change in the Land of the Holy Race (the territory of modern Siberia). Prolonged cold winters forced some people to leave their homeland in search of new lands to live in. It was then, more than twenty thousand years ago, that our ancestors first came to European lands, crossing the Ripian (Ural) Mountains. The Slavic-Aryan Vedas say the following about these events:

> **3.(67)**. The Holy Land of the Great Race will change its face.
> The Great Cooling will bring the Da'Aryan wind to this land and Mariona to a third of summer
> will cover it with its White Cloak.
> There will be no food for people and animals during this time, and the Great Migration of the
> descendants of the Heavenly Race will begin
> beyond the Ripaean Mountains, which protect the western borders of Holy Rassia...
>
> **4.(68)**. And they will reach the Great
> Waters of the Western Ocean-Sea
> and the Heavenly Power will carry
> them to the land of the Beardless People,
> with skin the colour of the flames of the Sacred
> Fire. The Great Leader will build on that land the
> Temple of the Trident of the God of the Seas.
> And Ni, the God of the Seas,
> send them countless gifts, and
> will defend their lands from the Elements Z la...[78]

Thus, for the first time, the White Race encountered another race during its migration from the land of the Holy Race (Siberia), and **FIRST CONTACT** occurred with representatives **of the RED RACE**. From Europe

the shores of the Atlantic Ocean (the Ocean-Sea of the West), some of the settlers on the White Men and White Women (Heavenly Power) will cross this ocean and reach the North American continent and settle on a large island near it. Where they will conquer: *"...beardless people with skin the colour of the flame of the Sacred Fire..."*. It is curious that the American Indians who have survived to this day (red-skinned, with skin the colour of the flame of the Sacred Fire — **the RED RACE**) still do not have beards, just like their ancestors twenty thousand years ago. It is also curious that in the case of the resettlement of part of the Ants across the Atlantic (the Western Ocean), they were carried across the watery expanses by **the HEAVENLY POWER — the WHITEMANS** and **WHITEMARS.**

This means that such a move was normal for people. Many thousands of people were transported across the ocean very quickly in flying machines, and this is not mentioned as something out of the ordinary.

Somehow, this does not fit with the image of primitive people who had just emerged from their dens. Relatively recently, at the beginning of the twentieth century, people shied away from the first cars, aeroplanes, and a little earlier — from steam locomotives, etc. And here, the "savages,"

"barbarians" calmly, without flinching, are transported across the ocean in spaceships and do not even pay much attention to it, just as for most people living today, flying in an aeroplane is an everyday event that no one (except small children taking their first flight) as **a MIRACLE.** Only if a modern person, for one reason or another, found themselves on board **a FLYING SAUCER — a WHITEMAN** or **WHITEMAR** — and

and decided to tell people about their adventures, at best they would be told that they have a vivid imagination, and at worst they would be sent to a madhouse.

But practically no one, including the state and the scientific world, will believe (or will pretend not to believe) the truth of such a story. For most inhabitants of planet Earth at the moment, the existence of spaceships and other civilisations is, at best, science fiction. Meanwhile, for our distant and not-so-distant ancestors, **NOT ONLY** the existence of other civilisations and spaceships — **WAITMAN** and **WAITMAR** —

was an obvious and natural phenomenon, but also voyages on these ships to other planets, as mentioned in "The Tale of the Clear Falcon," and the movement of large numbers of people across the ocean by means of the same **WAITMAN** and **WAITMAR**. The very fact of the movement of many people across the Western Ocean-Sea is given only a few lines: *"... and the HEAVENLY POWER will carry them to the land of the Beardless People ..."*. This means that the phenomenon of transporting many people across the ocean on the Waitmans and Waitmars was not something out of the ordinary, but rather a completely normal occurrence. At the same time, quite a lot of attention is paid to the aborigines of the new lands. Particular emphasis is placed on the fact that they (the aborigines) have no beards and that their skin is the colour of the Sacred Fire. The absence of beards and the red colour of the skin of the inhabitants of these lands are given special attention, which indicates the unusual and unfamiliar nature of this for people of the White Race. It is interesting to note that **the MIRACLE** — the absence of beards and the red colour of the skin — and **the ORDINARY** — flying across the ocean in spaceships — **VAITMANS** and **VAITMARAS** — are mentioned.

Thus, the first encounter between people **of the WHITE RACE** and others took place during the exploration of the North American continent and nearby islands by the Ants. Most likely, this event took place twenty to twenty-five thousand years ago, not earlier, due to the fact that the colonisation of Midgard-Earth by representatives of **the YELLOW, RED** and **BLACK RACES** occurred almost simultaneously approximately 35–40 thousand years ago. For many thousands of years, the interests of the new settlers — **the YELLOW, RED** and **BLACK RACES** — and the interests of the first colonists — **the WHITE RACE** — did not intersect in any way. It is quite possible that it was **the WHITE RACE** and **that TRANSFERRED THE OTHER RACES** to

Midgard-Earth from their native planets-Earths, saving them from complete destruction by the Dark Forces on their native planets. And, most likely, the resettlement was carried out not by colonists of the White Race, but by an alliance of Light Civilisations **of the WHITE RACE,** possible allies in the fight against the civilisations of the Dark Forces, which were the civilisations of the **YELLOW, RED** and **BLACK** races. The galactic war **of the ALLIANCE OF LIGHT CIVILISATIONS OF THE WHITE, YELLOW, RED** and **BLACK RACES** against **DARK**

The civilisation of the grey race ended with the capture or destruction by the Dark Forces of many Earth planets that were inhabited by **the yellow**, **red** and **black races**. That is why the resettlement to Midgard-Earth of refugees from different Earth planets — people of the yellow, red and black races who had suffered from the Dark Forces — took place **SIMULTANEOUSLY,** about forty thousand years ago. And, as already noted, all new settlers were placed according to racial characteristics in climatic zones as close as possible to the conditions of their native planets, which they were forced to leave. Most likely, it was decided to use Midgard-Earth not only to conduct an experiment with civilisations of the white race, but also to create conditions on Midgard-Earth for conducting a similar experiment with representatives of **the YELLOW, RED** and **BLACK RACES.** This explains the compact placement of different races in different territories on Midgard-Earth and the fact that refugees from many Earth planets of each race migrated to the planet. Such a "gathering" into one "group", or more precisely, into three separate "groups" of small numbers of people from many different civilisations of each race, cannot be explained by simple coincidence. Nor can the placement of different races at great distances from each other, with oceans, high mountain ranges and great deserts between them, be explained by simple coincidence. Someone, for some reason, needed these four races to remain unaware of each other's existence for many thousands of years and for their interests not to intersect for as long as possible.

Only observers monitoring the progress of multiple experiments conducted by the Union of Civilisations of the White Race could easily cross these natural barriers and periodically appear on their Vaimanas among representatives of one race or another. Evidence of the appearance of the "Gods" on the "Heavenly Chariots" — White Ships — **has been PRESERVED IN THE MYTHS** of many peoples of **the YELLOW, RED,** and **BLACK races.** But the most curious and interesting thing is that the "Gods" who appeared to the people **of the YELLOW, RED**, and **BLACK RACES** and **GAVE** them **KNOWLEDGE** and **SKILLS** after the planetary catastrophe that occurred 13,016 years ago (as of 2007), were **WHITE PEOPLE**. We will return to this curious fact a little later, but for now, I would like to

note that some tribes, who lived in almost complete isolation for a long time, preserved oral legends about their stellar origins with such accurate knowledge of the stars that has only recently become available to modern science. The Dogon tribe, who still live in the Stone Age on the inaccessible Bandiagara Plateau in Mali, have preserved information about their ancestral homeland in oral folklore for many thousands of years. They know about the spiral structure of the Milky Way Galaxy and have detailed knowledge of the structure of the Sirius star system. The Dogon know about the white dwarf — Sirius's companion star — its orbital period (50 years) and its period of rotation around its axis. In addition, they know about the third star that revolves around Sirius and its planets...

Despite all this, the Dogon people do not have accurate knowledge of the solar system or other star systems. They distinguish between stars, planets, satellites of stars and satellites of planets and, most interestingly, very accurately describe **PO TOLO (**Sirius B), which is invisible to the naked eye and which they consider to be the "**CENTRE OF THE STARRY** WORLD" — "**THE MOST IMPORTANT STAR**".

The reaction of the "civilised world" to this information is curious. Proponents of paleocontact claim that there is factual evidence of extraterrestrials visiting Earth, who allegedly communicated "stellar information" to the Dogon, while sceptics argue that: "...this is not about the advanced knowledge of philanthropic space visitors, but about the astronomical observations of the Dogon themselves ...".[79]

But neither side has even noticed that the Dogons have accurate information **ONLY ABOUT THE SIRIUS SYSTEM**, while their ideas about everything else are very general. In addition, they consider Po Tolo (Sirius B) to be the centre of the stellar world, in other words, **the CENTRE OF THE UNIVERSE,** just as, until recently, most of those living on Midgard-Earth considered our planet to be the centre of the universe. Virtually all world religions and most philosophical ideas of the not-so-distant past claimed practically the same thing, albeit with some differences. And this **ONE** difference between the recent ideas of most earthlings and the ideas of the Dogons was **the ACCEPTANCE OF E**ARTH... as **the CENTRE of the UNIVERSE.** Everything is together, accurate

data about the Sirius system and complete ignorance about the rest of the universe, the conviction that Po Tolo (Sirius B) is the centre of the universe, testifies to the fact that the Dogons are **DESCENDANTS OF MIGRANTS** from this star system — **THE SIRIUS SYSTEM,** as it is now called by those living on Midgard-Earth. But neither sceptics nor even supporters of paleocontact have entertained the idea that the Dogons' selective knowledge could be fragments of the worldview that the ancestors of the modern Dogons had before they were forced to migrate to Midgard-Earth. This level of understanding also suggests that **the CIVILISATION FROM THE SIRIUS SYSTEM** was at **a LOW LEVEL OF DEVELOPMENT** at the time of evacuation**.** Only in the early stages of development do representatives of civilisations consider their star system to be the centre of the universe. Most likely, before the refugees moved to Midgard-Earth, the Sirius system's civilisation was at a level close to that of Earth's civilisation in the 10th-15th centuries. Consequently, it did not take part in the star wars between the Light and Dark Forces. Most likely, the Sirius star system fell into the "zone of interest" of the Dark Forces, and, as follows from the description of their methods given in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, the inhabitants of this system at such a level of development simply did not interest them, with all the consequences that followed. As a result of all this, some of the inhabitants of this star system ended up... on Midgard-Earth, and their distant descendants, the Dogons, preserved in their myths the memory of their distant star homeland (the distance from Midgard-Earth to the Sirius system is 8.6 light years).

The question may arise: why did only the Slavic-Aryans and the Dogons preserve information about their stellar homeland? It seems that such ideas existed among practically all indigenous peoples, but the world religions did everything in their power to destroy all traces of such memories. In doing so, they physically destroyed both people and any evidence of this in the legends and myths of the peoples of the world. Many legends and myths were distorted to suit the new religions. For any dissent, people were burned alive, as were books, scrolls, etc. Similar

There have been many "cleansings," especially in the last thousand years, in

the last Night of Svarog, when the Dark Forces that had infiltrated Midgard-Earth organised a frenzied campaign to seize control of Midgard-Earth.

1.22. The Night of Svarog is the last chance for the Dark Forces to seize control of Midgard-Earth.

The last Night of Svarog was **the LAST CHANCE** for the Dark Forces to seize complete control over Midgard-Earth. And at them it... almost succeeded. The Dark Parasitic Forces achieved particularly great success in the 20th century, when on 25 October 1917 **the GREAT JEWISH REVOLUTION** took place in the Russian Empire. Which, by a "**STRANGE** COINCIDENCE," is called **the GREAT RUSSIAN REVOLUTION.** The "Great Russian Revolution" turned, "for some reason," first and foremost, into **the GENOCIDE of** the Russian people themselves, the people who were the bearers and guardians of the ancient Slavic-Aryan traditions and **the GREAT PAST.** Moreover, it was a real Great Past, not one created out of nothing, or worse, out of legends reworked to suit their own interests. What happened to Russia in 1917 was not an accident, nor was it a simple coincidence of circumstances. And the matter **is NOT IN THE TOP,** which **COULD NOT,** and **NOT IN THE BOTTOM,** which **DID NOT WANT,** but in a carefully thought-out plan to seize power in Russia, and not even by the Bolsheviks, who were only actors with memorised lines during the performance. It was vitally important for the Dark Forces to seize Russia, and the twentieth century — the last century of Svarog's Night — was their **LAST HOPE.** And even after seizing Russia, even after flooding it with the blood of its people, mainly Slavic blood, these **SOCIAL PARASITES** still failed to achieve their main goal — the complete enslavement of Midgard-Earth:

12.(92). But God the Creator and the Heavenly Family will not
allow the destruction of the Race...
The rebirth of the Great Race and the awakening of the patron Spirit
The sons of the Heavenly Race will be brought by the
WHITE DOG, sent by the Gods to the Holy Land of the
Great Race
Great...
The Holy Land will be cleansed of the millennial
slavery
yoke of foreign enemies, who sacrifice the blood and flesh
of their children, and with lies and flattery
unrighteous
poison the souls of the children of the Heavenly Race o...[80]

And the White Dog will bring — as written in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas — *LIBERATION from the thousand-year yoke of foreign enemies*. According to Slavic-Aryan traditions, **the YEAR OF THE WHITE DOG** is the summer of 7501 from S.M.Z.H. or 1992 from A.D. But the Soviet Union — a creation **of SOCIAL PARASITES** — ceased to exist precisely in **the YEAR OF THE WHITE DOG!** This cannot be a mere coincidence! Over the last thousand years, on the Night of Svarog, Rasenia has gone through several stages of enslavement by the same Dark Force. This Dark Force took on different guises and forms, adapting to the situation. But it was the same Force, which had the same conduits for its will. But to what extent did these very conduits of the Dark Force's will understand and do they now understand their role and their place in this game? Could it be that these conduits of this very will, intoxicated by the idea of their own exclusivity, do not understand the simple truth, the truth that they themselves are merely
"disposable tools" in dirty hands of these very
COSMIC SOCIAL PARASITES? And, that these
cosmic social parasites, regardless of the results
"work" of their "disposable tool", they will first and foremost get rid of it, just as any hired killer gets rid of their weapon, regardless of whether the "assassination attempt" was successful or not? And although the "hitman" inflicted serious "wounds" on Rasenia with his "disposable weapon," the wounds turned out to be

serious, they were not **FATAL**. And although the last "wound" on Rasenia's body — the "wound" inflicted in 1917 — was very serious, the crisis passed, and in 1992, precisely in the year of the White Dog, Rasenia and the Holy Land of the Race were freed from the clutches of this cosmic predator.

And it was in this very year, 1992, that Russia freed itself from the communist plague, which was used by the intermediaries of the Dark Forces to seize power in the Slavic Empire. Of course, this is only the very beginning of the new Day of Svarog, the twilight before dawn, but the new Day has already begun, and nothing and no one can stop the ongoing processes of liberating Midgard-Earth from the long slavery of the Dark Forces. The awakening of people from such a night-time sleep can be difficult and prolonged. And to ease this transition period, by the beginning **of the DAY OF SVAROG**, it is necessary to restore the truth about what is happening on Midgard-Earth in order to awaken the genetic ancestral memory, and for this, the knowledge of the Slavic-Aryan Vedas and other ancient sources is of paramount importance. Thanks to the Priest-Keepers, these priceless documents have been preserved and made available to people. Some sources are more than a hundred thousand years old, some are forty or twenty thousand years old. And in order for these books to survive to this day, their **PAGES WERE MADE** OF **GOLDEN PLATES,** and it is only thanks to such foresight that real evidence of the Great Past of the Russian people exists. And these are not rewritten, repeatedly distorted modern "antiquities," but originals that no one can refute. How social parasites would like to declare all these sources to be fabrications! It is enough to observe the fuss raised around the "Book of Veles," which "distinguished historians" and "experts" declare to be a fake, a forgery, etc. And this despite the fact that a photograph from 1943 of one of the tablets taken by Mirolyubov in Belgium when he was studying the book in the library of Tsarist Colonel A. Izenbek has been preserved.

Everything related to the Book of Veles is viewed with scepticism not only outside Russia, but also within Russia itself. The reason for denying the obvious is simple: the wooden tablets reflect the events of twenty thousand years of Slavic history, and the last entries were made by the Volkhvs in the tenth century, before the beginning of the last Night of Svarog. Well, this does not "fit" into the idea of the savagery and

primitiveness of the Slavs, to whom the "enlightened" West brought "the light of knowledge and enlightenment." And this despite the fact that modern ideas about the past are based on books printed in the fifteenth century, which are supposedly "exact copies" of ancient manuscripts. But for some reason, **not** a single original has been "preserved," only such prudently "removed" copies. And in some strange way, every single copy escaped all the fires in ancient libraries. They escaped the very fires in which burned **ALL ORIGINALS.** And neither nor nor such
"insignificant" details do not cause scepticism about the historical accuracy of all these "sources". Isn't that a curious position for "experts" to take? In the meantime, let's get back to restoring the truth...

Chapter 2. Geopsychology and the psychology of economics

2.1. The ecological system of Midgard-Earth and its qualitative structure

Intelligent life, regardless of the form it takes on a given planet, cannot exist without the diversity of life forms, the evolution of which led to the emergence of intelligence. Intelligent species only appear **at a SPECIFIC LEVEL OF DEVELOPMENT OF THE ECOLOGICAL PLANETARY** ECOLOGICAL **SYSTEM**. And, like any other species, intelligent beings cannot exist outside the boundaries of this ecological system. Not only that, but intelligent species cannot exist, at least not fully, outside not only the planet's ecological system, but also and **OUTSIDE "THEIR OWN" LEVEL OF DEVELOPMENT OF THE ECOLOGICAL SYSTEM**. But what does that mean?! It means that as life evolves, an ecological system is formed, representing a balanced diversity of various life forms that form a stable system. **THE BASIS** of any such system, at least for protein life forms, is **PLANT ORGANISMS,** which **CONVERT THE RADIATION** from the planetary luminary (star) into **PLANT BIOMASS**. It is precisely **PLANT BIOMASS that DETERMINES THE DIVERSITY OF ANIMAL** forms, and consequently, the entire complexity and diversity of living nature[81]

Animals forms of life, as all it is well known, are divided into **HERBIVORES** and **CARNIVORES**. Carnivores eat herbivorous species, which, in turn, eat plant organisms. Thus, **PLANT ORGANISMS** are at the foundation of the ecological system**,** and it is their **PROPERTIES** and **QUALITIES** that determine the diversity of animal forms. Plants synthesise their biomass by absorbing the planet's solar radiation through chlorophyll molecules. Therefore, it is extremely important how much of the radiation falling on the planet's surface is absorbed in the form of biomass in plants. The so-called biological coefficient of plants determines the amount of plant biomass synthesised on the planet.

biomass. Therefore, the higher this biological coefficient, the more plant biomass is synthesized, and the greater the number of animal life forms that can exist in harmony with the plant world. For example, the biological coefficient for **ANGIOSPERMS** is **10%,** while for **GYMNOSPERMS** it is 7**%.** A **3%** change in the biological coefficient led to the emergence of many new ecological niches for new species of animal organisms, which did not remain unoccupied for long. It was the emergence of angiosperms that made possible the emergence of a new class — mammals, to which modern humans belong, regardless of whether ***Homo sapiens*** appeared on Midgard-Earth or on other Earth-like planets. Moreover, each animal species completely **CORRESPONDS** its ecological niche, which the species occupies. Each new species appears only as a result of the adaptation of existing species of living organisms to the conditions imposed by free ecological niches.

In other words, each species **OPTIMALLY CORRESPONDS** to the ecological niche it occupies. This means that any species is in harmony not only with its "own" niche, but also with many other species occupying neighbouring ecological niches. In a healthy ecological system, all species are already perfectly "grounded" to each other and, in principle, cannot exist without each other. Together, they create **a BALANCED FOOD CHAIN,** without which any species would very quickly become extinct. Each ecological niche imposes its own specific requirements on the species that attempts to colonise it, such as the presence or development of certain properties and qualities, the optimal size and shape of individuals, the proportions of their limbs, their appearance and shape, the colour of their fur or skin, the presence of claws, teeth, fangs, horns, etc.

In other words, **a SPECIFIC ECOLOGICAL NICHE** can **ONLY** be occupied by **a SPECIES** that **FULLY** or **MAXIMALLY meets** the requirements of that niche. Therefore, the emergence of an ecological niche that creates conditions for the emergence of intelligence in the species occupying it is only possible on

a certain level of development of the entire ecological system. Intelligent life can arise and does arise only when the ecological system reaches this level of development, neither earlier nor later. If, theoretically, humans were transported back to the Age of Dinosaurs, to an ecological system ruled by giants, neither ***Homo sapiens,*** **Neanderthals,** nor any other humanoid species would be able to adapt or even survive in that world. Simply put, in those days there was no ecological niche into which a humanoid species could "fit". In addition, the "weapons" of any humanoid species, namely teeth and nails (claws), even reinforced with stones and clubs, and even spears and arrows with iron tips, are no match for the teeth, claws, horns, and chitinous armour of most species in the ecological system of giants. At the same time, any humanoid species would be very easy prey for the local predators. Therefore, "intelligent" ecological niches of the humanoid type could not have arisen in the Era of Giants, but only when these giants became extinct and "freed" the huge "apartments"—niches that they occupied. Let us now return to the species that occupies the "rational" ecological niche. All neighbouring "apartments" - niches at all levels of life are not empty, but occupied by various plant and animal species. And ***Homo Sapiens***, the intelligent human, is forced to coexist with these species and use them for sustenance in order to survive. And this is where a small **"BUT**" arises.

And as is often the case, the little "but" turns out to be not so little. The number of ecological niches **is NOT THE SAME** in **DIFFERENT CLIMATIC ZONES**, plus there is also vertical zoning. The reason is very simple: uneven sunlight exposure due to the spherical shape of Midgard-Earth, the tilt of its axis to its orbit, and the elliptical shape of its orbit, as a result of which Midgard-Earth is at different distances from its sun throughout the year. These factors have the least effect in the equatorial zone and the greatest effect in the polar regions.

The closer to the poles, the more pronounced the seasons are. The closer to the poles, the longer the winter season and the shorter the autumn and spring. All of this primarily affects biodiversity.

flora and, consequently, inevitably, to the diversity of fauna. Thus, at the same time, there are several types of ecological subsystems on Midgard-Earth, which basically correspond to the climatic zones in which they are located. The equatorial zone is the richest in terms of plant and animal diversity, which means that there are many ecological "apartments" or niches occupied by plant and animal species. And, naturally, the poorest is the Arctic (Antarctic) zone. In the Arctic climate zone, the winter season lasts eight months of the year and is accompanied by the Polar Night. Spring is very short and stormy, summer is quite hot, and autumn is again short. In principle, spring, summer and autumn practically merge into one season, associated with the end of the polar night and the beginning of the polar day, although the change from polar night to polar day does not happen instantly. After a long Polar Night, there is first a very short day, the duration of which increases with each passing day, and this continues until the Polar Day arrives, when the Sun circles the horizon.

In principle, the transition from the polar night to the polar day is the polar spring. And, accordingly, the transition from the polar day to the polar night is the polar autumn. The polar day, therefore, is the polar summer. During the Polar Day, the rather poor vegetation — mosses and lichens, grasses and shrubs, dwarf trees — rapidly and vigorously sprout young shoots, bloom quickly and bear fruit and seeds, and then just as quickly prepare for their long winter hibernation. Most animals of the Arctic belt appear in the Arctic only during the Polar Day. Among these seasonal inhabitants, migratory birds make up a huge proportion, arriving there to raise their chicks under the rays of the never-setting sun, and then, with their young offspring, fly away to their winter quarters.

Like migratory birds, other seasonal inhabitants of the Arctic belt migrate south to the subarctic and even to the northern regions of the temperate zone at the onset of the polar night. The famous reindeer does just that. There are not many permanent inhabitants of the Arctic belt

animal species, most of which are, to a greater or lesser extent, connected with the Arctic Ocean in their life activities. The most famous of these permanent residents is undoubtedly the polar bear. In the southern hemisphere, in the Antarctic belt, penguins are such permanent residents. For both polar bears and penguins**, fish** is the main source of food**.** So their living conditions are not connected with the land, but with the seas and oceans, or more precisely, with their inhabitants. Thus, the lives of virtually all permanent inhabitants of the Arctic (Antarctic) Belt are not directly connected with the land. All active animal life on land exists only during the Polar Day. "Life" has adapted to such extreme conditions of existence. The Arctic (Antarctic) Belt is the opposite of the Equatorial Belt, where plant and animal life thrives almost all year round, where the concept of winter is conditional, and the variation in the length of day and night is very insignificant, which creates optimal conditions for the existence of plant life and, consequently, animal life.

All other climatic zones are located between these two extremes. Between the Arctic (Antarctic) Zone and the Equatorial Zone are located, respectively: **SUBARCTIC** (**SUBANTAKTIC**)**, TEMPERATE**, **SUBTROPICAL**, **TROPICAL** and **SUB-EQUATORIAL BELTS**. As one moves from the Poles to the Equator, the duration and severity of winter decreases, and the average length of the day throughout the year increases. It would seem that there is simply no better place for the development of intelligent life than the Equatorial Climate Belt. But let's not rush to conclusions...

2.2. Distribution of Human Races by Climate Zones

Let us recall that there are four human races on Midgard-Earth: **WHITE**, **YELLOW**, **RED**, and **BLACK**. **WHITE RACE** colonised Midgard-Earth several hundred thousand years ago, and the other three "settled in" about forty thousand years ago. Let's look at the distribution of these races across climatic zones. Initially, **the WHITE RACE** mainly occupied **the TEMPERATE** and **SUBARCTIC ZONES**, **the YELLOW RACE — the SUBTROPICAL** and **TROPICAL BELTS of EURASIA, the RED RACE — the TEMPERATE, SUBTROPICAL** and **TROPICAL BELTS of NORTH AMERICA, BLACK RACE — SUBEQUATORIAL** AND **EQUATORIAL BELTS OF AFRICA, ASIA, AUSTRALIA.**

It should be remembered that each of the "settled" races — Yellow, Red and Black — were placed on Midgard-Earth by the White Race in lands whose natural conditions were as close as possible to those of their native planets-Earths, in order to facilitate their adaptation to the new planet. Until recently, most people living on Midgard-Earth, regardless of their race, ate food they harvested in the territories where they lived and drank water from springs flowing from the bowels of the earth. This is obvious, but not always obvious — simple and unambiguous. Let's take it one step at a time. Let's start with water, or more precisely, fresh water, which is the basis of life, any life. Rainwater, falling to the ground, passes through the soil and creates groundwater, rivers, lakes and springs. It was the water from springs, rivers and lakes that served as a source of life-giving moisture for all living things, including humans. Humans learned to dig wells and reach groundwater, and not depend on where it comes to the surface. And all this is true anywhere on the planet. But that's where the similarities end, and the differences begin. Of course, water remains water, but its chemical composition varies widely.

The content of salts and trace elements, acidity or alkalinity of water varies from place to place. But the chemical

composition of water varies according to climatic zones. This is because rainwater passes through the soil before reaching the surface, and soils vary greatly from one another, both between climatic zones and within the same climatic zone. Thus, rainwater, seeping through the soil, absorbs minerals, microelements, etc. from it. Due to the fact that **CHEMICAL COMPOSITION SOIL VARIES,** rainwater water absorbs into itself **VARIOUS MINERALS** and **MICROELEMENTS**.

Thus, the chemical composition of the liquid of life varies considerably across different climate zones. Remember that water accounts for an average of 70 per cent of the weight of living matter. Therefore, the chemical composition of water significantly affects the biochemical processes occurring in the cells of any living organism, whether plant or animal. Humans are no exception. But is water the only thing that differs? Humans are omnivorous living organisms, which means that they consume both **EDIBLE PLANTS** — their **FRUITS, ROOTS, SEEDS, LEAVES** and **STEMS,** as well as **EDIBLE ANIMALS** — **MEAT FROM MAMMALS, REPTILES, AMPHIBIANS, BIRDS, FISH** and **OTHER INHABITANTS OF THE SEAS** AND **OCEANS**. However, the types of plants and animals consumed by humans differ in quality and quantity from one climate zone to another. For example, the diversity of the plant world in the Equatorial Belt is incomparable to the poverty of the plant world in the Arctic Belt. In principle, there is **NOT A SINGLE PLANT** that **GROWS** and **is USED AS FOOD** BY **PEOPLE** living in both of these climatic zones (except for the last hundred years). And this is, to a greater or lesser extent, true for all other climatic zones of Midgard-Earth. These would seem to be obvious things that are not worth paying attention to. Everything would be fine if it weren't for the little **"BUT"**. **FRUITS, ROOT VEGETABLES**, etc. of plants from **the EQUATORIAL BELT** and, for example, **the TEMPERATE BELT**, according to their **CHEMICAL COMPOSITION ORGANIC** and **INORGANIC** substances differ

from each other like heaven and earth. For example, many fruits and other plants of the Equatorial Belt contain small amounts of **NARCOTIC SUBSTANCES** that **are NOT PRESENT**
in plants of the Temperate Zone.

It should also be noted that **herbivorous animals** eat plants from the climatic zones in which they live. Consequently, **the chemical composition of the meat of herbivorous**
ANIMALS from different climatic zones will also be different. The same applies to **the CHEMICAL COMPOSITION OF THE MEAT OF CARNIVOROUS ANIMALS** that feed on these herbivores. Thus, the "cuisine" in different climatic zones differs in its **QUANTITATIVE** and **QUALITATIVE COMPOSITION** of chemical substances.

Therefore, **the FOUR RACES**, finding themselves in different climatic zones, **have been CONSUMING FOOD** and **DRINKING WATER** with different chemical compositions for thousands of years. To all this, we must add the genetic differences between the races, and as a result, we get quite significant **DIFFERENCES IN METABOLISM**. It turns out that the four races differ quite significantly in their biochemistry. But is it only their biochemistry that distinguishes the races from each other? Perhaps there are other differences between the races that do not concern skin colour, eye colour, hair colour and skeletal features, although these differences are quite significant? These differences are purely biological in nature and only indicate that all these races did not originate from a single one, as modern anthropologists try to prove without evidence, but independently of each other, and moreover on different planets with stars having different radiation spectra. But at this stage, the differences between races that are not related to biological aspects are of interest. Although the biochemical differences between races have a very strong influence on the mental and physical condition of the representatives of these races. And this must be taken into account in any situation, whether someone likes it or not. All these differences, if understood correctly, do not lead to the idea of superior and inferior races, which in itself is complete nonsense. All this gives an understanding of how the combination of natural, biological, biochemical, mental, moral, economic and cultural characteristics affects both

an individual and on a community of people called a tribe, ethnic group, people, nation, or race. Understanding these differences leaves no room for any form of racism or discrimination by some people against others. It is like comparing and contrasting an apple with a pear. Even a child understands that an apple is an apple and a pear is a pear. Some people may like the taste of apples, others may like the taste of pears, but that's all. Similarly, racial differences mean that they are different from each other and cannot be compared with each other, highlighting differences as signs of racial superiority. **DIFFERENT RACES** were formed on our Midgard Earth **IN DIFFERENT NATURAL AND CLIMATIC CONDITIONS**
and, for this reason alone, cannot be identical to each other.

Let us try to determine how natural and climatic conditions have influenced the development of the races inhabiting our Midgard Earth. Some may object, asking what natural and climatic conditions have to do with it. But let us not rush to conclusions. Instead, let us look at these very natural and climatic conditions from a slightly unusual perspective... There are not that many main climatic zones:

1. ARCTIC BELT (Antarctic belt)
2. SUBARCTIC BELT (Subantarctic belt)
3. TEMPERATE BELT
4. SUBTROPICAL BELT
5. TROPICAL ZONE
6. SUB-EQUATORIAL BELT
7. EQUATORIAL BELT

Four races live on Midgard-Earth: **WHITE**, **YELLOW**, **RED**, and **BLACK**. Thus, there are seven climatic zones for four races. This seems a bit excessive, but let's not rush to conclusions.

2.3. Arctic and subarctic natural and climatic zones and their conditions for human development humans

ARCTIC CLIMATIC ZONE is practically unsuitable for human habitation, at least without modern technical support, and therefore is almost immediately eliminated from the list. Life in the Arctic zone thrives on land only during the short summer and comes to a standstill during the long polar night. The only place where life continues regardless of the season
is in the depths of the ocean. Life on the surface of the Arctic zone is mainly represented by migratory birds (especially on the islands of the Arctic Ocean) and animals that migrate here during the summer season. The exception is the coastal predators — polar bears, for whom the Arctic is their natural habitat, and who get most of their prey from the waters of the sea and ocean. Polar bears and arctic foxes, polar mice and owls, and reindeer migrating to the tundra for the summer season — that's pretty much all the animal life in the Arctic.

Polar mice, for example, fall into a long winter hibernation for almost nine months, waking up during the polar day to give birth, raise their young, and accumulate fat for the next hibernation. Humans appear in the Arctic belt, following migrating animals — reindeer, again, during the polar day. The ecological system of the Arctic belt is very poor and unable to provide humans with food all year round, and because of this, the Arctic belt is inhabitable only during the polar day. Even then, the peoples who have settled in these lands are forced to fight for their existence every day, and in order to survive, they (these peoples) have to live in families, following their herds of semi-domesticated reindeer.

Often, hundreds of kilometres of tundra separated one family from another. In principle, every day for these people was a struggle for life; the death of a reindeer or illness meant the death of the whole family. There was no one to wait for help from. Without reindeer or a dog sled, it was practically impossible to reach other people. And even if

even if they had them, finding other people in the vastness of the tundra, especially during the polar night when blizzards rage, was practically impossible. And during the polar day, the tundra becomes almost impassable due to the many lakes and treacherous swamps that abound in this region. For these reasons, the Arctic climate zone was **NOT ABLE** to create **the NECESSARY** and **SUFFICIENT**
CONDITIONS for the development of humans as a species. One family is sufficient to preserve the experience already accumulated, but not sufficient to acquire and accumulate qualitatively new experience. It was not because of a good life that people began to explore these vast expanses. They were driven into this realm of the Snow Queen by stronger tribes, who drove them out of their native lands. Upon arriving in these lands, the forced migrants, or rather those who survived, practically stopped developing for many thousands of years, and until recently, the way of life of the tundra dwellers did not differ from what it was five, ten, or more than ten thousand years ago. And the way of life of modern reindeer herders is not much different — they still follow the herds of semi-wild reindeer. Only now they use the achievements of modern civilisation in their daily lives, to which they themselves have no connection. And thus, they are not creators, but only consumers of the achievements created by others. Basically, this climatic zone was settled by people **of the YELLOW RACE.**

Life in **the SUBARCTIC CLIMATIC ZONE**
is much richer than in the Arctic zone. The ecological system of this zone consists of forest-tundra and northern taiga. Although winter in this climatic zone is harsh, all other seasons of the year are nevertheless present. Hot, almost tropical summers, short and cold springs and autumns, and long and very cold winters. In principle, the forest-tundra and northern taiga are winter homes for most animals of the Arctic climate zone. In particular, reindeer migrate here after the Arctic summer, followed by people.

In a sharply continental climate with long, cold winters, humans are completely dependent on nature itself. And while in summer the northern taiga and forest-tundra are rich in berries,

and mushrooms, and various game, then it is very difficult to find food during the long winter. For a person who has mastered this land can only rely solely on what the rather harsh nature of this region can provide. And although the diversity of animal and plant life in this climate zone is incomparable in its richness with living nature of the Arctic belt, the less less, these expanses are unable to feed a large number of people if they are gathered in a small area. And therefore, human settlements in the forest-tundra and northern taiga are few and far between and scattered over vast distances. In such conditions in state survive, mainly gathering food in the summer and hunting during the long winter. Once again, humans take only what nature can provide and are completely dependent on it. The harsh living conditions and low population density do not create optimal conditions for human evolutionary development. And again, humans came to these lands, driven out by other people from more suitable lands. The majority of the inhabitants of this climate zone are people **of the YELLOW RACE,** who were given these empty lands for settlement by people **of the WHITE RACE.** The tribes that came to these lands practically stopped their evolutionary development at the level they had before coming to new lands to live. Why and how this happened will be discussed later. At this stage, it is important to comprehend and understand the relationship between the evolutionary development of humans as intelligent beings and the natural conditions of their habitat.

In extreme living conditions, people are forced to fight for their lives every day under the conditions that nature imposes on them. In such conditions, people simply have no choice — either accept them or perish. Harsh natural conditions impose a certain line of behaviour on people, leaving no room for evolutionary development. The poverty of the Arctic climate zone's ecological system forces people to constantly move from one place to another. The fact is that the plant biomass produced per unit of surface area during the short summer is not enough to feed a group of people larger than a single family, and even then only for a short time. This and forces people to scatter across

the expanses of the tundra and not stay in one place for long. Of course, people do not eat mosses and lichens, grasses and shrubs themselves, but it is plant biomass that determines both the diversity of animal species and the number of individuals of each species of living organisms per unit of surface area.

It is the density of the populations of animal species that humans use for food that are the determining factors shaping the lifestyle of the humanoid inhabitants of the Arctic and subarctic climate zones. The basis of the human food chain in these territories is the semi-domesticated reindeer, which, eating mosses and lichens of the tundra, is in constant motion across it. People following these animals are also in constant motion. The fact is that mosses and lichens grow rather slowly, and therefore reindeer are forced to move to a new place after they have eaten everything possible in the old one. This allows mosses and lichens to recover before the next arrival of these herbivores. The complete destruction of the tundra's vegetation cover by animals or humans leads to the tundra in that area turning into a dead desert for many decades. This is one of the main reasons why people migrate following the reindeer. **The nomadic lifestyle** of the tundra inhabitants is **an evolutionary brake.**

But why does a nomadic lifestyle become an evolutionary brake? It's very simple — nomadic families carried all their household items with them from place to place. Therefore, they couldn't have had very many items, which is why there couldn't have been any tools or devices for producing new tools and household items among these items. These people obtained all the necessary household items in exchange for the furs, fish and meat of the reindeer they herded. With their nomadic lifestyle, the peoples of the Arctic and subarctic climate zones also fished in the rich northern rivers and lakes, and during the long winter, they hunted fur-bearing animals in the tundra and forest-tundra. This analysis could be continued further, but what has been said is sufficient to conclude that the natural conditions of the Arctic and

subarctic climate zones **DO NOT CREATE CONDITIONS**
for the evolutionary development of humans as a species.

The tribes that settled these vast areas practically stopped in their evolutionary development. Thus, a poor ecological system — a poverty of living nature — does not create conditions for evolutionary development. But perhaps the richer the ecological system, the greater the number of plants and animals that create it, the better the conditions for the evolutionary development of humans? Let's examine this question and try to find out if this is the case.

2.4. The equatorial and subequatorial natural and climatic zones and their conditions for human development human development

CLIMATIC BELT, without any doubts, creates the richest ecological system on Midgard-Earth. It is warm and light all year round, the division into seasons is practically arbitrary, and "winter" in the equatorial climate zone is only a few degrees colder than summer. In principle, there are two seasons in the equatorial climate zone: **the RAINY SEASON** and... the rest of the year. There is only a variation in the duration of the rainy season within the equatorial climate zone and its intensity. During the rainy season, the air temperature is several degrees lower than usual, and, in principle, it is the "winter" of the equatorial climate zone. The very warm climate, abundance of moisture, sometimes even in excess, especially during the rainy season, all together create an earthly paradise for plants.

Plant life is "bubbling over," in both the literal and figurative sense of the word. In equatorial forests, plants create a multi-tiered ecological system. Every plant on every tier of this system fights for its "piece of bread" not for life, but for death. The only "piece of bread" for plants is sunlight and water, so we can rephrase the familiar human concept of "piece of bread" into a more accurate concept for plants — "a piece of sky"! And while there are practically no problems with water in the equatorial climate zone, the situation with sunlight is much worse. In the lowest tier of the equatorial forest, even at noon, it is twilight. Only plants that can survive with a minimum of light, in a state of survival there. All "apartments" in the ecological system of the equatorial climate zone are populated "to capacity," so that the emergence of a new species is practically impossible.

The animal world of the equatorial climate zone is no less rich and diverse. Herbivores, omnivores, predators — the equatorial jungle is literally teeming with them. It would seem that nature could not create anything better for life and development of humans.

The richest nature, a multitude of plant and animal species that humans can use for their needs?! All this is true, but... it's not that simple. In such rich natural conditions, humans are forced to fight against nature itself in order to simply survive. And it's not just the incredible number of predatory and poisonous animals and insects, but also the incredible variety of rapidly growing plants, many of which are also poisonous. With moisture, sun and heat, plants in the equatorial climate zone grow all year round and very quickly. It is precisely those plants that are capable of growing quickly that have been able to claim their place under the sun, or more precisely, in the equatorial jungles. Therefore, in **the EQUATORIAL CLIMATIC BELT** , humans **are FORCED** to fight with **WILD NATURE** for their place under the sun. And this struggle is no less difficult than the struggle with harsh climatic conditions **of the ARCTIC CLIMATE ZONE**. Thus, both extreme climatic conditions and the most favourable conditions for life do not create conditions for human evolutionary development. And if, in extreme conditions for life**,** humans are forced to fight **against NATURAL CONDITIONS** in order to survive, then in the case of optimal conditions for plant life, humans must fight with other species of living organisms for the right to occupy their **ECOLOGICAL NICHE.** In both cases, humans who colonise these climatic zones have no time or opportunity to stop and think about anything other than their own survival. **SUPER GOOD** and **SUPER BAD conditions** for plant life are equally detrimental to the development of intelligent life. When faced with such conditions, humans not only stop evolving, but very often regress evolutionarily. There are many examples of this.

But what, then, is good for human evolutionary development? Perhaps **SUB-EQUATORIAL CLIMATIC BELT** creates the conditions necessary for the development of humans as a species?! In this climatic belt, the average annual temperature is several degrees lower than in the equatorial climatic belt. The amount of precipitation is also significantly lower.

The African savannah is located within the subequatorial climate zone. It is a plain dotted with islands of forest, which is literally teeming (or rather, teemed) with various animal species. Lush grasses, abundant moisture, and a mild climate create ideal conditions for herbivorous animals — cloven-hoofed and even-toed mammals. Predatory species live alongside them, as is to be expected. The African savannah is rich in animal species that humans can and do use for food, and humans themselves were once a link in the savannah's ecological food chain. It would seem that what could be better for human development? But let's not rush to conclusions. A mild climate, an abundance of diverse herbivorous animals, most of which move from one place in the savannah to another. Especially in summer, when the sun is stronger and there is significantly less moisture, most herbivorous animals move closer to water — to rivers, lakes and springs that do not dry up in summer. Predators and humans follow the herbivores. Thus, the black tribes living in the African savannah lead a semi-nomadic and nomadic lifestyle. The warm climate and lifestyle do not require the construction of substantial houses. It is enough to build a shelter covered with large leaves from the neighbouring forest, and the "house" is ready. The main occupation is hunting herbivores that graze nearby. All they need to do is get close enough to these animals to shoot an arrow or throw a spear, and dinner is guaranteed. The presence of small forests, solitary trees such as baobabs, and thickets of shrubs along streams and rivers makes it easier to hunt the herbivores of the savannah. Nevertheless, hunting these animals century after century, millennium after millennium, required endurance and speed from hunters. As a result, natural selection took place — only those hunters who had endurance and could run fast and for long distances survived.

If you didn't shoot an animal, not only would the hunter go hungry, but so would his family and tribe. In addition, living conditions in the savannah required the development of keen hearing. At night, humans became potential prey for savannah predators. Humans' poor night vision made them easy prey for predators with excellent night vision. The only salvation in this situation was

only sharp and sensitive hearing. Only those who could distinguish the rustling of a sneaking predator from the cacophony of night sounds in the savannah had a chance to prepare for its attack in time and repel it, most often through the joint efforts of several people, or to flee from the predator to a safe place.

Thus, the ecological system of the savannah, when humans adapt to its conditions, requires the development of **CERTAIN CHARACTERISTICS** and **QUALITIES** in humans. And these **QUALITIES** are
keen and sensitive **HEARING** and **ENDURANCE IN RUNNING, MOBILITY**. This is true for men, while women, while men were busy hunting, were engaged in gathering fruit, fishing where possible, and... housekeeping. All of this required characteristics and qualities similar to those of men. All the activities of such a social group of people are formed around hunting and gathering, and this leaves its mark on a person.

2.5. Passive type of human adaptation to living conditions

Black tribes living in the savannah, adapting to the conditions of life in the ecological system of the subequatorial climate zone, are forced to develop only certain properties and qualities required for human adaptation to the ecological system. In other words, **the ECOLOGICAL SYSTEM OF HABITAT** influences the evolutionary development of humans as they master their ecological niche. The conditions of human life in the subequatorial climate zone force them to be **ONLY CONSUMERS OF NATURE,** taking from it only what is necessary for their survival. The mild climate does not require clothing; loincloths are the only clothing necessary, and even then, not because of physical necessity, but because of moral necessity. Very often, palm leaves and other exotic plants were used to make loincloths. The natural conditions of human habitation in the subequatorial climate zone do not stimulate human evolutionary development. They develop a consumerist attitude towards nature.

Humans should only take from nature what it offers them, thereby gradually turning them into consumer-parasites. Consumer-parasites who only take from nature what they need for their lives, without thinking about what and how it is taken from nature. And such a position is fraught with long-term consequences. As long as the number of tribes is insignificant and there is an abundance of species that humans use for their livelihood, no major problems arise. And this state of human-nature relations can continue for quite a long time, until humans begin to take more from nature than it is able to give without disrupting the harmony of reproduction.

The fact is that humans have always been and will always be part of an ecological system in which everything is closely interconnected. All species in the ecological system are dependent on each other. Plant biomass can only feed a certain number of herbivorous animals of a certain size.

The optimal number of herbivores per unit of surface area is primarily determined by the rate of plant biomass reproduction. In other words, how quickly new grass, leaves, fruits, roots and branches will grow in the place where they have been eaten by herbivores. If the rate of consumption of plant biomass exceeds the rate of its regeneration, herbivores, driven by hunger, begin to eat, so to speak, **UNTOUCHABLE PLANT BIOMASS.** What
What does the term "intact plant biomass" mean? Any plant can lose a certain part of its biomass without any serious consequences for itself. This, in turn, means that the plant can go through its full cycle of development and grow full-fledged fruits, which, once in the soil, are capable of giving life to new plants of the same species. And for this, it is not at all necessary for **EVERY PLANT** to be able to bear fruit; it is enough that the number of plants that can do so is sufficient to give life to at least as many plants as there were before they were eaten by herbivorous animals.

In other words, plants must ensure **the EXPANDED REPRODUCTION OF PLANT BIOMASS**. Without this
the ecological system simply cannot exist, since plants are at the foundation of the ecological system. Moreover, the expanded reproduction of plant biomass must be with a significant reserve, due to the fact that its reproduction depends not only on how much was eaten by herbivorous animals, but also on how much precipitation fell and what the solar activity was. Of course, there are other factors, such as disease, the presence or absence of pollinating insects, etc. Therefore, the reproduction of plant biomass occurs with a significant reserve, which guarantees the stability of the entire ecological system.

Plants themselves partially control the reproduction of plant biomass. They produce so-called plant toxins, which accumulate in their leaves, fruits, roots, etc. The concentration of plant toxins in different plants is not the same in the organism of each particular plant. In some, the maximum concentration of plant toxins is in the fruit, in others

in the roots, in others in the leaves, in others in the branches, etc. The point is that plant toxins, slowly or quickly, destroy the organism of a herbivorous animal, reducing the lifespan of a particular animal, thereby reducing the amount of plant biomass that the animal eats during its lifetime. There is also a system of population self-regulation in

[82] One way or another, all species occupying niches in a particular ecological system create a self-regulating system. And this system works almost flawlessly until modern man appears on the scene. Isn't that curious? Humans, who by definition came from nature, do not fit into the usual pattern of existence of this very nature. Why, before the appearance of modern humans — *Homo sapiens* — was the ecological system in a stable state of equilibrium for several billion years, and only after the appearance of modern humans on the scene was this equilibrium quickly disrupted? All other humanoid species that occupied the ecological niche before the appearance of *Homo sapiens* did not disrupt the stability of this system. So why did this happen with modern humans? Why did all other animal species develop mechanisms for optimal adaptation to the ecological system without disrupting the stability of that very system, while humans disrupt this equilibrium?

And what is most interesting is that this is most clearly evident in those climatic zones where human intervention in nature is minimal. A striking example of this is the colonisation of the subequatorial climate zone by representatives of the black race, due to the fact that this colonisation was not accompanied by significant interference in the ecological system, but mainly took place through the use of this system. The gradual increase in human population density in Africa has led to the seemingly countless herds of savannah animals becoming... not so countless after all, and currently unable to feed the population living in these areas. People who for thousands of years obtained their food mainly by hunting are now unable to do so. Herds of savannah animals

can only be seen in national parks, where hunting is prohibited. People who are used to living by hunting are starting to go hungry and, in order to get at least some food, they set fire to the jungle and eat everything that runs from the fire. But if this practice continues, very soon there will be nothing left to burn and, accordingly, nothing left to eat.

A very strange situation is emerging. If modern humans only "enter" the food chain of the ecological system, the ecological balance is quickly disrupted, which is most clearly observed in Africa. Why does such a disruption occur only with the appearance of *Homo sapiens*? Let's try to solve this mystery. To do this, let me remind you of a situation that arose in Australia. Before the discovery of this continent by Europeans, Australia had a stable ecological system, unique in that it had virtually no predatory animal species. The isolation of this continent from others made migration of species impossible, and thanks to this, a reserve of ancient wildlife arose on Midgard-Earth. The marsupials that reign on this continent are a transitional form from reptiles to mammals and became extinct millions of years ago on other continents. In principle, this is what Midgard Earth looked like at the very beginning of the Mammalian Era. All this is very interesting, but it is important to note the fact that the ecological system has existed in a state of stable equilibrium for many millions of years, which is clear evidence that the ecological system is a stable, self-regulating system. All marsupial herbivorous species were in a state of ecological equilibrium with the system, and this equilibrium continued until settlers from Europe brought small domesticated herbivorous mammals — rabbits — to Australia.

In the absence of natural predators, feral rabbits multiplied to such an extent that they disrupted the ecological balance that had been maintained for many millions of years. The reason is simple: rabbits
— a product of adaptation to an ecological system in which carnivorous species — predators — exist, for which rabbits are part of the food chain. Therefore, their fertility "took into account" losses from
's "participation" in this food chain of predators. In conditions

of an ecological system in which there are no carnivorous species, the birth rate remained "by habit" at the old level for some time. As a result, the density of the rabbit population in Australia became so high that it brought the ecological system of the continent to the brink of disaster. And this continued until the self-regulating mechanism of the species' came into effect. [83]

The reason for this situation was that, for Australia's ecological system, rabbits were **ALIENS** from another world — from the world of the future, which is what the ecological system of this continent would have become if it had not been isolated from the rest of the planet for millions of years. Simply put, the ecological system of the distant past was partially overlaid by the ecological system of the present day. Almost the same thing happened to the tribes of the black race that settled in the subequatorial climate zone of Midgard-Earth. Being mainly consumers of the ecological system of the subequatorial climate zone, these tribes, especially with the use of firearms introduced into their lives by Europeans, began to destroy herbivorous animals very quickly. All this brought the ecological system of this continent to the brink of disaster. It also brought the tribes of the black race to the brink of extinction from starvation. The power of habit to consume ready-made food is so strong that even hunger cannot force these tribes to breed domestic animals and cultivate fields. What does this tell us? At least two things.

Firstly, **the PASSIVE ADAPTATION** of humans to the ecological system, when humans only use what nature provides them with, is a dead end not only for human evolutionary development, but ultimately for the ecological system as a whole.

Secondly, the reaction of the ecological system to the type of natural adaptation of the black race tribes on Midgard-Earth confirms the fact of the arrival of modern humans from other Earth-like planets.

The inability of modern humans to fit into the ecological system of Midgard-Earth with **PASSIVE ADAPTATION** indicates that ***Homo sapiens*** **is NOT** a product of the development of life on Midgard-Earth. Analysis of the interaction of modern humans and

The passive adaptation of the Midgard-Earth ecological system is yet another **PROOF OF THE EXTRATERRESTRIAL ORIGIN OF HUMANS**. Our ancestors, the Neanderthals, who occupied the same ecological niche as modern humans, lived in the same "apartment" niche for six hundred thousand years, hunting and gathering, but during all that time they did not bring the ecological system of their habitat to catastrophe. They lived happily ever after until, about forty thousand years ago, modern humans began to actively "evict" them from their "apartment" niche.

Thus, with **PASSIVE ADAPTATION** of humans to the conditions of the ecological niche they occupy, there should be no disruption of the ecological system's balance. Excessive population density of any species of living organisms, including modern humans, must include self-regulation mechanisms through a reduction in the birth rate and reducing the length of life. [84]

These mechanisms of self-regulation of population density of a species are "activated" in any species of living organisms on Midgard-Earth, both plant and animal, in all except one single species — *Homo Sapiens*. In any other species inhabiting Midgard-Earth, except humans. Humans, as a species, "falls out" of the planet's ecological system.

2.6. The level of self-regulation of modern humans and their extraterrestrial origin

Perhaps, for some reason, humans completely lack the mechanism of self-regulation of population density, strange as it may seem?! Not at all. This mechanism

Self-regulation is also present in modern humans, but it only begins to manifest itself at a population density level that is beyond the limits of the Midgard-Earth ecological system. This is a population density level that is approximately the same as that of rabbits adapting to the ecological system of the Australian continent.

But rabbits were an external species for the ecological system of Australia, a continent isolated from the rest of the world for many millions of years. Rabbits were a species that arrived there from a different type of ecological system under the influence of external factors. And if, in the case of rabbits, the "external factor" is humans, who simply brought rabbits with them on ships, then who or what is the external factor in the case of humans themselves? With passive adaptation of a species to the conditions of the Midgard-Earth ecological system, the mechanisms of self-regulation of population density in each species are activated even before the population density reaches a level that is dangerous for the stable equilibrium of the ecological system as a whole. This is characteristic of virtually all species of living organisms, with the exception, perhaps, of humans, and even then, not in all climatic zones. This suggests that all species of animals and plant organisms have long since "adapted" to each other and to the ecological system of Midgard-Earth, all except modern humans. Isn't that an interesting fact?

The mechanism of self-regulation of population density in ***Homo sapiens*** is set at a level **that is INCOMPATIBLE with the ecological system** of Midgard-Earth. This means that this level corresponds to some other ecological system. And if this system is not the ecological system of Midgard-Earth, it means only one thing: that modern humans, in terms of the level of their species' population density self-regulation mechanism, **ARE NOT**

a product of the development of life on Midgard-Earth! And this means that modern humans are **ALIENS** in relation to the living nature of Midgard-Earth. But that's not all. Four different races appeared on Midgard-Earth: **WHITE, YELLOW, RED**, and **BLACK.** And all these races came in parts from different planets, from many planets. The thing is that not only do the races themselves have different levels of self-regulation of species population density, but within each race, among many peoples and tribes, these levels are also different. The difference in the levels of the mechanism of self-regulation of species population density among races, tribes and peoples indicates that each race, tribe or people with these differences came to Midgard-Earth **from DIFFERENT PLANETS** with similar, but nevertheless different, ecological systems. The demographic situation on Midgard-Earth serves as a vivid confirmation of this fact. The demographic explosion in China, India and a number of other countries has already seriously disrupted the balance of the ecological system of Midgard-Earth and continues to destroy it.

The tribes of the yellow race living in modern China have already exceeded the limit of their population that is permissible for the equilibrium of the ecological system of Midgard-Earth many times over, and they still have not activated the mechanism of self-regulation of the population density of the species. This suggests that on the planets from which the yellow race came to Midgard-Earth, many people died from predators and living conditions. As a result of the adaptation of the tribes and peoples of the yellow race to the ecological systems of their home planets, they developed a special mechanism for self-regulating the population density of their species. With a very high birth rate and very high population density, these tribes and peoples did not activate the mechanism of population suppression, as all other species do.

A similar situation is observed among the tribes inhabiting modern India. Such a demographic situation, especially in these and a number of other countries, is catastrophic for Midgard-Earth. It is curious that nothing similar is observed among the tribes and peoples of the white race. The same is true of the largely destroyed red race. The white race is in maximum harmony with the ecological system of Midgard-Earth And It is no coincidence. After all

Midgard-Earth was originally colonised only by the white race. The white race had enough time to search for a planet Earth that would best match the ecological systems of the native planets Earth of the white race settlers. The migration to Midgard-Earth about forty thousand years ago of the yellow, red, and black races was caused by their forced migration from their home planets, which had been attacked by the Dark Forces. In this situation, the white race carried out an operation to save people from destruction by the Dark Forces, and there was no time or resources to select planets with ecological systems as close as possible to the conditions of their home planets for refugees from each of the Earth planets that had been attacked by the Dark Forces. Simply, at the time of the events, Midgard-Earth was **a YOUNG COLONY OF THE WHITE RACE,** which was not overloaded with population
to capacity.

It is quite possible that this forced immigration of **the YELLOW**, **RED**, and **BLACK RACES** to Midgard-Earth was initially considered a temporary measure. It is quite possible that in the future it was planned to move these races to Earth-like planets with ecological systems as close as possible to the conditions of their native Earth-like planets. And perhaps something in this direction was being done until Midgard-Earth itself was subjected to another attack by the Dark Forces (this time successful) 13,016 years ago (as of 2007). But what happened happened. The entire civilisation of Midgard-Earth was thrown back to a primitive level. Midgard-Earth itself fell under the influence of the Dark Forces, and, as noted earlier, all the Gates of the Interworld were disconnected from the galactic network to prevent the Dark Forces from penetrating through them to other Earth-like planets, and... all the accepted races have remained on Midgard-Earth to this day, and we have the world as it is now. The transition of the tribes of the yellow race 7,515 years ago (as of 2007) in China and some tribes of the black race 4,013 years ago (as of 2007) in the lands of modern India to an active type of adaptation to the ecological system ultimately led to the demographic catastrophe that is currently unfolding on Midgard-Earth.

Thus, there are two types of adaptation to the ecological system — **PASSIVE** and **ACTIVE**. It is time to define what these are and how they work. **The PASSIVE TYPE** of human adaptation to the ecological system refers to a type in which humans mainly use what nature provides through hunting and gathering. In other words, with passive adaptation, humans consume what nature provides for food and use it for their needs. This is a **CONSUMERIST** type of human adaptation to the ecological system in relation to nature. This consumerist type of adaptation to nature most often occurs when humans colonise (for various reasons, of course) climatic zones such as equatorial, subequatorial, subarctic and arctic.

2.7. Active type of human adaptation to the environment

Now let's define what we mean by **the ACTIVE TYPE** of human adaptation to the ecological system. To do this, let's return to the conditions of adaptation humans beings to their ecological niche in specific natural conditions. Let us consider **the TEMPERATE CLIMATE ZONE**. In areas with a temperate climate, there is a clear division into four seasons — **WINTER**, **SPRING**, **SUMMER** and **AUTUMN**. The duration of the seasons within this climate zone varies depending on the movement from north to south and the weather conditions of a particular year, but even so, the duration of each season is within three months. Of course, the calendar season does not always coincide with the natural season, but that is not the main point here. The main thing to pay attention to in the context of the phenomenon in question is that in a temperate climate zone, all four seasons are clearly evident and are of approximately equal duration.

Why is this important? Much more than many people might think at first glance, but once you focus on this, a whole layer of information opens up, allowing you to look at the significance of the seasons for human development in a completely different way. Here's why. When colonising a temperate climate zone, humans encounter a number of characteristics that are not found in other climate zones. What are these characteristics?

Firstly, the presence of a fairly cold winter lasting three to four months (and sometimes longer) significantly limits the diversity of plant species that have been able to adapt to such conditions. Those that have been able to adapt have developed an interesting evolutionary cycle. During the winter period, almost all plants enter a state of hibernation, when all life processes practically stop at the limit of what is possible. From in spring, according to as the average daily temperature rises

temperature, life processes gradually begin to recover and plants return to their normal life cycle. In spring and summer, plants go through a full cycle and in autumn gradually transition to a state of "hibernation". Thus, plant biomass growth does not occur continuously, but only during a few months of the year, approximately from May to September. As a result, plant biomass in temperate climates does not "crowd out" all other forms of life, as is observed in equatorial forests.

The fact is that the ecological system has a certain number of niches, and if plant life forms develop very rapidly, many niches become occupied, and all other species of living organisms are left to occupy only those niches that plants have not occupied for one reason or another. In principle, in equatorial jungles, animal species are forced to adapt to the conditions created by plants. Equatorial forests **are DOMINATED BY PLANTS,** which impose their conditions of existence on all animal species. Animal species are forced to adapt to the plant world, which is the foundation of the pyramid of life, and the need to adapt to the plant world imposed certain requirements on animal species and imposed restrictions on species colonising the ecological niches of the equatorial climate zone.

Animal species had no choice but to adapt to the existing conditions of existence or die out! Sometimes a third option arose — to migrate to another habitat. The fact is that many animal species need a lot of living space, which is simply not available in the equatorial jungles. Therefore, most animal species that have colonised the equatorial and subequatorial jungles do not require large amounts of living space. They were content with whatever the plant world left them, as it was simply impossible for them to compete for living space. The growth rate of plant biomass leaves no opportunity for herbivorous species to reclaim free space for themselves and other animal species. There are several reasons for this

reasons for this. In the equatorial climate zone, plant biomass grows all year round without any breaks. This is the first reason, and the second is that the equatorial climate zone, like the subequatorial, tropical and subtropical zones, has been completely
"taken over" by angiosperms, which have a biological coefficient of 10% (ten percent).

Secondly, unlike these climatic zones, in **the TEMPERATE CLIMATIC ZONE**, active biomass growth occurs only for a few months of the year due to cold winters, when the air temperature drops below 0 degrees Celsius, and the further north you go, the lower the winter temperature. This leads to the fact that in the northern regions of the temperate climate zone, gymnosperms dominate, with a biological coefficient of 7% (seven percent). In the more southern regions of the temperate zone, winters are not as harsh, and spring and autumn are milder, which allows angiosperm species to colonise the area, but there are several differences from the conditions of the equatorial climate zone that prevent angiosperm species from achieving a dominant position similar to that in the equatorial zone.

First and foremost, this is the presence of cold winters with sub-zero temperatures. Angiosperm species are only able to increase their biomass over a period of several months, just like gymnosperms. For angiosperm fruits to ripen, they need abundant water, plenty of sun and warmth for most of the year, which is impossible in temperate zones. In areas with a temperate continental climate with excessive moisture, there is enough water, but very cold winters and fairly cold springs and autumns create impossible conditions for the growth of many angiosperm species. In areas with a temperate climate and sufficient moisture, winters are still harsh, although spring and autumn are somewhat warmer. This has created conditions for some species of angiosperms to colonise these areas, alongside gymnosperms, with the latter dominating. Gymnosperms and angiosperms create mixed forests and forest-steppes. In the more southern regions of the temperate climate zone, winters are milder, as are spring and autumn, but insufficient moisture prevents

development of most species of both angiosperms and gymnosperms. These areas with insufficient moisture are the realm of grasses — steppes.

In areas of the temperate climate zone with a continental or sharply continental climate, winters are very harsh, and only gymnosperms are able to colonise these areas, and even then only with sufficient moisture. Where there is insufficient moisture, steppes and semi-deserts extend. As everywhere and always, water is the basis of life. In one way or another, in the temperate climate zone, plant life, for the reasons mentioned above, does not occupy such a dominant position in relation to animal life forms as is observed in the equatorial climate zone. In the temperate climate zone, plant and animal life forms exist in symbiosis. This allows many species of animals, both herbivorous and carnivorous, to occupy niches that simply do not exist in the equatorial jungles. Large herbivores such as bison, elk and red deer are simply not found in the equatorial jungle. These large herbivorous cloven-hoofed animals would simply not be able to make their way through the dense wall of vegetation. And despite the abundance of plant life, they would simply starve to death there, unable to reach the leaves and young branches of the equatorial forest trees. And what they could reach would either poison them or simply not be enough to feed these species.

In addition to the many poisonous shrubs and other plants of the equatorial belt, they would also encounter many poisonous animals, including insects, amphibians, and reptiles. In short, in the equatorial jungle, animal life has mainly adapted to living in trees rather than on the ground. Meanwhile, in areas with a temperate climate, animal life has flourished both on the ground and in trees. Modern humans belong to species that **have adapted to the surface** rather than trees. Therefore, areas with **a temperate climate** are **optimal for human adaptation.**

Now we need to figure out how modern humans adapted to living in **the TEMPERATE**

CLIMATIC ZONE. This climatic zone was colonised by **the WHITE RACE**, since representatives of **the YELLOW**, **RED**, and especially **BLACK RACES** do not like the cold and tolerate it very poorly. This once again confirms that different races came from different Earth-like planets, as stated in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas. Thus, the white race colonised the temperate climate zone. Let us find out whether **the WHITE RACE'S SETTLEMENT OF THE TEMPERATE ZONE** differs from the way other races settled their territories, and if so, how (we will talk about the "great" civilisations of the black, red and yellow races later). Enough has been said about the passive type of human adaptation to the conditions of existence in the ecological system to determine its essence. The essence of the passive type of adaptation boils down to the use by humans of what nature creates. In other words, the passive type is essentially consumerist in relation to nature, and this type of adaptation leaves a corresponding mark on people who follow this path, regardless of their race.

2.8. The active type of adaptation of the White Race to the conditions of the temperate zone

It so happened that **the WHITE RACE** colonised the temperate climate zone. Regardless of the reason, the fact remains. Now let's find out what the adaptation is.

Human adaptation to living conditions in temperate climates differs from adaptation to conditions in other climatic zones. **The WHITE RACE**, which settled in temperate climates, engaged in **HUNTING**, **FISHING**, and **GATHERING**. Coniferous, mixed and deciduous forests and forest-steppes are full of game and birds, berries and mushrooms, lakes and rivers are full of fish. Take it — I don't want it! And if a person takes, then once again there is **PASSIVE ADAPTATION** of humans to the ecological system, in other words, **CONSUMERIST** adaptation to nature. So what is so special about human adaptation to the conditions of the temperate zone? Everything seems to be the same. In both cases, humans act as **CONSUMERS OF NATURE,** and a passive type of adaptation is observed! So why bother looking for differences that simply do not exist? What difference does it make what animal or bird a person kills, what fish they catch from a river or lake, what fruits they gather to feed themselves and their family? The main thing is that the food obtained is edible. And rightly so — there is no difference in what game, birds, fish or fruits, tops or roots, humans use, by and large, **there is NO difference.**

There is only **ONE** "SMALL" **DIFFERENCE** that radically changes everything. And this small difference is that a person in a temperate climate can only do all of the above for... **SIX**, maximum **EIGHT MONTHS** a year, but wants to eat every day. Humans cannot build up fat reserves for at least four months, and they do not hibernate in winter like bears. Many birds fly south for the winter, just as many animals migrate to warmer climes. Many fish hibernate for the winter, and those that do not fall asleep for the winter find themselves hidden under the ice.

sometimes very thick. Of course, some animals and birds do not leave their native places, but they are not so easy to catch. They acquire camouflage colouring and can move quite quickly even in deep snow, something that humans are not naturally adapted to. One cannot count on being able to feed a family with hunting alone in winter. Perhaps it is possible to survive for a year, two or three, but eventually there will come a time when the available game will be completely wiped out or will move further away from humans, and that will be it — humans will be doomed to starve to death. And if it is not one family, but a small or large community, this becomes impossible in principle. And we must not forget about the predators that do not migrate to warmer climes. The most dangerous of these are wolves, which form packs in winter and become very dangerous.

Thus, people settling in temperate climates face a rather difficult problem. How can they feed themselves and their families during late autumn, throughout winter, and in early spring? The closer to the north, the longer this period becomes. Indeed, what can one eat if hunting, at best, can only be a supplement to food, not a staple, due to the fact that it is impossible to guarantee the results of hunting? Too many different objective and subjective factors influence the results of hunting. And people want to eat every day, especially children, whose bodies are growing and require food. In winter, coniferous and mixed forests are not the African savannah, where until recently countless herds of cloven-hoofed animals and other mammals roamed all year round, and not only that.

Therefore, people who have settled in the temperate climate zone are faced with the task of how to survive until the warm season! And this is where a situation arises in which passive adaptation simply **DOES NOT WORK**. Humans would be happy to take something from nature, but there is little they can take. In this case, there are two ways out of the situation:

1. Migrate to warmer climes following animals and birds.

2. Build up food reserves for the entire cold period.

Migration following animals that have gone south does not require a transition to an active type of adaptation to the conditions of the ecological system, but it is possible only in the vast expanses of the steppes with

insufficient moisture, with few large rivers, lakes, and impassable swamps. And some of the tribes of the white race living in these steppes did just that — they migrated south. At the same time, they mainly retained **a PASSIVE TYPE OF ADAPTATION**. But there were already quite significant differences from the tribes of the black race who settled in the African savannah. In the savannah, there is almost never a need to migrate from one place to another. To migrate to warmer regions, a person from a temperate climate zone must move at a speed no less than that of migrating animals. This is something that humans cannot do on their own. Even men are unable to run long distances at the speed of cloven-hoofed animals, not to mention small children, women, the elderly and the sick. And it is also necessary to carry some property and tools, as well as weapons for hunting. Therefore, to solve this problem, the white race tried and succeeded in domesticating several species of cloven-hoofed animals — horses, cows and sheep. Over time, they learned to use horses not only as a source of food, but also as pack animals.

Sheep and cows, on the other hand, were used only as a source of meat, leather and milk. Riding horses and carrying their belongings, mainly on those same horses, the inhabitants of the steppes roamed with their herds, following wild animals. The emergence of domesticated animals, however, is already a higher stage in relation to the simple passive type of adaptation, when a person only uses what nature provides. Nevertheless, although the nomadic lifestyle differed from the simple consumption of natural resources, it could not be considered a full-fledged active type of adaptation. Furthermore, the conditions for human settlement of the steppes did not allow for a transition to a fully active type of adaptation. Here are the reasons why.

Within the temperate climate zone, the steppes are very cold in winter, and most of the grasses dry out during this period, preserving their life in seeds and roots, which sprout new leaves when spring arrives. Thus, after eating dry grass, domesticated herbivores are left with no food and are forced to wait for new shoots to grow the following spring. The only solution in such a situation is to create

huge reserves of dry feed for domesticated animals and ensure that the stored feed does not rot under the rain and snow before spring arrives and green shoots appear. This requires the construction of huge dry storage facilities for feed and stables, calf pens, etc. for livestock, not to mention dwellings for people. This requires trees and woodworking skills, which cattle breeders in the steppe simply do not have. That is why, as is often the case, people in these conditions took the easier path
— they began to migrate with their livestock to the south, following wild animals during the cold season. At the same time, their opportunities for active adaptation to the natural conditions of the southern temperate climate zone were sharply limited. The white races, who settled in coniferous, mixed and deciduous forests and forest-steppes, did not often have the opportunity to move south, following the migrating animals and birds. The fact is that in areas with sufficient and excessive moisture in the temperate zone, there are many deep and full-flowing rivers and streams, lakes and swamps, not to mention the difficulty of overcoming forest windbreaks. It is not easy to leave, even if you really want to.

And where would they go, if the inhabitants of the steppes themselves migrate south with the onset of cold weather, and quite quickly, both wild species and herds of domestic animals belonging to nomads. Winter in the steppe is even worse than winter in the forest. Piercing winds, sometimes damp cold weather when there is nothing to light a fire with, and the same wolf packs from which there is nowhere to hide in the steppe, reduce the chances of survival for anyone who dares to move south to practically zero. The inhabitants of **the FORESTS** and **FOREST-STEPPES** of the temperate zone have simply no choice. In order to survive, they **MUST ADAPT** to **a PERMANENT LIFE** on their land. Either adapt or die of hunger and cold. In such conditions, people **are FORCED** to switch from **PASSIVE ADAPTATION** to **ACTIVE** adaptation. Let's take a look at how this manifests itself...

It is abundantly clear that hunting, fishing and gathering alone cannot provide enough food for the entire winter period. In order to survive in the forests and forest-steppes of the temperate zone, people must create food reserves for the entire

family for the entire cold season. To do this, several pressing problems must be solved. It is necessary **to BUILD** reliable and dry storage facilities for food supplies, and to do so in such a way that unwanted guests cannot use these supplies during the long winter. Such storage facilities can be used to store fruits and berries, mushrooms, etc., which humans can gather in the forest. In addition to storage facilities, people had to come up with ways to preserve the harvested products with minimal losses. To do this, they had to develop methods for drying these products and preserving them for future use. There is no shortage of building materials in the forest — there are trees everywhere, with conifers and oaks being particularly suitable for this purpose.

It is impossible to quickly cut down a large tree with a stone axe, let alone clear it of branches and process the trunk. Inevitably, people are forced to come up with faster ways and methods of felling trees and processing wood. Accidental or not-so-accidental discoveries of copper and iron made it possible to create new types of tools for woodworking and many other purposes. Iron ore was quite common in numerous forest swamps. It was necessary to create, or more accurately, recreate the technology of smelting and processing metals. Only in this case would the time required to build food storage facilities be significantly reduced, and it would become possible for even a single family to build everything they needed. It should not be forgotten that modern humans **do NOT have** continuous body hair, and therefore in autumn, spring and especially winter, there is an acute need for warm housing, which, again, can **ONLY** be built from wood. As everyone knows, wood retains heat very well, so it is not only the availability of wood as a building material in the forest (which also plays an important role), but precisely its ability to retain heat that has made wood the main material for building houses and for humans themselves. Stone is quite rare in forests, and on top of everything else, stone houses without proper heating are very cold, with the temperature inside not much different from the temperature outside. Inside stone houses, if there is a roof, of course, there will be no rain or snow, and with good insulation, no wind or draughts, but

it is unlikely to be warm. And to maintain warmth, a huge amount of fuel will be required — the same wood. That is why **WOOD** became the main building material in temperate climates, in areas with excessive and sufficient moisture. The disadvantages of this building material are its relative short life span and high flammability.

If a person built a warm dwelling and a storage place for food, that would be wonderful, of course, but... without warm clothing and without their own hair cover, a person would be forced to spend the entire cold season inside their dwelling, which in itself is very problematic. It is problematic for one simple reason: to maintain warmth inside, it is necessary to constantly replenish fuel supplies. And that's not all. Thus, life itself forces people, whether they like it or not, whether they want to or not, to make warm clothes for themselves. And for this, they need the skins of animals whose fur allows them to easily withstand severe frosts. This means that it becomes necessary to hunt these very animals with warm winter fur, sometimes solely for their skins. Wintering animals usually "put on" their winter coats in late autumn or early winter, and obtaining their skins is not so easy. To do this, it is necessary to invent and make effective hunting tools. The skins obtained must be properly processed so that they can be used to make comfortable, warm clothing. Of course, all these skills and abilities did not appear instantly; it took centuries, and sometimes millennia, for people to learn how to do everything well enough. But people who settled in **the TEMPERATE CLIMATE ZONE** were **FORCED** to do so**.**
do in order to simply survive. **There was NO** OTHER WAY. Those who **did NOT DO** THIS **did NOT LIVE** to see the next spring. This is an example of so-called **NATURAL SELECTION** as it applies to humans adapting to living conditions in a temperate climate zone.

The inevitable need to build warm houses, dry food storage facilities, make warm clothes, create the necessary tools and weapons for this, the problems of human adaptation to living conditions in the temperate zone, unfortunately, and from

my point of view — to joy, do not end. The fact is that most people are lazy by nature, and if it were not for the situation
— either die of hunger and cold, or work hard, quite hard, to prevent this from happening — humans would hardly have become what they proudly call themselves today — rational beings — ***Homo Sapiens***. The instinct for self-preservation is the driving force behind human evolutionary development, whether one likes it or not. And this **INSTINCT FOR SELF-PRESERVATION IN DIFFERENT CLIMATIC CONDITIONS** places different demands on humans. And these demands determine the paths of human evolutionary development in general and of each race in particular. Evolutionary differences and characteristics of races are determined not by the race to which a person belongs, but by the requirements of adaptation to the natural conditions in which a particular race lives. But let us return to the characteristics of human adaptation to the temperate climate zone. Let us imagine that a person has built a warm log house with a stove, stocked up on firewood for the stove, built a winter storage facility for food, sewn warm clothes, gathered mushrooms and berries in the forest and swamps, etc. And it would seem that now he can live happily ever after, resting from his righteous labours. Everything seems to be so, and at the same time — not so.

The winter food store should be sufficient to feed the whole family for six to eight months of the year, depending on which region of the temperate climate zone a person lives in. Mushrooms and berries are not only food for humans. First, these gifts of nature serve as the basis of nutrition for many species of animals. Second, people can gather them in the immediate vicinity of their homes. And if you have a large family, you won't be able to gather enough mushrooms and berries for everyone. Moreover, mushroom and berry harvests depend on weather conditions, and nature is as capricious as a red-haired girl. Therefore, one cannot rely on nature in a temperate zone. Sooner or later, people find themselves in a situation where they have to ask themselves, **WHAT TO DO**?

The fact is that not only do mushroom and berry harvests depend on the whims of nature, but many wild animals, which humans hunted for their meat and fur, moved deeper into the forests, further away from human dwellings, and in order to catch game, hunters had to go

go further and further away from home. Therefore, the next step for humans was to domesticate certain species of animals: wild pigs, bison, cows, goats, sheep, and from the bird kingdom — chickens, geese and ducks. Someone realised that it was much wiser to catch the young of these animals and birds, feed them and tame them than to kill them for meat that had not yet grown. The young of these animals receive food from their parents and learn life lessons from them, so they very easily and quickly get used to the person who feeds them. And newly hatched chicks, ducklings and goslings take the first person they see with their eyes as their parent.

It is much easier to prepare feed for domestic animals for the winter than to chase wild animals through deep snow, especially far from home. If the hunt was successful, the hunter had to carry the carcass of the killed game on his back. And if it was a noble deer or bison, you couldn't carry much on your back, especially through the forest. Even if the hunter hung the remains of the carcass on a tree, there was no guarantee that when he returned, he would not find only the horns and legs of his prey. There are enough predatory animals in the forests of the temperate zone that feel just as comfortable in trees as they do on the ground, and sometimes even better. These include bears, lynxes, martens, and sables, not to mention birds of prey and seemingly harmless little creatures such as ants. And there was nothing to do on horseback in the forests, without good roads, and horses were not found in the forests anyway. Thus, life itself forced people to keep their own livestock at home. Moreover, the opportunity to "catch" live wild animal babies was never a big problem, especially bird chicks. After killing the mother of the young or the male protecting them while hunting, all that remained was to catch them by throwing a net. One way or another, by feeding the captured young wild animals at home, people in the temperate zone gained the opportunity to have a constant source of fresh meat, milk, wool, skins, etc. at their disposal. But the presence of domestic animals presented humans with new problems. It was necessary to build a livestock yard for domesticated animals. The livestock yard not only had to prevent domestic animals from running away, but its walls also had to serve as reliable protection from forest predators, especially during the difficult

winter season for predatory animals. In addition to everything else, people were forced to stock up on food for their domestic animals for the entire cold season.

Once again, life itself required people to engage in a new type of activity. By cutting down trees for the construction of houses and farm buildings, and for heating, people cleared plots of land in the forest. Unlike equatorial forests, for the reasons mentioned above, these clearings grew back rather slowly. Every year, there were more and more such clearings, especially near human dwellings. And... one fine day, someone decided to use the cleared land to grow plants right next to their homes, which could be used for food and other needs. As a result, there was a need for tools to cultivate the land and harvest crops. At first, they dug the ground with a burnt stick, but such "progressive" tool, you won't get very far. People spent a lot of time and energy loosening up their gardens.

Therefore, sooner or later, one or another person warming themselves by the fire in a warm house during a long and cold winter, when a blizzard rages outside the door and everything is covered with snow up to the roof, will naturally ask the question: "What can be done to dig up the ground in the garden faster and better?" The food reserves created in the summer allowed people to stop and take a break from the daily struggle for survival. And during the short winter days and long evenings, with nothing to do, or perhaps for other reasons, someone might have had the idea of coming up with something more effective than a burnt stick for digging the ground. This person was driven by a desire to ease their hard labour and reduce the time spent working their land. Through trial and error, and by observing nature itself, new tools were created, such as hoes and shovels, and later, the plough. When people learned how to extract and process metals, things got even better. Someone decided to try using domestic animals — cows, oxen, and later horses — to pull the plough. And things got even better. Ploughing a plot of land took much less time, and it became possible to increase the size of the ploughed

fields and gardens. Harvests began to increase, and the best fruits were selected for seeds, which led to the emergence of more productive varieties. Conscious selection arose.

All of this was driven by "GOOD" **LAZINESS** and **the INSTINCT OF SELF-PRESERVATION**. "Good" laziness should be understood as a person's desire to make their work easier and increase their chances of living to see the next spring by creating new tools. This is in contrast to
"bad" laziness, when a person's unwillingness to worry about tomorrow doomed them to starvation. So, there are different kinds of laziness. Not everyone tried to come up with something new, and not everyone who tried succeeded in doing something worthwhile. But sooner or later, a person was born who was able to look at the world differently, to see and understand what everyone else could not see or understand. And... new tools appeared, discoveries were made that changed the lives not only of this person, but of everyone else.

Some people used pieces of bog iron ore (brown iron ore contains 20 to 60% iron) for their fires. Pieces of bog iron ore were often the only stones that people could find in the forest, especially near the numerous swamps in areas with excessive moisture in the temperate zone. By placing a stick with meat skewered on it on two stones, one did not have to worry about burning the meat. Just remember to turn the stick with the meat on it, and the meat will not burn, nor will you burn your hands. And so, pieces of bog ore containing a lot of iron came into direct contact with charcoal and the flames of the fire, which created a high temperature. Remember that charcoal is produced when wood burns and is able to extract oxygen from iron oxides, releasing pure iron. Using pieces of bog ore as a base, a person preparing dinner or lunch accidentally smelted iron. It is quite possible that this happened thousands, or perhaps millions, of times until someone noticed the very hard and sharp protrusions on the stones the next morning, which had not been there before. Perhaps this person cut themselves badly on these metal growths on a piece of ore and... thought about it. And the result of this thoughtfulness was... the appearance of iron in people's everyday lives. Tools and weapons made of iron were simply incomparable to the same tools and weapons made of

burnt wood or bone. Thanks to the communal lifestyle of people, such discoveries, accidental or not, quickly became the property of the clan or tribe. And the good created by one or more people became the common property of all. Gradually, people's lives became less and less dependent on the whims of nature. AND **THE REASON FOR** SUCH **CHANGES** IS... **SURVIVAL OF MAN IN CONDITIONS OF THE TEMPERATE CLIMATIC ZONE**. Thanks to the long and cold Russian winter, the white race, which has been developing in the temperate climatic zone since the catastrophe 13,016 years ago (as of 2007), was able to revive civilisation on Midgard-Earth. Of course, the level of development of modern civilisation is far inferior to the level of development of civilisation before the catastrophe, but nevertheless, even isolated from everyone and everything, the civilisation of Midgard-Earth was able to emerge from the Stone Age, where the catastrophe had thrown it.

2.9. Active and passive types of adaptation and their influence on the speed of development of different races

M It is possible to consider all other climatic zones of the planet and their influence on the evolutionary development of humans. However, it is precisely **the INFLUENCE** on this development of the conditions of human existence in **the TEMPERATE CLIMATIC ZONE** that imposed such survival requirements on humans that forced them to evolve by mastering **ACTIVE ADAPTATION**. Human adaptation to the conditions of existence in other climatic zones of Midgard-Earth is **a COMBINATION of PASSIVE** and **ACTIVE TYPES ADAPTATION**. The ratio of these types of adaptation is disproportionate and depends on many factors, changing over time and for a number of other reasons. But that is not the main point. The main thing was to see clearly and distinctly the qualitative differences between active and passive types of adaptation. Therefore**, DIFFERENT RACES,** mastering **DIFFERENT CLIMATIC BELTS,** fall into **DIFFERENT NATURAL CONDITIONS**, which force each race to follow different evolutionary paths. At the same time, certain natural conditions imposed **a PASSIVE** or **ACTIVE TYPE OF ADAPTATION**, or a combination of both, on humans. As a result, **DIFFERENT RACES** followed **DIFFERENT EVOLUTIONARY PATHS,** reached **DIFFERENT EVOLUTIONARY LEVELS,** developed **DIFFERENT CHARACTERISTICS** and **The qualities** of the soul and body have created **different cultures** and **traditions**, and acquired **different psychological types** of behaviour. **It** simply **COULD NOT BE** ANY OTHER WAY**,** and therefore, when someone argues vehemently that all people are the same, have the same opportunities, etc., one can say with complete confidence that this person is lying or that these people are lying. This lie may be due to ignorance, and then one can only pity the ignorant person. And this lie may be **CONSCIOUS** — and then it is very dangerous, and this lie means that such a person or group of people is pursuing their own interests and, as will be shown below, not at all those about which he (they)

. Why they need to do this will also become abundantly clear from what will also be discussed below.

A combination of many factors influences the evolutionary development of each specific race, each specific nation, nationality, and tribe. Without understanding this, it is impossible to comprehend the events that occurred in the past, are occurring in the present, and will occur in the future. Speaking of words, we often use words without thinking about their meaning. That's a pity. If we do think about it, many words are filled with meaning that we didn't notice or know about. Relatively recently, someone explained to me the meaning of words I had heard so often: past, present, and future. It would seem that words are just words. As a child, and not only then, I often wondered why a word means one thing and not something else. As soon as I thought about it, many words became unfamiliar. I couldn't feel their inner meaning, there were no bridges of understanding for that word, and this feeling was, at the very least, very strange. I seemed to stop understanding the word; it sounded foreign. So, about the original meaning of words. The word "PAST" arose from the merging of several words — I **have** already **PASSED**. Some letters simply drop out when these words are pronounced together, while others merge into sounds that give the modern pronunciation and spelling of this word. Similarly,
"PRESENT" — **НА** чём СТОю еЩё я (on what I am still standing), and the word "FUT**URE**"
— I WILL be. Everyone who quickly utters these phrases will, willy-nilly, hear a sound very close to what our ears are accustomed to — past, present and future. The only difference is the understanding of what these words mean in essence. Before that, the almost dead sounds of words come to life almost instantly, filled with meaning. A dead word becomes alive, understandable and meaningful. We will come back to this later. The attempt to make language dead, devoid of its original meaning for the speaker, is one of the tools used by **the DARK FORCES (**parasitic) to seize power and control over peoples. By imposing new rules of "cultural" speech on Russian people (for example), they change the meaning of words, remove life from words, and turn words into dead vibrations in the air.

For example, the new spelling "rules" imposed on the Russian people after **GREAT JEWISH REVOLUTION of 1917**. **Yes**, yes, precisely the Great Jewish Revolution, and not the Great Russian Revolution, as it is written in textbooks on Modern History. Even in the word "history," replacing the letter **Z** with the letter **C** allows, at the subconscious level, to tune a person to **REVERENCE** for **the JEWISH TORAH,** rather than for the real, truly great deeds of our ancestors — the Slavic-Aryans. Replacing the letter **Z** with the letter **C** in many words immediately kills these words and fundamentally changes their meaning and significance, disrupting the harmony and resonance with the genetics of our ancestors. Let's check this right away. The living word ВЕЗкорыстный, meaning a person who has no selfish interests (without selfishness), after replacement becomes БЕСкорыстный (**БЕС КОРЫСТНЫЙ)**. In Russian, the word **BES** means, as everyone knows, an evil force, and any Russian person at the subconscious level, **AT THE LEVEL OF GENETIC MEMORY** will **REACT**

The word "**negative**" will naturally and involuntarily evoke a negative attitude **towards a person who is of no use**. Such a seemingly insignificant change is enough to cause a negative reaction to positive qualities at the level of genetic memory. The prefix **BEZ,** denoting the absence of something, **has been** very cleverly **REPLACED with** the word **BES** — a noun. And many words with the same root (words that have one root) have become two-root words (having two roots). At the same time, the meaning of words and their influence on people has fundamentally changed. The positive meaning was replaced by a negative one (example: **bezkorysny** — unselfish). And what is the impact of such a substitution on words that originally had a negative meaning? Let's take a look... For example, the word BEZserdchny, meaning a person **WITHOUT A HEART,** soulless, cruel, where **BEZ** is **a PREFIX** to the word heart, after the substitution became the word BESserdchny, a word that now has two roots — **BES** and **HEART.** And so, we get a heartless demon. Isn't that an interesting reversal?! And this is no coincidence. Take other words with BES and you get the same picture: BESsilny, — instead of BEZsilny. With such a substitution, the following occurs

Imposing on a person at the subconscious level the idea that in all situations where he (the person) finds himself powerless, in other words, unable to accomplish or do anything, **the BEAST** is **STRONG**, on top! This results in the imposition of the idea that attempts to do anything are useless because **the BEAST** is stronger. And, again, the word BEZполезный, meaning an action without benefit, has turned into the useful BEAST — useless. And there are many such words: BEZputny — BEZputny, BEZchuvstvenny — BEZchuvstvenny, BEZchestny — BEZchestny, BEZtselny — BEZtselny, BEZstrašny — BEZstrašny, etc. Thus, the concept of a person who has lost himself (bezputny) is replaced by the assertion that BES has a path (besputny), the concept of a person who has lost his humanity (bezchuvstvenny) is replaced by the assertion that **BES** is precisely sensitive; the concept of a person who has lost their honour and honesty (dishonourable) is replaced by the assertion that the demon is actually honest (dishonourable); the concept of a person who has lost or never had a purpose in life (aimless) is replaced by the assertion that the demon always has a purpose (aimless); the concept of a person who knows no fear (fearless) — the assertion that the devil is, in fact, frightening and should be feared (fearless). And these are far from all the words in which, by replacing the letter
"Z" with the letter "S" fundamentally changed both the word itself and its meaning. Those who wish to can see this for themselves by opening any Russian dictionary...

But let us return from linguistic digression to the evolutionary development of humans as they colonise their ecological niche. The assertion that different races, colonising different climatic zones, follow different evolutionary paths does not mean **that one race is better than another**. Is an apple better than a pear? Of course not, they are simply different. Similarly, **DIFFERENT RACES,** developing in **DIFFERENT NATURAL CONDITIONS,** simply **CANNOT** be **the SAME.** Just as their
LEVELS OF EVOLUTIONARY DEVELOPMENT, which they have reached during the same period of development. Therefore, having inevitably begun their evolutionary development from practically the same level after the planetary catastrophe 13,016 years ago (as of 2007), **DIFFERENT RACES** found themselves at **DIFFERENT STAGES OF EVOLUTION.**

Recently discovered tribes living in the jungles of the Amazon and Indonesia are still at the Stone Age level. Does this mean that they **are INCAPABLE** of evolution? Of course not. It only means that it will take them significantly longer to reach a specific level of evolution if they continue to develop in their own way. Does this mean that those **RACES** that **have ACHIEVED** greater evolutionary progress **MUST STOP** and **WAIT** for them? Of course not... Thus, the determining factor in the possibility of human evolutionary development is **the TYPE OF ADAPTATION** to **the CONDITIONS OF EXISTENCE IN THE HABITAT.** With **an ACTIVE TYPE OF HUMAN ADAPTATION, FORCED EVOLUTIONARY DEVELOPMENT** is observed in principle**.** It is **FORCED,** because **NATURAL CONDITIONS**
The temperate zone, in the literal sense of the word, forces people who are developing their ecological "apartment" to make a choice: either to show **the** necessary **ingenuity** and **activity**, or **to die** of **cold** and **hunger**, doing nothing for their own salvation. Not much of a choice, is it? So **the WHITE RACE** paid for its evolutionary progress very generously with its blood and sweat. **THE NATURAL CONDITIONS OF HUMAN HABITAT CAN ACT** as **a CATALYST (**stimulus) for **EVOLUTIONARY DEVELOPMENT,**
or **a BRAKE**.

This is the reality, and whether someone likes it or not is irrelevant. Objective reasons act as accelerators of evolutionary processes, and if someone really wants to, let them sue the temperate zone winter, which forced **WHITE PEOPLE** to "move" their brain cells faster than **BLACK PEOPLE, YELLOW** or **RED PEOPLE**. These are
OBJECTIVE LAWS OF NATURE, which are completely "**NOT** interested" in what this or that person thinks about them, they exist, and that says it all. It will only be better for a person to understand them and, having gained knowledge of the laws of nature, become a truly intelligent human being — ***Homo Sapiens***, regardless of race. It is simply foolish to protest against nature, just as foolish as being indignant that day comes to replace night, or that

The "cursed" mountains happened to be where they are. Anyone who really wants to can do this as much as they like, but it is unlikely that the mountains will move, Midgard-Earth will stop rotating, and the Sun will stop shining... And if you don't want to do that, you need to continue on your path of learning about nature and enlightenment through knowledge, because that is what makes a person a truly intelligent being, rather than a pseudo-intelligent one. Therefore, let us return to the analysis of the active type of human adaptation to the conditions of existence and thank the Russian winter for not allowing our ancestors to relax and forcing them to develop... By the way, one of the tribes recently discovered in the Amazon jungle was a tribe of... **WHITE PEOPLE,** and they lived in **the STONE AGE,** just like their neighbours along the Amazon — the red-skinned tribes. And the Guanches tribes, discovered by the Spanish at the end of the 16th century in the Canary Islands, were blue-eyed, white-skinned giants who were mainly engaged in cattle breeding and had... stone and wooden tools, which indicates the level of development of the Stone Age. Presumably, the ancestors of the Guanches arrived on these islands about 3,000 years ago and... lost much of what they had. Feral domestic animals were also found on these islands. In other words, in the case of the Guanches, there was a partial degradation. They lost some of the evolutionary gains they had before they arrived in the Canary Islands.

After arriving in the Amazon jungle following a planetary catastrophe 13,016 years ago (as of 2007), **WHITE PEOPLE DID NOT EVOLVE** in the conditions of **the EQUATORIAL CLIMATE ZONE**
just like **the RED RACE TRIBES** who found themselves in similar conditions. **WHITE PEOPLE**, who arrived in the Canary Islands 3,000 years ago, evolved backwards compared to the level they had before arriving on these islands. Most likely, the Guanche tribes were formed from the descendants of migrants or refugees who were shipwrecked near these islands. One way or another, in the humid **TROPICAL CLIMATE ZONE**, they not only failed to continue their evolutionary development, but also partially degraded to the level of simple cattle breeding and primitive agriculture.

It clearly follows from this that **the CONDITIONS OF EXISTENCE** in **the TEMPERATE CLIMATE ZONE** serve as **a CATALYST FOR EVOLUTIONARY DEVELOPMENT**. How does **ACTIVE ADAPTATION** to the conditions of human existence in nature contribute to human evolutionary development? Let's take a closer look. Remember that humans are born potentially intelligent, with a virtually virgin brain. Humans are children of nature and are born as such. As mentioned above, we can conditionally distinguish three evolutionary phases of humans: **THE ANIMAL PHASE, THE INTELLIGENT ANIMAL PHASE** and **THE PHASE ACTUALLY HUMANS.** Humans

A child is born like **an animal** — whether we like it or not, that is a fact. From the first day of their life, children begin to absorb information from the world around them like a sponge, using their senses of sight, hearing, smell, taste and touch. Until the age of five to nine, a child mainly absorbs information passively within their family. The amount of information received in the family is almost always sufficient for qualitative changes to occur in the child's brain, and the child's development to move into **the INTELLIGENT ANIMAL PHASE. The INTELLIGENT ANIMAL PHASE** lasts until the age of 14–18 and includes both passive accumulation of information by the brain and active accumulation through direct knowledge of the surrounding world and personal experience. If the brain of a growing child receives **the NECESSARY AMOUNT of** quality information obtained through both **PASSIVE** and **ACTIVE** means, qualitative changes occur in the brain structures and a transition to the evolutionary phase of development **of the HUMAN BEING** takes **place.** In **the HUMAN BEING phase,** evolutionary development occurs when the active method of obtaining information dominates. And if, during development from the animal phase to the intelligent animal phase, development occurs mainly through **the PASSIVE METHOD** of obtaining information, then at the next stage of evolutionary development, it occurs through both **PASSIVE** and **ACTIVE METHODS.**

And in the phase of human evolutionary development, development occurs mainly through **the ACTIVE METHOD** of obtaining information. There is a gradual increase in the role of the

the ACTIVE METHOD of obtaining information as humans move from one phase to another. The increase is gradual. And this increase is only possible with an increase **in the VOLUME OF PASSIVE INFORMATION**. The volume and quality of passive information. Now is the time to define the concepts. What is a **PASSIVE** way of obtaining information, and what is **an ACTIVE way**?

2.10. The growth of passive information, as a necessary condition for the development of humans as intelligent being

P A **PASSIVE** method of obtaining information should be understood as a method in which the information obtained by a person represents the experience and skills accumulated and preserved by a family, tribe, people or nation over many generations in the form of personal experience, legends, traditions, experience and skills passed down from generation to generation orally or in writing. An **ACTIVE** method of obtaining information should be understood as a method in which a person obtains information through their personal experience and skills, applying the knowledge and skills received from the older generation and from their ancestors. New information accumulated by a person in an active way, when passed on to others, adds to the volume of passive information accumulated by a family, tribe, people, nation or human civilisation as a whole. Thus, there is a gradual increase in the volume of passive information from generation to generation, which, in principle, serves as the basis for the evolutionary development of human civilisation. If future generations receive less quality information than previous generations, **REVERSE EVOLUTION** or **DEGRADATION** is observed**.** If future generations receive the same amount of information that was received from previous generations, **EVOLUTIONARY STAGNATION** is observed**.** Accordingly, evolutionary progress is observed when each subsequent generation receives a greater amount of passive information than the previous one. Thus, **the INCREASE IN PASSIVE INFORMATION** is **a NECESSARY CONDITION** for the evolutionary development of both civilisation as a whole and the individual in particular.

In order for a child to evolve from the animal stage to the stage of a rational animal, their brain must absorb a certain amount of passive information. There is a minimum amount of passive information without which

the child's brain will not be able to transition to a new quality corresponding to the stage of a rational animal. There is a minimum amount of information without which the adolescent's brain will not be able to transition to a new quality corresponding to the stage of a human being.

It turns out that in order to become a human being, each person must gradually assimilate two critical amounts of passive information. Moreover, **the SECOND CRITICAL AMOUNT** of passive information exceeds **the FIRST CRITICAL AMOUNT** of passive information many times over. This raises the question: how **does the ACCUMULATION OF PASSIVE INFORMATION occur** in the human environment? And how long will it take a tribe or a people to **ACCUMULATE THE MINIMUM AMOUNT** of passive information? Understanding this is the key to penetrating the "mysteries" of human evolution and human society. The speed of evolutionary development of a clan, tribe, people, or nation depends on how quickly passive information accumulates in the human environment and what its quality is. It is **the VOLUME OF PASSIVE INFORMATION** accumulated in the human environment that plays a decisive role in human evolutionary development, **NOT SKIN COLOUR. The DIFFERENCE** lies **NOT** in skin colour, but in **the SPEED OF ACCUMULATION OF PASSIVE INFORMATION** and, of course, in
first and foremost, its critical volume.

It is precisely **the SPEED OF ACCUMULATION** of passive information that is **the DETERMINING FACTOR IN THE EVOLUTION** of humans in particular and civilisation as a whole. And, of course, **the QUALITY of** the accumulated passive information. A million repetitions of the same information **are NOT EQUAL to** even two different high-quality messages.

The SIGNIFICANCE of information is also important. For example, the description of the plumage and habits of a forest bird **is INCOMPARABLE** in significance for civilisation to the description of the principle and technology of creating a wheel. And there are many similar examples. Nevertheless, the description of the plumage and habits of a bird, and other similar information, is incredibly important for evolutionary development. Such information, accumulating, forms **FIRST**

CRITICAL VOLUME OF PASSIVE INFORMATION, necessary for qualitative changes in human brain neurons, without which the transition from the animal phase to the intelligent animal phase and beyond is impossible. So without information such as information about the bird, information about the technology of wheel manufacturing would not have appeared! Even in order to assimilate information about such technology and be able to manufacture it, a fairly high evolutionary level of development is required from the manufacturer, and this level does not appear on its own and is not genetically transmitted, but only acquired. Thus, the speed of the evolutionary development of human civilisation depends on the time it takes to accumulate a critical amount of information. And if this time differs in different climatic zones, differences in the evolutionary levels of the people who inhabit these zones will be inevitable.

As already mentioned, there are two types of adaptation to living conditions — **PASSIVE** and **ACTIVE**. In principle, when humans adapt to living conditions in any climate zone**, BOTH TYPES OF ADAPTATION — PASSIVE** and **ACTIVE —** are manifested**.** However, in each specific climate zone, when humans adapt to living conditions, a combination of these types is observed, and their "weight" of each type is not the same. In the **EQUATORIAL** climate zone, **the PASSIVE TYPE OF ADAPTATION DOMINATES**, while in the **TEMPERATE** climate zone, **the ACTIVE TYPE OF ADAPTATION DOMINATES**. In the other climatic zones, intermediate variants of the ratio of these types of adaptation are observed. There is a whole spectrum of possible variants between the two poles of passive and active adaptation dominance. As a result**,** Midgard-Earth has **a SPECTRUM OF LEVELS OF EVOLUTIONARY DEVELOPMENT** achieved after the planetary catastrophe 13,016 years ago (as of 2007), and these differences are observed both between races and within each of the four races. This spectrum of evolutionary levels is due to the fact that different natural and climatic conditions result in **DIFFERENT SPEEDS OF HUMAN EVOLUTIONARY DEVELOPMENT.** At

factor **PSYCHOPHYSIOLOGICAL**

FEATURES inherent in different races. In addition, Midgard-Earth was originally a colony of white people before it accepted refugees from three other races about forty thousand years ago, each of which had been in the process of evolutionary development and was at **its own evolutionary level.**

The difference in the evolutionary rates of development of different races and the different times of the emergence of civilisations means that in nature there are practically no two civilisations that have the same level of development and repeat each other's paths of evolution, as well as coinciding times of evolutionary development. And this is natural. Even civilisations with similar evolutionary levels have many external and internal differences, as there are no completely identical planets or natural conditions, and there are no completely identical genetics. Even minor differences in genetics lead to significant differences in biochemistry and, accordingly, to different reactions to what is happening in the surrounding world. In other words, the reaction to the same external influence will be different for carriers with different genetics. Thus, different genetics in different natural conditions lead to differences in levels of evolutionary development when starting from the same evolutionary point. This is obvious to any sane person and has nothing to do with racism or nationalism. Just because strawberries ripen in May and mandarins in November, no one thinks of mandarins as being racially discriminated against. Just because different varieties of the same species growing in the same garden ripen at different times (e.g., apples), no one thinks about the nationalism of apples. So why is the fact of differences in levels of evolutionary development among different races perceived as discrimination and manifestations of chauvinism and nationalism?The answer is simple — either ignorance or the conscious, deliberate misleading of the ignorant masses by some group. And while ignorance can still be accepted as an extenuating factor, deliberate misleading is **a CRIME** and

should be treated accordingly. I will return to this issue below...

But for now, let's return to analysing the influence of natural factors on the evolutionary development of human society and the economic relations within it. The most striking example of this is the white race's colonisation of areas with a continental climate. The presence of four distinct seasons, especially snowy and frosty winters, allows us to see most clearly the influence of natural factors on the evolution of both the individual and society. The alternation of seasons forces people to act. It does not matter whether a person wants to or not. The question is It's simple: either a person takes the necessary actions, or they die very quickly, or they become "lunch" for some predator. There is, of course, another option, but it is not the best or most effective one — social parasitism. Social parasitism is a very interesting phenomenon, but we will discuss it later, if only because, in order for social parasites to exist, there must first be a social "organism" on which they can parasitise. Let us consider how a healthy social "organism" arises in a temperate climate...

2.11. The formation of a social organism in a temperate climate

The presence of a winter period lasting 3–4 months imposes very harsh conditions on the inhabitants of the temperate climate zone. Let's refresh our memory a little... In order to

In order to simply survive the temperature fluctuations of autumn, winter and spring, a person must, whether they want to or not, whether they like it or not, make clothes for themselves, and very warm ones at that. To do this, it is necessary not only to kill animals with warm woolly coats, but also to learn how to process the skins of the killed animals and figure out how to make clothes from them. Of course, warm clothes are good, but they are not enough to survive the bitter winter cold. It is necessary to build a warm dwelling that protects people from frost, wind, and predators, who are quite willing to feed on human flesh during the hungry winter months. The most primitive and very uncomfortable dwelling is a dugout

— a hole dug in the ground, covered with logs and tree branches, and sprinkled with earth on top. But even to build such a primitive dwelling, tools are needed, albeit primitive ones, but tools that still need to be invented and made. Some may argue — why dig dugouts when you can live in caves? That's true, but there is a small "but". How many natural caves are there, especially in forest areas? I hope the answer to this question is clear to everyone. Therefore, caves are almost immediately eliminated from the list of possible options. If someone is "lucky" enough to find and settle in them, praise and honour to them! But for everyone else, who are not so blessed by fate, there is no choice but to build their own homes. And for this, they need tools, which still have to be invented and made. Without tools, human hands are unable to dig a hole for a dugout or cut down trees for roofing. So first, someone has to invent the necessary tools and teach everyone else how to use them. We will not try to figure out now who and when this "technical revolution" took place, honour and praise to them. But only after that, as appeared the necessary tools, such as

shovels, axes and saws, albeit primitive ones made from the bones of dead animals and sharp stones, and people learned how to use them. The first dwellings created by humans themselves, rather than by nature, appeared.

Furthermore, dampness and cold, lack of light, etc. are inevitable in dugouts. Therefore, an essential step in the development of housing construction is the construction of houses entirely from wood. Fortunately, wood is not a rarity in forests. Building houses from wood requires the improvement of so-called carpentry tools and more sophisticated construction technology. Someone invented the cross-binding of logs, someone else came up with the idea of making flat ends to the logs before placing one log on top of another, someone else came up with the idea of filling the internal gaps between the logs with dry moss, someone else came up with the idea of how to make a door and a doorway, as well as windows, a roof, a stove, room divisions, etc. This is not the main thing to understand right now. The main thing is that in order to survive in a temperate climate, people were forced to build their own dwellings and invent tools and construction techniques for this purpose. Some things were borrowed from nature, carefully observed, while others were created from scratch. Some people were better at it than others, while others showed real talent and natural ingenuity when working with wood. Gradually, experience was accumulated on what kind of wood could be used in housing construction and how. As a result, the wooden houses built by different people began to vary greatly. Some houses were beautiful, comfortable and warm, while others could collapse at the first gust of wind. Therefore, at a certain point, professional carpenters and joiners appeared, who built houses not only for themselves, but also for everyone else, receiving in return for their labour the products of the labour of those for whom they built houses. Tools for them and for everyone else were made by other craftsmen who had a talent for it. And so on and so forth...

A warm and cosy house is nice, of course, but... "you want to eat"! Food is needed for the whole cold season. Berries and fruits ripen only in the warm season, and although different berries and fruits ripen at different times, they need to be harvested and preserved for the cold season. And for this you need

build a place to store them close to home. In addition, not all fruits can be stored for long, so it was necessary to come up with methods to preserve them for as long as possible. Furthermore, the amount of food reserves needed to sustain even a single family throughout the cold season would have to be quite large, and in principle, it would be difficult to gather such a quantity of fruit in its natural environment. This would require combing through large areas of forest. The more families lived close to each other, the larger the area that needed to be cultivated in order to gather the necessary amount of fruit and berries. Therefore, the only way out of this situation was to grow the food they needed close to their homes. This required clearing a place near their dwellings from the forest for fields and vegetable gardens. In addition, they had to study the biological cycles of plants and trees in order to grow them until their fruits ripened, and invent tools for working the fields and everything related to this.

Hunting has always played an important role in human life, but with the sedentary lifestyle of humans, many wild animals moved as far away from human dwellings as possible. Therefore, hunting became more and more difficult, and hunters had to go further and further away from their homes. As a result, hunters began to hunt animals more and more for their fur, which is always the best during winter. Obtaining meat through hunting became more and more of a problem due to the difficulty of transporting meat to where people lived. Therefore, the only way out of this situation was to start growing "meat" close to home. To do this, it was necessary not only to tame wild animals, but also to regularly stock up on food for them for the entire cold season, build shelters to protect them from predators and the cold, and storage facilities for their food.

Thus, the settled life of humans became more and more complicated, with new tools and instruments, new professions and skills appearing. And if people worked hard in spring, summer and autumn, and the weather was favourable, they managed to prepare well for winter and not go hungry. Then, during the long winter, a thrifty farmer could go hunting for fresh meat and fur skins and think about how to make life easier during the spring, summer and autumn.

spring, summer and autumn. This could only be achieved by creating more sophisticated tools and finding ways to increase the yield of fields and gardens. In principle, the desire to make their lives easier prompted people to spend their less busy winter time improving their tools for the other seasons. In a sense, the desire to free themselves from exhausting labour forced them to "work" their brains in winter so that they would have to "work" their muscles less during the rest of the year.

It was precisely the opportunity to take a break, at least for a while, from the daily struggle for survival in a temperate climate that created the possibility for the evolutionary development of the white race. And it does not matter on which planet this happened. Living conditions and the struggle for survival forced white people to develop their brains and abilities necessary for survival in a temperate climate. It was this, and nothing else, that contributed to the faster development of white people after the planetary catastrophe 13,016 years ago (as of 2007). It is thanks to this that the white race has reached an evolutionary level significantly higher than all other races that, by the will of fate and chance, found themselves on our planet. Each race has its own evolutionary rate of development, determined by the conditions of its existence and the possibilities of its genetics. Let me remind you that each race was placed in climatic conditions most similar to those on the Earth-like planets they left as a result of a galactic war some forty thousand Earth years ago. Again, I will refresh your memory with the fact that Midgard-Earth became a colony of the white race about six hundred thousand years ago, and it was the white race that provided refuge to other races, allocating them territories most similar in natural conditions to their home planets. But this fact did not affect the speed of the evolutionary development of these races. Representatives of the white race tried to help other races close the evolutionary gap, but more on that later, or rather, on what came of it. Immediately placing refugees from other Earth-like planets in climatic conditions that were not similar to those on their home planets would simply lead to the rapid extinction of these

refugees... Therefore, let us return to the analysis of the evolution of the white race as the evolutionary leader...

The gradual adaptation of the white race to living conditions in the temperate zone led to the emergence of new professions, skills and the creation of new tools to make life easier. As a result, people's desire to live closer to each other gradually grew stronger. In scattered settlements, one family had to do practically everything, which left no time or opportunity to improve their natural talents and skills. Only in the conditions of communal settlements did the prerequisites arise for the maximum development of the natural talents and skills inherent in each person. Only by living side by side did people gain the opportunity to share with each other not only the fruits of their labour, but also their innovations. Only when large groups of people lived together did the opportunity arise to identify the talents of young people and pass on accumulated experience to the most talented and intelligent, which in turn accelerated the evolutionary development of society as a whole. Together, it was easier to defend themselves against wild animals, withstand the hardships of life, and fight off two-legged enemies.

Where did these two-legged enemies come from? Not all members of the community were willing to work hard for their daily bread. Attempts were made to set such people on the right path, but this was not always successful. And then came the moment when they were expelled from the community or clan. Not only idlers were expelled, but also murderers, rapists, thieves, and cheats. Of course, only serious crimes such as murder and rape were punished with immediate expulsion. Some of the exiles perished from the fangs and claws of predators, some from cold and hunger. But some of the exiles did not perish. Those who survived after being expelled from their clans and communities united with each other and most often became thieves. These bands of outcasts (expelled gentiles) attacked settlements, large and small, and robbed the inhabitants (depending on the size of the band), taking food, clothing, horses, etc. by force. Over time, such bands became more and more numerous, and the peaceful inhabitants were forced to learn to fight back against them. Gradually, a permanent group was formed, whose main occupation was to defend villages and

settlements from bands of armed outlaws. The use of weapons became their profession, and they became professional warriors — the Varangians. The skills and abilities of weapon use were also passed on to the most capable and worthy. Everyone else gave part of the fruits of their labour to feed the Varangians and their families.

Over time, it became the norm to give a tenth of the fruits of one's labour to support the druzhina. Thus, the time came when hard times fell upon the bands of outlaws. Well-organised and trained druzhinas began to crush them, forcing the outlaw gangs to leave their native lands and set off for unknown lands. There they attacked the native tribes and peoples, killing most of the strong and healthy men, while the women became their trophies. Most of the outlaws were men, so there was always a shortage of women among them. As a result, after conquering other tribes and peoples, the outcasts took women from the conquered tribes as their wives. When the outcasts conquered tribes and peoples of other races — black, yellow or red — they took women of these races as their wives, due to the lack of white women. As a result, their descendants carried the characteristics of two, and sometimes more, races. Over time, this process led to the emergence of sub-races in the lands where the habitats of the races overlapped. We will return to this issue later, but for now, let us turn our attention to the reasons for the periodic appearance of large numbers of outcasts.

Outcasts, in principle, rejected social norms of behaviour in one form or another, most of which were true and contributed to the harmonious development of man. These people were brought up in the same traditions, by the same parents, using the same examples, but sooner or later they rebelled against the old foundations. What is the reason for such behaviour? There are objective and subjective reasons for this. Subjective reasons primarily include differences at the level of Essences. Essences of different evolutionary levels are embodied, both evolutionarily mature and still very "green". The spread of evolutionary development levels of incarnated Essences leads to people perceiving the same information differently, reacting differently to the same events and phenomena, and performing different actions and

actions. Differences in levels of evolutionary development are determined by the number and degree of development of the bodies of human Essences. More developed Essences are significantly less susceptible to negative external influences, regardless of the nature of these negative influences. People whose Essences have only two bodies — the second and third material bodies (etheric and astral). The third material body is most strongly susceptible to negative influences. If a person's Essence has a fourth and so on material bodies, then even in their inactive phase, they do not allow external negative influences to qualitatively change the Essence, to push a person to actions that contradict their basic nature. Therefore, young Essences that have not yet reached this level of development become easy prey for the influence of the Dark Forces (social parasites). This is precisely why social parasites are so fond of capturing Earth-like planets with young civilisations. For one simple reason: the evolutionary development of young civilisations has not yet reached the stage of formation in Essences of the fourth and higher higher material bodies. [85]

So-called "young souls" are the best "soil" for "application forces" of social parasites. Another fertile "ground" for the influence of the Dark Forces is the younger generations, who have not yet managed to "reactivate" the fourth and so on bodies of their Essences. In this case, even "mature" Essences are not always able to prevent the negative influence of social parasites on the minds and souls of the younger generations. And very often, the Dark Forces attack civilisations when Nature itself makes their task easier — during the so-called Nights of Svarog.

2.12. The Nature of the Days and Nights of Svarog

DLet us determine what exactly Svarog's Day and Night are! These concepts are mentioned quite often in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, and it is time to understand what they mean.

. In our universe, there are several types of star clusters, spiral and spherical galaxies, star nebulae... Our Sun is located in one of the four arms of our spiral galaxy, at the very "back" of this arm. Each spiral galaxy rotates around its core as it moves along the stellar paths of our universe. Our universe is made up of seven primary materials. The so-called physically dense matter, which we are all so used to seeing in the form of galaxies, nebulae, stars, planets, etc., arose as a result of the fusion of these primary materials in areas of space where the conditions necessary for this fusion arose.
[86]

And, as scientists have established, physically dense matter constitutes **ONLY 10% of the matter** in the universe, while the remaining mass (90%) is, in their opinion, so-called "dark matter". They do not specify what this "dark matter" is, which is not registered by any of the instruments known to modern science, but we will forgive them this "insignificant" absurdity and get down to business. The free primary matter that makes up these 90% of the matter in the universe continues to fill the space of our universe, being in constant motion, and at the same time having practically no influence on each other. And if in the physically dense matter of the universe they are present in a clear proportion to each other, then in their free movement through the rest of the universe they do not create a rigid proportional relationship between themselves. And although all seven primary materials are present at any point in the universe, their proportional relationship to each other varies within very wide limits.

In other words, free primary matter is distributed throughout the universe very **UNEVENLY**. The universe **is HETEROGENEOUS**

and **IN THE DISTRIBUTION OF PRIMARY MATTER WITHIN IT**. In As a result, in different areas of our universe, the presence of free primary matter **is DISPROPORTIONATE**. It is of fundamental importance which free primary matter or matters dominate in a given area of space in the universe. The excessive presence of one or another free primary matter in an area of space in the universe can have a very strong influence on the life of stars, on tectonic and other types of planetary activity, and on the evolutionary development of living beings. Our universe is formed by seven primary materials — A**,** B**,** C**,** D**,** E**,** F**,** and G **—** so a great deal depends on which of these primary materials is (are) present in excess in a given area of space in the universe, including human behaviour and the manifestation of certain emotions and qualities. Each primary matter has specific properties and qualities that are unique to it. Therefore, when the heterogeneity of space changes from one area of space to another (the properties and qualities of space itself change), this leads to the free primary matters reacting to it **in different ways.** A change in the properties and qualities in a certain area of space in the Universe leads to a change in its permeability for a particular free primary matter. As a result, a particular primary matter is delayed in this area of space in the Universe.

Over time, this primary matter accumulates, leading to a change in the ratio of free primary matter in this area of space in the Universe. Thus, an excess of one or another free primary matter appears in a similar area of space in the Universe. Due to the fact that all other free primary matter reacts to heterogeneity in the space of the Universe, it is also delayed in the area of this spatial heterogeneity, but to varying degrees, since the reaction of free primary matter to the same heterogeneity is different. Therefore, the degree of delay of free primary matter in the same area of heterogeneity **WILL BE DIFFERENT.** As a result of all this, in each area of heterogeneity of the universe changes proportional ratio between

primary matter. At the same time, some of the primary matter in this area of heterogeneity will dominate over all the rest. Moreover, this dominance will vary in relation to different free primary matter. As a result, each area of heterogeneity in the universe will have its own unique distribution of primary matter. However, there is a certain peculiarity. Our space-universe, formed by seven primary materials, is located between two other space-universes, formed by six and eight primary materials, respectively, which mainly create areas of heterogeneity in our space-universe formed by seven primary materials. Therefore, two types of inhomogeneities arise in our space-universe. One type of inhomogeneity is caused by the influence of the space-universe formed by eight primary materials and leads to the dominance of **PRIMARY MATERIAL E** in it**,** while the other type of inhomogeneity is caused by the influence of the space-universe formed by six primary materials, leading to the dominance of **PRIMARY MATERIAL G** in such an area of inhomogeneity**.** At the same time, the influence of areas of heterogeneity on the other primary matter of our space-universe — A**,** B**,** C**,** D and F **—** is stronger the closer each of them is in its properties and qualities to **PRIMARY MATTER G** or **PRIMARY MATTER E.** This point is very important for understanding the nature of the phenomenon **of DAYS** and **NIGHTS OF SVAROG.** The fact is that the dominance of the areas of heterogeneity of primary matter G or primary matter E has a very significant influence on the evolutionary development of both a specific person and civilisation as a whole. When primary matter E dominates, optimal conditions arise for the development of a person's complete third and fourth material bodies, which manifests itself in the development of high spiritual and moral qualities, consciousness and conscience. Areas of spatial heterogeneity with such a qualitative structure are called **DAYS OF SVAROG (Fig. 23** and **Fig. 24)**. When primary matter G dominates**,** conditions arise for the hypertrophied development of the second and incomplete third bodies

human body, which manifests itself in the appearance of base traits and qualities in people. This leads to the emergence of **EVOLUTIONARY SKEW**, especially in the early stages of evolutionary development, both of the individual and of civilisation as a whole.

The danger of evolutionary imbalance in the early stages of human development manifests itself in the fact that, in the absence of the fourth and other bodies of the human Essence, the third body develops disproportionately. This manifests itself in increased aggression, cruelty, greed, envy, etc. in humans. It is precisely the excessive saturation of the third material body of the human Essence with primary matter G that causes the emergence and development of the negative qualities listed above; and the Dark Forces gain the ability to influence people with such personality traits and, through them, to influence what is happening throughout Midgard-Earth. Only people who have gone through the initial stages of evolutionary development, for the most part, acquire immunity to such distortion. The evolutionary distortion only slightly slows down their evolutionary development, without creating conditions for the Dark Forces to influence and control them. Areas of spatial heterogeneity with such a qualitative structure are called **NIGHTS OF SVAROG (Fig. 25)**. Both the Light and Dark Forces are aware of the existence of such areas of spatial heterogeneity that are dangerous for evolutionary development. Every civilisation goes through the initial stage of evolutionary development, as if "suffering" from a kind of childhood disease of development. This cannot be avoided, just as, for example, the stage of embryonic development cannot be avoided in humans. And it is precisely this "Achilles' heel" of the evolutionary development of each civilisation that the Dark Forces try to use to seize control over civilisations and over the Earth-like planets that these civilisations inhabit.

Therefore, the tactics and strategy of the Dark Forces consist in preparing the Earth planets they are interested in for possible capture. When a planet of interest approaches an area of space with a negative evolutionary bias, they either use the childhood stage of civilisations for conquest, or **they CREATE** this childhood stage in civilisations before the planet of that civilisation approaches the area **of Svarog's Night.**

Negative evolutionary skew is an external field that forces people in the early stages of evolutionary development to align themselves with it, preventing them from developing harmoniously. This is similar to how a powerful magnet magnetises pieces of metal, transferring its polarity to them. If the pieces of metal are already magnetised, then an external magnetic field at least an order of magnitude more powerful is required to remagnetise them.

People in the early stages of evolution are similar to unmagnetised pieces of metal, and therefore the Dark Forces are most effective at this time. It is especially easy for them to capture Earth-like planets when they pass through areas with a negative evolutionary bias. In principle, all they have to do is ensure that such immature fruit "falls" into their hands. But such "luck," when a planet Earth passes through an area of space with a negative evolutionary bias and the civilisation of that planet Earth is in its initial evolutionary stage, is very rare. Therefore, the Dark Forces very often create the necessary conditions for this. If they want to capture planet Earth and the civilisation on it that has already passed the initial stages of evolutionary development, the Dark Parasitic Forces use the following strategy. On such a planet Earth**, they CREATE PLANETARY CATACLYSMES** that destroy the infrastructure of civilisation. After that, those who survive, willy-nilly, find themselves at a primitive level, and when such a planet Earth enters the negative evolutionary region of space, the Dark Forces easily take control of such a civilisation.

Some may ask: why do the Dark Forces need all this?! The thing is, the Dark Forces **DO NOT NEED** empty or destroyed Earth-like planets. These cosmic parasites needed **SLAVES** who would develop **the NATURAL RESOURCES** of their own planets for them, after which these Earth-like planets were usually destroyed along with the slaves who were no longer needed. And the Cosmic Parasites would move on to their next victim planet. The Light Forces knew all about this. Their strategy and tactics were to prevent the Dark Forces from creating planetary catastrophes that would throw the civilisations of the Earth-like planets

to a primitive level, or to prevent civilisations from falling to this level by minimising the activity and consequences of the Dark Forces' activity.

On our Midgard-Earth, the Light Forces used both methods. Tarkh Dazhbog destroyed the Moon Lelya along with the bases of the Dark Forces 111,814 years ago (as of 2007) with his power. However, disaster could not be avoided, as fragments of Lely fell on Midgard-Earth, causing it to sink to the bottom of the Northern Ocean-Sea of Daaria. Nevertheless, the civilisation of Midgard-Earth was not thrown back to a primitive state, and the Dark Forces had to leave empty-handed. Unfortunately, our Midgard-Earth was not so lucky the second time around. The leaders of Antlani (Atlantis), who had a negative evolutionary bias, became conduits for the Dark Forces and unleashed a planetary war for world domination 13,016 years ago (as of 2007). They used nuclear weapons and tried to control the forces of nature on Midgard-Earth. These attempts at control proved unsuccessful, and the second moon, Fatta, began to fall towards Midgard-Earth. To save the planet from destruction, the god Nii destroyed the falling Fatta, but the falling fragments were too large and caused not only the sinking of Antlani-Atlantis itself into the depths of the sea. As a result of the fall of the fragments of the moon Fatta, the axis of Midgard-Earth changed its inclination by 23.5 degrees, and all this, taken together, caused many natural disasters and the beginning of a new ice age. And at the same time, what the Dark Forces had wanted to achieve for so long happened — most of those who survived this planetary catastrophe very quickly descended to a primitive level. After the complete destruction of the infrastructure of the Midgard-Earth civilisation by the catastrophe, only a small number of people managed to maintain their civilised level, but they could no longer control the situation. The only thing they could do was to preserve knowledge and information about the events that had taken place. The Dark Forces were already ready to celebrate their victory, but their celebration turned out to be somewhat premature.

Anticipating such a turn of events, the hierarchy of the Light Forces placed **the SOURCE OF LIFE** in the depths of Midgard-Earth. This Source of Life was intended to serve those

counterbalancing the negative evolutionary bias that arose when Midgard-Earth entered areas of space with an unfavourable distribution of primary matter for development. As our galaxy rotated, Midgard-Earth **PERIODICALLY** entered such zones of space, creating a negative evolutionary bias. It moved within this zone of space for a long time until it left it (the area with a negative evolutionary bias). The time spent passing through such spatial zones with a negative evolutionary bias ranged from several hundred to several thousand years. Our ancestors called the time when Midgard-Earth passed through these spatial zones **THE NIGHTS OF SVAROG (Fig. 26)**. The last and most difficult **NIGHT OF SVAROG** enveloped Midgard-Earth for Seven Circles of Life, for 1,008 years, from Summer 6,496 (988 CE) to Summer 7**,**504 (1995–1996 CE).

The "severity" **of the NIGHT OF SVAROG** is determined by **the MAGNITUDE** of the negative evolutionary bias created within each of these areas of space. The greater the negative evolutionary bias, the "darker" **NIGHT SVAROG**. The

"DARKER" **THE NIGHT OF SVAROG**, the easier it is for the Dark Parasitic Forces to capture and subjugate the inhabitants of planet Earth, which is passing through such a spatial zone of heterogeneity. The more powerful the external negative evolutionary skew of space, the more difficult it is for each individual to develop harmoniously. In other words, it is more difficult for a person to avoid displaying aggression, cruelty, resisting base instincts and emotions**,** etc. The duration of both **the NIGHTS OF SVAROG** and **the DAYS OF SVAROG** is determined by the extent of these areas of heterogeneity in space. The greater the spatial extent of the areas of spatial heterogeneity, the more time our Galaxy needs to cross them, since the speed of our Galaxy's movement in our space-Universe and the speed of our Galaxy's rotation around its core remain unchanged within these zones of spatial heterogeneity. Thus, the temporal extent of Svarog's Days and Svarog's Nights varies within very

wide limits. And the temporal duration of a particular Svarog Night can differ significantly in either direction from the temporal duration of the Svarog Day that follows it. The spatial negative evolutionary bias RESETS the qualitative structure of the human Essence, and this is especially easy to do in the early stages of evolution. This is precisely why the Dark Forces are so fond of using the time **of Svarog's NIGHTS** to capture civilisations**.** Only a very strong will and high moral principles can allow a person to overcome the influence of the negative evolutionary bias of Svarog's Night and overcome the evolutionary phase of a rational animal.

2.13. The source of life, as a counterbalance to the influence of the Nights of Svarog

NOur ancestors and the Light Hierarchies knew about these natural phenomena, and it was precisely to neutralise as much as possible the negative evolutionary bias of the Nights of Svarog that placed the Source of Power in the depths of Midgard-Earth: *"THE RACE was nourished by the cherished SOURCE, which was preserved in the ancient wilderness... The Gods foresaw Darkness on Midgard, and decided to help the RACES OF DESCENDANTS..."*. It was precisely on the possibility of compensating for the negative evolutionary bias of the Nights of Svarog with the Source of Power that the Light Hierarchies counted on when they established the Source in the depths of Midgard-Earth. At the same time, the Source's outlets to the surface were not constant due to the fact that the negative evolutionary skew was not constant in terms of quality and quantity, even during a single Night of Svarog. Therefore, the superimposition of the neutralising influence of the Source on the negative evolutionary bias, which changed over time, led to the emergence of the Source's outlets on the surface of Midgard-Earth at different points. These outlets of the Source periodically disappeared in one place only to appear in another: *"In the DEPTHS OF THE EARTH, it accumulated power, appearing on the surface in different places. But the Eternal Source of Divine Power did not flow in every corner of the Holy Race."* In places where it emerged on the surface of Midgard-Earth, the Power of the Source even accelerated the evolutionary development of humans. And these outlets of the Source were kept secret from enemies and the uninitiated. In these places, the blocking effect of the Source on the genetic potential inherent in humans was also removed. After the catastrophe of Antlani (Atlantis), the Light Hierarchies placed a generator in the depths of Midgard-Earth that blocked the manifestation of human capabilities until the bearer of those capabilities reached a level of evolutionary development that allowed them to realise responsibility for their every action. This corresponds to the evolutionary development in which a person acquires six material bodies Essence to the existing physical .[87]

Upon reaching this level of evolutionary development, a person completes the planetary cycle of development and enters the cosmic stage. The installation of a blocking generator in the bowels of Midgard-Earth **WAS A NECESSARY MEASURE taken by** the Light Hierarchs after the unreasonable actions of the leaders of Atlantis (Atlantis) in their attempt to use the Forces of the Elements for their own selfish purposes, which nearly led to the destruction of Midgard-Earth 13,016 years ago (as of 2007), as mentioned earlier. A unique system of "protection from fools" was created, which prevented developing humans from utilising their genetic potential until the bearer of this potential **achieved**, through harmonious development, **ENLIGHTENMENT KNOWLEDGE, UNDERSTANDING CONSEQUENCES** of their actions and **AWARENESS OF RESPONSIBILITY** for them. The completion of the planetary cycle of evolution by humans largely guarantees this. In view of the above, the exits of the Source were kept secret due to the fact that there was no blocking generator in the exit zone for humans:

> ... ... As the Source of
> Life, it GIVES ALL POWER to people, gods, and
> various plants.
> What it REVEALS in the ESSENCE OF
> EVERYONE,
> what GIFTS he bestows upon LIFE...
> IN GODS HE REVEALS HIDDEN POWERS,
> HE GIVES TO PEOPLE, according to their thoughts...[88]

This passage from the Slavic-Aryan Vedas clarifies an interesting detail. The source of life bestows powers, **BOTH ON PEOPLE** AND ON **GODS.** And not only that — **THE SOURCE OF LIFE** in **GODS** reveals **HIDDEN POWERS,** and **ENDOWS PEOPLE, ACCORDING TO THEIR THOUGHTS**. It is clear from this passage that in ancient times, our ancestors **UNDERSTOOD GODS TO BE SOMETHING COMPLETELY DIFFERENT** from what is meant by this concept today. By **GODS,** our ancestors **MEANT LIGHT HIERARCHIES** and **PEOPLE who,** IN **THEIR POTENTIAL , HAD THE ABILITY TO BECOME THEMSELVES**. It turns out that some people are "**SLEEPING G**ODS", i.e. **THEY HAVE GENETIC POTENTIAL**,

which, if developed correctly, can enable the person who possesses them to reach high levels of development. Under the influence of the blocking generator, such a person could not manifest and realise their genetically determined potential until they had completed the planetary cycle of evolution. And, most likely, the Magi **USED OUTPUTS SOURCE LIFE** to identify the "sleeping Gods" among people, in order to then actively help these people in their harmonious development.

The thing is that not everyone, even very good people, are capable of going through all the planetary stages of development and reaching the level of cosmic development. It would be correct to say that very few are capable of such a thing. And the point here is that, unfortunately, it is quite rare for one **PERSON** to combine **NATURAL POSSIBILITIES AND QUALITIES,** genetically determined genetically, and **HARMONIOUS PERSONALITY DEVELOPMENT**, without which it is simply impossible to complete the planetary cycle of evolution. AND **WITHOUT ENLIGHTENMENT THROUGH KNOWLEDGE,** which implies a person's understanding of cause-and-effect relationships in nature and human society, and the presence **of UNDERSTANDING** of how, when, why, and for what purpose **it is PERMISSIBLE CONSCIOUS INTERVENTION** of **MAN** in all this. In addition to all this, **it is NECESSARY** to have **the** appropriate **CHARACTERISTICS** and **QUALITIES** that allow this intervention **to be CARRIED OUT**, while being aware of full personal **RESPONSIBILITY** for each such action. Only when all of this **HARMONIOUSLY COMBINES** in **ONE PERSON, THEN THE POSSIBILITY arises** for the planetary cycle of evolution to be completed. Thus, the outputs of the Source of Life were used to identify people with **GREAT EVOLUTIONARY POTENTIAL,** while people who did not possess such potential, once they entered the zone of the Source's output, were unable to demonstrate any special properties or qualities. That is why the text states that the Source of Life **endows** people without special properties and qualities **ACCORDING TO THEIR THOUGHTS.** In the zones of the Source's outputs Life people with great evolutionary potential, "Sleeping Gods", could act at the level of possibilities, **IMPOSSIBLE** outside these zones. Which of the people is " " was practically impossible to determine outside

the limits of the exits of the Source of Life, only by entering the limits of the Source's action did it become clear **WHO IS WHO**. And therefore, the locations of the exits of the Source were kept secret by the Magi not only from enemies, but also from all the uninitiated. The Slavic-Aryan Vedas also indicate the signs by which the locations of the exits of the Source of Life were determined:

> ... ... The secrets
> of the birth of herbs around the source were
> hitherto unknown to all people...
> EACH PLANT NEXT TO THE SOURCE CHANGED ITS
> PROPERTIES AND GROWTH
> ORIGINAL.
> MUSHROOMS rose a cubit above the ground, but
> they were endowed with stone flesh.
> KOVYL GRASS rose TO A FOOT, and
> BERRIES grew LIKE TREES.
> What will happen to the Svarozh grass
> when the hour strikes and the shoots appear?
> What will the Source of Life bestow upon the grass? The priests have no answer to this question A. [89]
>
> … … … … … … … … … … … … … … … … …

In places where the Source of Life emerged to the surface, an anomaly in plant growth was observed, the cause of which the priests did not know. This means that the Magi did not know **the PRINCIPLE OF ACTION** of the Source of Life and its effect on people. It is quite possible that the Magicians-guardians were simply informed of the fact that the Source of Life had been installed in the bowels of Midgard-Earth and the meaning of its installation, without explaining the principle of its action. Most likely, this was done in order to keep this information completely secret. Nevertheless, one way or another, the Dark Forces tried to find the places where the Source of Life emerged on the surface in order to free themselves from the action of the blocking generator. And therefore, keeping the places where the Source emerged a secret was a necessity. Most likely, the size of the Source's outlets to the surface was small, otherwise they would have been easy to detect due to abnormal plant growth...

Thus, the reason for the appearance of outcasts among the white race is an evolutionary bias, arising in

the younger generation during the phase of development as a rational animal. Let me remind you that every person is born an animal and sequentially goes through the stages of development as an animal, a rational animal, and a human being. Passing through the stages of animal and intelligent animal development is inevitable for every person and can only occur in the environment of human society, while absorbing the accumulated experience of previous generations. Evolutionary skew occurs only in the intelligent animal phase, when the third material body of the Essence is reactivated.

The reactivation of the third material body occurs in two evolutionary stages — reactivation always occurs first due to the saturation of the primary matter **G** to a certain level, when conditions arise for the saturation of the third material body with the primary matter **F**. When the third material body of a human being begins to be saturated with the primary matter **F**, its development moves on to the second stage. Only after the completion of this second stage of development of the third body of a human being do the conditions arise for the reactivation or development of the fourth material body of the Essence, when a human being enters the stage of development of a human being proper. The time of reactivation of the third material body of a human being occurs during adolescence, and at this time a human being is most susceptible to any external influence, especially negative ones.

It is precisely this time that the Dark Forces use for their attacks in order to prevent the younger generation from reaching the level of development of a human being. The reason for the vulnerability of the younger generation to the influence of the Dark Forces is very simple: the reactivation of the third material body, especially during the phase of its saturation with primary matter G**,** is accompanied by increased aggression, cruelty, sexuality, etc. At this stage of their development, humans go through an evolutionary jungle, since **THE MANIFESTATION OF BASIC INSTINCTS AND EMOTIONS IS DIRECTLY RELATED TO THE SATURATION OF THE THIRD MATERIAL BODY WITH PRIMARY MATTER G.** Only proper upbringing, development of consciousness and the presence of conscience, only an understanding of responsibility for one's actions allows a developing person to pass through this evolutionary jungle and

not to commit acts that would make further evolution simply impossible. The very activation of base instincts and emotions caused by the active saturation of the third body of the human Essence with primary matter **G** does not yet mean evolutionary collapse. This is an inevitable evil, or rather an inevitable state that few people manage to avoid. But if there is no excessive saturation of the third body of a human being with this matter at this stage of evolution, then most people go through it without any serious consequences for themselves. The only thing necessary for this is the development of self-control in order to achieve the ability to manage one's instincts and emotions. Unfortunately, few people are able to achieve this level of self-control on their own, and that is when the community comes to the rescue, holding the younger generation back not only with its own example, behaviour, requirements and laws, but also with the cumulative influence of the community's psi field on everyone going through this evolutionary phase.

During the Day of Svarog, the distribution of free primary matter creates an additional positive influence on the younger generation, facilitating and accelerating the passage through the negative stage of evolutionary development. Thus, throughout **the** entire **DAY OF SVAROG,** as a person passes through the evolutionary stage of a rational animal, the positive influence of the cumulative communal psi field is complemented by the positive influence of the area of space through which our Galaxy is moving. Moreover, this spatial evolutionary accelerator of Svarog Day creates a very significant "addition" to the positive evolutionary influence of the communal psi field. The evolutionary spatial accelerator of Svarog Day provides particularly significant assistance to people, who have "young" Entities. The concept of "young" Essences is in no way related to the age of a person or even to the age of the Essence itself. "Young" should be understood as the qualitative state of human Essences. If a person's Essence consists of two bodies — the second and third material bodies — it is evolutionarily young. This is especially true if the third material body of a person is in the initial phase of its development. For all people, having "young" Essences, external positive

evolutionary influence of Svarog Day is decisive in many cases. Very often, without such external support from Svarog Day, a person with a young Essence simply has no opportunity to overcome the qualitative barrier and reach the evolutionary stage of a human being and even, in some cases, the stage of a cosmic human being or the state of a Creator. It is curious that it was during the Days of Svarog that evolutionary leaps in development were observed on Earth-like planets, especially evident in the early stages of civilisation development, during their "childhood" period.

The "childhood" period of development, or more precisely, the "nursery" period of any civilisation, can be described as its passage through the stage of development of an intelligent animal, when instincts still control the behaviour of both individuals and civilisation as a whole. In principle, the transition of the ***Homo Sapiens*** species from **the** evolutionary **STAGE OF ANIMAL** to **the** evolutionary **STAGE OF INTELLIGENT ANIMAL NEVER OCCURRED** without evolutionary "push" or "kick" (whichever you prefer) **DAY OF SVAROG**! It turns out that during the Days of Svarog, the universe itself "opens" evolutionary windows, allowing developing living matter to reach the level of intelligence (meaning to have **RA** within oneself, to achieve enlightenment of the mind). More precisely, **ENLIGHTENMENT OF THE MIND** occurs in two stages — upon reaching the stage of an intelligent animal and upon reaching the stage of a human being (for humanoid races). Let me remind you that **the DAY OF SVAROG** is nothing more than **the TIME OF OUR GALAXY'S PASSAGE** through the region **of SPATIAL INHOMOGENEITY** with **EXCESSIVE SATURATION** of the **PRIMARY MATTER E**. It's just amazing — **the UNIVERSE** ITSELF **CREATES THE NECESSARY CONDITIONS** for **THE APPEARANCE OF THE MIND**! When the development of living matter reaches a certain evolutionary level, the qualitative state of space during the Days of Svarog inevitably leads to the emergence of consciousness, which has the ability to transform a small "spark" into an unquenchable "flame" of enlightened consciousness. And this natural phenomenon is not something exceptional that only happens in our galaxy. Any galaxy in our space-universe , in its movement

enters the areas of spatial heterogeneity of the Days and Nights of Svarog. This means that not only on hundreds of thousands of planets in our galaxy, where life exists, is the emergence of intelligence at a certain stage of evolution inevitable thanks to the Days of Svarog, but also in thousands of galaxies in our space-universe. And although in these galaxies the time of passing through the evolutionarily positive areas of spatial heterogeneity is not called the Days of Svarog, these areas of heterogeneity in our universe have the same effect on the emergence of intelligence as in our galaxy. It is not about the name — it is about the essence... And this happens not only in our space-universe, but also in all others, albeit with some peculiarities. During our galaxy's passage through the area of heterogeneity of Svarog's Day, evolutionary skew occurs very rarely. The cause of this (skew) was mainly genetic defects or the incarnations of Entities that already had a negative evolutionary skew.

The passage of our Galaxy through the region of heterogeneity **of the NIGHT OF SVAROG** is a completely different matter. The regions of heterogeneity of the space of the Night of Svarog carry a negative evolutionary skew, which has the maximum influence on
"young" Beings and the younger generation as they pass through the evolutionary jungle of the intelligent animal stage. Even with the reactivation of the third material body of the "old" Entities (Entities that have a second, third, fourth, and more "higher" bodies prior to their incarnation) during the passage through the stage of intelligent animals, a small negative evolutionary skew occurs. And when this relatively small, natural negative evolutionary skew is superimposed on the spatial negative evolutionary skew of the Night of Svarog, only willpower and high moral qualities, passed down from generation to generation, allow people to overcome such an evolutionary "barrier."

Please note — **WILLPOWER, HIGH MORAL QUALITIES** and **PRINCIPLES** passed down from generation to generation are the **WEAPONS** that allow us to neutralise the influence of the Night of Svarog. This is a very important point for

(social parasites) in their actions to seize control of any civilisation. Their strategy and tactics are very simple — the physical destruction of the strong-willed members of a nation or people (the destruction of leaders and carriers of "leader genetics", in other words, the cream of the nation) and the undermining, followed by the destruction, of moral foundations and traditions nurtured over centuries, and sometimes millennia. Wherever the cream of the nation is destroyed and morality is undermined, the Dark Forces are inevitably present, subjugating themselves another people or nation. This is their "SIGNATURE", by which they can **ALWAYS BE RECOGNISED, REGARDLESS** of what **VERBAL SHELL THEY**
THEY HIDE BEHIND. But more on that later. For now, let's return to the phenomenon of Svarog's Day and Night.

The excessive saturation of areas of heterogeneity in our space-universe with one or another primary matter varies from area to area. The greater the excessive saturation, the greater its influence on the evolutionary development of both the individual and civilisation as a whole. Therefore, we can speak of the "lightness" of the Days of Svarog and the "darkness" of the Nights of Svarog. The greater the excess saturation of a given area of heterogeneity with primary matter E**,** the "lighter" the Day of Svarog, and the more favourable the conditions for the emergence of consciousness or evolutionary leaps. The greater the excess saturation of a given area of heterogeneity with primary matter G**,** the "darker" the Night of Svarog, the greater the negative evolutionary bias, and the greater the number of people who are subject to the influence of this bias.

I would like to draw attention to another feature of Svarog's Days and Nights. Spatial areas of heterogeneity can be represented as spatial "lakes" filled with various primary matters, having different shapes, spatial extent, and "depth." "Depth" should be understood as the difference in the properties and qualities of space within a specific heterogeneity. Free primary matter moves in space in certain directions, so when it encounters spatial heterogeneity on its way, it begins to flow

into it, reacting differently to this heterogeneity, as mentioned above. Free primary matter **FLOWS** INTO areas of heterogeneity **in the SAME WAY**, but **FLOWS OUT OF THEM in DIFFERENT WAYS**. At the "exit" from the area of spatial heterogeneity, free primary matter encounters a qualitative barrier created by the difference in properties and qualities between the area of heterogeneity and undisturbed space. This is where the similarity in the "behaviour" of the spatial areas of heterogeneity of the Days of Svarog and the Nights of Svarog ends, and their distinctive features become apparent. The spatial areas of heterogeneity of the Nights of Svarog represent distortions of space caused by the difference in the properties and qualities of space towards the lower space-universe formed by six primary materials. Let us conditionally denote such spatial distortions with a minus sign (-) due to the fact that in them the level of the intrinsic dimensionality of our space-universe decreases. This results in a deflection of our space-universe, which becomes saturated, to a greater extent, with the primary matter G**.** All free primary matters "flow" into this type of spatial heterogeneity without any problems, as they follow the difference in dimensionality from a higher level to a lower level. But when "flowing out" of such spatial heterogeneity, the same free primary matter must move from a lower level of dimensionality of space to a higher level, i.e. **AGAINST THE DIMENSIONALITY GRADIENT.**

As mentioned above, different free primary matter reacts differently to the area of spatial heterogeneity; more precisely, they react differently to changes in the properties and qualities of space. Therefore, when "flowing out" of an area of spatial heterogeneity such as Svarog's Night, the excess saturation of primary matter G will be **MAXIMUM,** since this primary matter will be retained as close as possible to the qualitative barrier. Thus, it turns out that **the MAXIMUM NEGATIVE EVOLUTIONARY SKEW** is observed before the next "dawn". The night of Svarog is darkest before its end, and this time is the most effective for the action of the Dark Forces (social

parasites). It is shortly before "dawn" that people are most open to external influences, and it is at this time that they resonate most strongly with the qualities used by the Dark Forces to achieve their domination. A powerful "pre-dawn" spatial negative evolutionary bias leads to excessive saturation of the second and third bodies of living human beings with primary matter G**,** which causes **the MAXIMUM MANIFESTATION OF AGGRESSION, CRUELTY, GREED, ... AND VILE INSTINCTS**. It is at this time that moral foundations are easily destroyed and high spiritual principles are lost. It is at this time that even a slight external push is sometimes enough for most people with "young" Essences to quickly fall under the complete control of the Dark Forces and, in principle, return to the stage of animals, when only instincts reign. And events in the relatively recent past fully confirm this... Now let us consider what happens in the areas of heterogeneity of the Days of Svarog. The spatial areas of heterogeneity of the Days of Svarog also represent distortions of space caused by differences in the properties and qualities of space, only now in the direction of the higher space-universe formed by the eight primary matters. Let us conditionally denote such spatial distortions with a plus sign (+**)** due to the fact that in them the level of the intrinsic dimensionality of our space-universe increases. A peculiar curvature of our space-universe arises, which is excessively saturated to a greater extent with primary matter E**.** Such spatial heterogeneity can be represented, as spatial "elevation".

In this type of spatial heterogeneity, all free primary matter "flows" against the gradient of spatial heterogeneity, as it follows the gradient of dimensionality from a lower level to a higher one, i.e. **AGAINST THE GRADIENT OF DIMENSIONALITY**. However, when "flowing out" of such spatial heterogeneity, the same free primary matter must move from a higher level of dimensionality

space to a lower level, which corresponds to their movement **ACCORDING TO THE DIMENSIONAL GRADIENT**.

Primary matter reacts differently (as mentioned above) to changes in the properties and qualities of space. Therefore, when "inflow" in areas of spatial heterogeneity such as Svarog Day, the excess saturation of primary matter **E** will be **MAXIMAL**, since this primary matter will be retained as close as possible to this qualitative barrier. Thus, it turns out that **the MAXIMUM POSITIVE EVOLUTIONARY INFLUENCE OF THE DAY of Svarog** is observed with the next "dawn", or more precisely, early "morning". And again, the maximum positive influence of the "morning" of Svarog Day has an effect on people with "young" Essences, giving them a powerful evolutionary boost. But this is only a push; it only creates favourable conditions for human development, creating, so to speak, a favourable evolutionary climate, but it does not carry out evolutionary development **FOR THE PERSON.**

THE FAVOURABLE EVOLUTIONARY CLIMATE OF THE "MORNING" **OF THE DAY OF SVAROG** allows a particular person to realise their full potential, to manifest their talents, facilitating their upward movement as much as possible. Facilitating, but not replacing, the evolutionary movement of the person. Without self-discipline, willpower and control over one's instincts, evolutionary movement forward is simply impossible. If a person finds the strength to do this, then with the right development**,** they can **BECOME** A CREATOR**,** not in the sense of modern religions, but from the point of view of evolution. It is no coincidence that our ancestors called their highest achievements **CREATIONS.** Only **a CREATOR** can create — **a HUMAN BEING who has REALISED HIS POTENTIAL TO THE MAXIMUM** THROUGH **ENLIGHTENMENT WITH KNOWLEDGE** and **HAS REALISED HIMSELF IN ACTION**...

Thus, the "morning" of Svarog's Day is an evolutionary accelerator, a catalyst whose activity, as the the "evening" of Svarog's Day, begins to decline. And with the onset of "twilight," the acceleration of development practically comes to naught due to the fact that the excessive saturation of the area of heterogeneity with primary matter **E** begins to rapidly disappear when the qualitative state of

of space returns to the optimal state for our space-universe, formed by seven primary matters...

In light of the above regarding the nature of Svarog's Days and Nights, the concern of the Light Hierarchs and the necessity of establishing the Source of Power in the depths of Midgard-Earth become clear. Unfortunately, by the time of the last, most severe **NIGHT OF SVAROG,** which enveloped Midgard-Earth for Seven Circles of Life, for 1,008 years, from the Summer of 6,496 (988 CE) to the Summer of 7,504 (1995–1996 AD), the Dark Forces were able to block the positive action of the Source of Power, and our Midgard-Earth was "covered" by the "wing" of the darkest Night of Svarog, during which the Dark Forces were able to almost completely capture our planet. Almost — but they did not manage to capture and enslave it completely by the beginning of the new Day of Svarog and complete the occupation of Midgard-Earth, as they had done repeatedly with other planet-Earths. The Light Forces drew the necessary conclusions from all this and changed their tactics and strategy. But more on that later. For now, let's return to the mechanisms of the formation of the economic system after the planetary catastrophe 13,016 years ago (as of 2007)...

2.14. The formation of the social organism

In Let us return to the consideration of the mechanisms of adaptation of the White Race to the conditions of survival in the temperate climate zone. The harsh necessity forced the people of the White Race to labour in sweat

Only in this case was it possible to withstand all the "delights" that people had to face when settling in a climate zone with four seasons. The settlement of families in one place and the creation of joint settlements, although it led to some minor negative consequences, gave incomparably more. One of the most significant negative consequences of communal settlements was the fact that most wild animals moved away from human dwellings, which had a negative impact on hunting and fishing. Of course, the fish did not "leave" the lakes and rivers, moving away from human dwellings, but people quickly depleted the water bodies closest to their dwellings as a result of active fishing, which inevitably affected fish reproduction. But even without this factor, hunting and fishing began to play an increasingly smaller role in people's lives and became more of a secondary activity, except in cases where hunting or fishing became the main source of employment for some community members.

But even this specialisation in hunting or fishing in a sedentary lifestyle was only possible because all the other community members mainly engaged in cultivating fields and gardens and raising livestock. It is also interesting to note that permanent communal settlements became possible only with the advent of agriculture and sedentary animal husbandry. Until then, it was simply **IMPOSSIBLE for** many people to live together permanently in one place for one simple reason: the limited territory of an ecological system in its natural state can only "feed" a limited number of people without disrupting the process of biomass reproduction. As the number of "eaters" increases, natural biomass resources are quickly depleted, which ultimately

to a local ecological disaster, resulting in the death of the "eaters" themselves.

That is why, before the advent of cultivated fields, vegetable gardens, domestic animals, etc., there were only two options for interaction between humans and their environment: an ecologically balanced distribution of "eaters" across the territory, with a sedentary lifestyle, and the periodic movement of "eaters" from one place to another before irreversible changes in the local ecological system occurred, with a nomadic lifestyle. But even with such methods of adaptation to the ecological system, humans need to **STRICTLY CONTROL** the number of
"eaters", otherwise the ecological balance will be disrupted anyway. Of course, some people died from disease, the claws and fangs of predators, but in favourable years, population growth was, in most cases, greater than natural losses. Therefore, sooner or later, the question of overpopulation arose, which peoples solved in different ways, but the essence remained the same — the "extra" eaters had to die. Some peoples created customs that required elderly and sick people who were unable to live an active life to leave their tribe or clan to die in nature. Very often, such customs were cloaked in beautiful legends to ease the conscience of these peoples. Or customs and traditions associated with danger to life were invented for the sole purpose of ensuring that not everyone could pass, for example, a test for young men to earn the right to be called men and to start their own families. Some of these customs and traditions, regardless of the "beauty" of the legends accompanying them, were in essence not only immoral, but also beyond common sense and reasonable cruelty. Some of these traditions and customs, although ruthless, ultimately brought certain benefits to the clan, community or tribe. Competitions for the right to be called a man, for example, could only be entered by the strongest, most enduring and healthiest young men, which, of course, was of great importance in the early stages of evolution.

Moreover, these customs and traditions were not necessarily associated with a young man's confrontation with a predator or

natural phenomena. Some tribes and peoples used "small" wars between clans and tribes for this purpose, not for land, food, or even women, but solely for military glory. In this case, killing one's own kind for self-affirmation was not only cruel but also unnatural. No species of living organism deliberately kills its own kind, with very rare exceptions that only prove the rule. True, there is also a third "way" to preserve the natural balance — the complete extermination of neighbours, with the seizure of their territories. With such a "humane" way of preserving harmony with nature, no one sends **THEIR** elderly and sick to die alone, no one forces **their** sons and daughters to die during difficult trials; it is "only" the pitiful and worthless neighbours who die, who "smoke" the sky for reasons unknown. Unfortunately, the latter "method" of preserving the natural balance has become quite widespread, especially among nomadic tribes and peoples. Despite the fact that the nomadic lifestyle did not create any conditions for the development of civilisation, for the reasons mentioned earlier. Let us now return to the analysis of the sedentary lifestyle... The creation of joint tribal or communal settlements became not only possible with the emergence of arable land and vegetable gardens, domestic animals, etc., but also a necessity. Living together in large families made it easier to deal with both four-legged and two-legged predators. Settlements could be attacked not only by gangs of outcasts, but also by nomadic tribes of close and not-so-friendly neighbours. It was not uncommon for settled neighbours to attack, coveting other people's property or better land. Either way, communal settlements were the only option that allowed people to survive when confronted with such "dear guests." A single family, even a large one, had virtually no chance of surviving an encounter with even a small band of outcasts, let alone raids by neighbours. A single family living in isolation could become a desirable prey even for a pack of hungry wolves in the harsh winter. All these and many other reasons literally pushed people to settle close to each other.

I would like to draw attention to the economic and evolutionary benefits of living together. Each family

built their own house, very often with the active help of relatives or neighbours in the community. Some peoples had a tradition of building a common ancestral or communal house, but this was not widespread among our ancestors, and therefore it makes no sense to pay much attention to it... Initially, each family produced everything necessary for their life themselves. Even tools were made by each individual. As the yield from the fields and gardens became sufficient to create the necessary reserves for the entire autumn-winter-spring period, when livestock provided enough meat, milk, skins and wool to provide adequate nutrition and warm clothing for the winter, people had time to rest and reflect during inclement weather. Of course, no one went into "hibernation" in autumn and winter. On clear, fine autumn and winter days, men often went hunting to obtain fresh meat and thus preserve more livestock until spring. Lady Luck was sometimes kind to hunters, sometimes not. But often, especially in bad weather, even hunting became impossible or very difficult.

And so, on such gloomy days, when the blizzard howls outside the door and the frost chills you to the bone, or when the cold and gloomy autumn rain, which has been falling for many days and has already flooded the entire neighbourhood, turns the good earth into impassable mud, a man sits in his house and warms himself by the hearth. He is warm and dry. He sits and watches the living fire. What thoughts come to a person at such moments? Without a doubt, thoughts of bliss, simply because he can sit by the hearth of his home and rest from his righteous labours, derive true joy from peaceful and heartfelt communication with loved ones and friends, etc. But for most people, such idleness quickly becomes tiresome. Some people, who are not very cheerful, may not get bored. But one way or another, there was always someone who began to think about the coming spring, about how to plough the fields and gardens and grow a good crop, and about what could be done to ease future worries.

And for some, such thoughts reminded them of the hardship of earning their "daily bread," both literally and figuratively. And almost everyone had dreams of making their lives easier.

difficult life. For most people, dreams were all they had, but sooner or later, someone would inevitably emerge who would turn dreams into reality and think about how to make life easier! And sometimes there would be a craftsman who would invent new tools that would make these dreams come true. The use of new materials and methods of processing them, especially the development of metalworking technologies (more precisely, the restoration of lost technologies at the most primitive level after the planetary catastrophe 13,016 years ago), led to literal leaps in the economy. The use of iron in particular made it possible to create tools (and not only tools) that greatly facilitated human labour. It is also interesting that the technologies for obtaining and processing metals appeared immediately at a relatively high level, which suggests that these technologies were not rediscovered, but were transferred for practical use in a ready-made form, only at a low technological level that corresponded to the level of civilisation at that time. Moreover, these technologies appeared almost simultaneously in several places where the white race settled, which suggests that this was not a random phenomenon. This means that there were people who had the relevant knowledge and were able to find applications for it at the first opportunity, based on the possibilities provided by nature and the current level of development of civilisation. After all, to smelt iron, for example, it is not enough to simply discover iron-rich ores. It is also necessary to build furnaces in which the optimum temperature for smelting can be achieved, to obtain sufficiently pure coal, to remove unwanted impurities, to find and obtain chemically pure additives, and so on. In other words, all this requires a fairly developed infrastructure, without which it is impossible, even with all the desire and knowledge, to obtain, for example, high-quality steel. Therefore, those who possessed knowledge passed on the necessary knowledge in accordance with the level of development of the infrastructure of the reviving civilisation, preventing overly rapid development due to the evolutionary unpreparedness of people for this knowledge. Prematurely acquired knowledge is no less dangerous, if not more so, than the most terrible weapons of mass destruction. Atlantis is a vivid example of how people

insufficiently developed people obtained knowledge that significantly exceeded their evolutionary level.

This "misunderstanding" was not an accident or someone's miscalculation. On the contrary, everything was carefully calculated and carried out by the Dark Forces (social parasites) who, having lost in open battle, changed their tactics several times and, secretly infiltrating Midgard-Earth, found a way to achieve their desired goal by undermining the system of the Light Forces from within. But more on that later. For now, let's return to understanding the mechanisms of economic relations... The creation of more sophisticated tools, especially iron ones, greatly facilitated human labour in the fields and reduced the time spent per unit of arable land, which very quickly affected the life of communities. More sophisticated tools made it possible to cultivate larger areas of land in the same amount of time. As a result, food surpluses began to be produced, which in itself opened a new era of economic relations in civilisation. In economics, this state of the social organism is called **EXPANDED REPRODUCTION.** This contrasts with **SIMPLE REPRODUCTION,** in which the volume of production is practically equal to the volume of consumption. But before moving on to the analysis of different types of socio-economic formations, let us pay attention to some of its features.

2.15. The formation of of economic niches and professional psychotypes

When many families lived together in villages and settlements, sooner or later it became clear to everyone that, in accordance with their natural talents, different people performed the same actions turned out very differently. For some, any woodwork, any product made from it, turned out so well that their neighbours' crafts looked clumsy and were not as convenient or beautiful. For others, on the contrary, any metal product turned out to be reliable, convenient and beautiful. Some people made wonderful clay products, etc. Sooner or later, the best woodworker became the go-to person for everyone who needed to build a house, make household utensils, etc. All the neighbours began to turn to the best ironworker for any necessary tools, etc. As a result, the best craftsmen had no time left to tend to their own fields and gardens, livestock, and other household chores. Everything they needed for their lives began to be provided by all the other members of the clan or community who used their services. A natural exchange of labour products arose, where any product of labour was valued in units of another. As a result of all this, each community or clan had its own blacksmiths, carpenters and joiners, potters, tailors, hunters and fishermen, warriors, etc. They were a relatively small percentage of the total population, but their products and labour fully provided for the needs of all other members of the community or tribe for their work in the fields and gardens. As a result, farmers could devote more time to their work in the fields and could cultivate larger areas of land. This division of labour benefited everyone who worked to feed themselves. This division of labour not only allowed more fields to be sown and richer harvests to be gathered, but also gave everyone with a sought-after talent the opportunity to develop their talents, devoting most of their time to perfecting them; it pushed craftsmen to seek new solutions, and as a result, craftsmen

found new solutions and improved the tools and instruments they created.

Over time, each craftsman developed his own secrets of craftsmanship, which were passed on either by inheritance or to the most talented relatives. Gradually, professional dynasties emerged. In addition to all of the above, I would like to note the fact that each **PROFESSION IMPOSED** on its bearer **A CERTAIN PSYCHOLOGICAL IMPRINT** on its practitioners, forming **a** certain **PSYCHOTYPE of the PROFESSIONAL PRACTITIONER**.

The PSYCHOTYPE overlapped with the individual and merged with it, amplifying it, or caused a conflict between the psychotype of activity and personality, which usually led to the person being forced to change the type of activity they engaged in when a certain level of tension between them was reached. They sought the type of activity that resonated most with their inner world. Often, they managed to find what they wanted, and then they worked with joy in their hearts, becoming creators; sometimes they adjusted their inner world to the psychotype of activity demanded by the community, but lost their creative spark in the process; and sometimes they did not want to change, to break themselves at the demand of necessity, and rebelled. Sometimes such rebellion was associated with the desire to realise oneself in something that, for one reason or another, was not in demand by the community, and sometimes a person simply had no talents and did not "burn" with the desire to bend their back in the fields. One way or another, these people rebelled and were expelled from the community, becoming outcasts. Many outcasts with unclaimed talents went to other lands with the desire to find their place in life. But most of the outcasts were freeloaders and criminals of various kinds who became robbers of "big" or "not so big" roads, or became petty social parasites[90]

But let us return for now to the various activities and influences on the person themselves. The fact that a person's occupation influences their character does not need to be proven; it is obvious to any child. And for those who do not find this obvious, they can consult any psychologist, and he or she will explain everything in minute detail. Therefore, let us not waste paper or time on this. Instead, let's "spend" both on something that

a single psychologist or psychiatrist can explain. How, then, does a person's activity influence them? After all, a person's psychotype is real, which means that the influence of a person's activity on their psychotype and development must be quite material if it manifests itself in the material world and is passed on by inheritance! A detailed explanation of this phenomenon is given (as already noted) in the book "Essence and Mind," but for now, let us focus on the essence of what is happening.

Any action, any activity of a person is accompanied by a certain emotional state, and whether he is aware of it or not, it does not change anything. Usually, a person is most aware of his emotional state at the beginning of his activity, when everything is new to him and saturated with the brightness of novelty. Over time, by repeating the same actions over and over again, a person loses the sharpness of their sensations (which is natural) and, on a subconscious level, stops registering the accompanying emotions. They simply become the norm, an integral part of the person themselves. This does not mean that a person stops experiencing emotions from their activity. They continue to experience them, often without realising it. And only when a person creates something new for themselves in the process of their work do they once again experience joy and pride in what they have created. At such a moment of accomplishment, a person feels like a Creator, a Creator — it doesn't matter of what, what matters is the victory over oneself, overcoming oneself and thereby reaching new heights of creativity and possibilities.

All this may be true, but what does it have to do with the formation of a psychotype and human development? It has the most direct and immediate relevance. Each emotion corresponds to a certain qualitative state of the third body of the Essence. A change in a person's emotional state changes the level of dimensionality of the third body. AND **THE OWN LEVEL OF DIMENSIONALITY OF THE THIRD BODY OF THE ESSENCE DETERMINES**
which and how many primary matters will enter the third and fourth bodies of the human Essence. And this, in turn, **DETERMINES** how and to what extent the human Essence itself will change from the action performed, and what changes will occur at the level of human genetics.

And due to the fact that different types of human activity lead to different changes at the genetic and Essence levels, a person develops a particular psychotype, which is largely passed on to subsequent generations. Thus, under the influence of human activity, not only does a person's **PSYCHOTYPE** change, but **their GENOTYPE** also changes within certain limits. This reveals to us an amazingly simple and at the same time stunningly beautiful natural mechanism of human development. Understanding dawns and awareness emerges, enlightenment from comprehending what is happening inside us and to us. A clear picture of the nature of human development through creative work emerges before our eyes, which is only possible in the company of other people and among people for the reasons mentioned earlier. Every human action is accompanied by a certain qualitative state of Being, but not every qualitative state contributes to development. Only the creative state, the state of the Creator, leads to a qualitative change in human Being. Slave labour (a slave can also create) can never lead to personal development. Only the creative labour of a spiritually free person (preferably also physically free) creates the conditions for human development. In essence, only a person who is free in soul and body is capable of becoming a Creator and developing. And here are the reasons why... Slave labour, forced labour or compulsory labour, when a person does something not because they want to, not because their soul "lies" in it, but because it is the only way they can feed themselves and their family, is accompanied by various negative emotions. And emotions, both positive and negative, affect the qualitative state of the third material body of the human Essence. Emotions affect the level of the third body's own dimensionality (the qualitative state of the third body of the Essence, determined by the degree of saturation of the third body with primary matter G and F and their proportional relationship to each other).

Negative emotions cause a sharp decrease in the level of the third body's own dimensionality due to the creation of excessive saturation of the primary matter **G**, which leads to the appearance of instability in the state of this body of the Essence, which leads to

the release of the primary matter **G** and **F** accumulated by the body, which leads to a sharp drop in its own level of dimensionality. Positive emotions create additional saturation of the third body of the Essence with primary matter **F**, which leads to an increase in the own level of dimensionality of this body, and when a certain level of saturation is reached, a qualitative barrier of the next level opens. But what does all this have to do with economics and the development of civilisation?! What do some bodies of some Essences have to do with it?! As strange as it may seem at first glance, it is as straightforward as can be. And so straightforward that you couldn't make it any more straightforward.

What and how a person does depends not only on the quantity and quality of the product they produce, but also on their own development and, indirectly through them, the development of civilisation as a whole. And these are not just words or philosophical musings, but an absolutely real material process in which not only the development of human essence takes place, but also a very real and material change in human genetics, which is passed on to descendants (LIKE US). Any creation is accompanied by powerful positive emotions, regardless of whether it is a work of art or a clay pot! If a person puts their whole self into the creative process, achieving the maximum possible for themselves at the moment of creation, it becomes completely unimportant **WHAT THEY CREATE,** but only **HOW THEY CREATE.** The question may arise: why is all this necessary and what do emotions have to do with the evolution of human civilisation? Strange as it may seem, it is the most obvious thing in the world. Especially with the emergence of the division of people according to the work they do, when a particular person began to do mainly one thing that he or she did better than anyone else. The division of people according to the work they did made it possible for people to devote their working time not only to routine tasks, but also to the search for more perfect forms of what was already being created and the creation of something new. Creating something new requires not only talent, but also a love for one's work, a creative approach to the task, and the need to enter into the emotional state of a creator, which is impossible without the corresponding positive emotions. It is precisely the entry of a person into such as emotional state that leads to

qualitative changes in the person themselves and allows them to create something new, something that no one has ever created before.

It is precisely such people — creators in their professions, constantly searching — who have been the "eternal" engine that has driven every civilisation forward. Without them, humans would still be running around with clubs. Unfortunately, in addition to creative work, there was also creativity that brought destruction. In principle, any innovation or discovery can be used for both creation and destruction. It depends on the person themselves, their moral and ethical qualities, their thoughts and aspirations, how and for what purpose a particular innovation or discovery will be used. Very often, the creator of something new did not even imagine how and for what purpose people with souls covered in darkness would use his creation. Sometimes great talent fell to a person with a sick soul, and all the power of his talent was directed towards evil. Sometimes great talent fell to blind people for whom morality and moral principles were of no importance if they did not serve their personal ambitions. But such people, by and large, did not influence the development of civilisation. If they were anything, they were only destroyers, and therefore, although their "presence" cannot be denied, nevertheless, they did not drive civilisation forward. The evil genius was and is an inevitable evil that no one wants, but which does not disappear on its own. It is like the other side of the coin, like the Sun and the Moon — the Moon appears in the sky when the Sun sets below the horizon. As is clear from the nature of Svarog's Day and Svarog's Night, the creative aspect of human nature is most evident during Svarog's Day, and the destructive aspect during Svarog's Night. And as further analysis will show, events of the past, both distant and not so distant, fully confirm this assumption. But for now, let us return to the emergence of the division of labour and types of activity, which only became possible when people began to settle together. Why this became possible and how has already been discussed above, but now let us delve into the concepts of psychoeconomics and the influence of people's activities on themselves, and how civilisation developed at the level of small groups of people who realised themselves as a single community. But before that, how

"immerse" into analysis this phenomenon, it is necessary "slightly" define the concepts...

2.16. Economic niches and their distribution by role in the economy of society

Nature has created many different species of plants and animals, which together form a stable ecological system. In this system, each species occupies its own specific

specific place, its niche, which imposes certain requirements on the species that occupies it. Only by adapting to these requirements can a species survive in the struggle for existence, which does not know pity and does not

"feels" regret. The ecological system functions normally if all the species that comprise it are in balance. This balance is determined by the ratio between plant, herbivorous and carnivorous species. If there is a shortage of plant species, but herbivorous animals continue to consume the same amount of plant biomass as before, the proportion of plant biomass consumed will exceed a certain critical level natural reproduction. The reproduction of plant biomass will be irreversibly disrupted, leading not only to the rapid disappearance of plants, but also to the disappearance of herbivorous species, followed by carnivorous species. If the population density of carnivorous species decreases excessively, the number of herbivorous species will increase, which, in turn, will ultimately lead to the complete destruction of plant species by herbivorous species. One way or another, these three groups of living organisms must constantly be in a state of stable equilibrium with each other. Nevertheless, **PLANT ORGANISMS** are **DECISIVE.** And for one simple reason: only plant species synthesise biomass, while all other species only consume it. The complexity of the ecological system is determined by how much biomass plant species create per unit of time per unit of area. The more biomass plant species synthesise, the more ecological niches appear for herbivorous and carnivorous species. Biological efficiency

— Coefficient Useful Action — reflects the process

of photosynthesis and indicates what proportion of sunlight is absorbed and converted into plant biomass. For brown-green algae, it is 1.5–2%, and for angiosperms, it is 10%. The richness of the ecological system of the angiosperm era is incomparable to that of the brown-green algae era.

But what does all this have to do with the economy and the development of civilisation? As strange as it may seem at first glance, it is very straightforward. One only needs to look more closely to discover many similarities.

Firstly, humans themselves occupy a specific ecological niche in the planet's ecological system.

Secondly, as an omnivorous species, humans consume both plant and animal biomass for food.

One way or another, humans are subject to all the laws of the ecological system, whether they want to be or not, whether they understand them or not. Every person must consume a certain amount of biomass per day to maintain their life and health, whether they want to or not. And it does not matter at all that one person needs more food (biomass) for this, while another needs less. Nor is it important what proportion of a person's diet is plant-based and what proportion is meat-based. These proportions may vary from season to season and from people to people. But that is not important. What is important is that people get everything they need for a full and fruitful life from their food. Both the king and the peasant must eat every day; both the king and the peasant must have something to eat. It does not matter that the king does not earn his "daily bread" and the peasant does not decide state issues or determine the fate of nations. Both must eat, preferably every day, and preferably two or three times a day. And for this, there must be enough food for everyone to maintain the health of the entire people or nation. But for this to be the case, there must be enough farmers, fishermen, hunters, cattle breeders, etc., in other words, those who earn their "daily bread" by the sweat of their brow for themselves, their families, blacksmiths, carpenters, tailors, potters, soldiers, and all their families, including the king with his courtiers, servants, etc. Without those who earn their daily bread, everyone else would die of

hunger. The king, the soldier, the blacksmith, and the carpenter. From the king to the potter, people do not produce food for themselves, but use what others have produced. Does this mean that they are all social parasites? Let's not rush to conclusions, but calmly sort it out. With his labour, the blacksmith creates tools for the farmer, the fisherman, and for the hunter, and for the cattle breeder, which are directly connected with "hunting" for food. Without these tools, made and created by blacksmiths, all those who "hunt" for food would have to spend much more time on their labour and, at best, would be able to feed their families.

It was only thanks to the blacksmith's skills and talents, his experience, and often the experience of many generations of blacksmiths before him, that the blacksmith was able to create sufficiently perfect tools for food gatherers. In addition, the blacksmith forges weapons for warriors, with which they are able to protect him, the farmer, the potter, the fisherman, and the king from external and internal enemies. The tailor sews clothes for everyone, and so on. It would seem that the king, with his courtiers and servants, falls into the category of social parasites. But again, let's not rush to conclusions. In order to repel external and internal enemies, someone must gather all the warriors together, teach them to fight together, lead them, finding the best tactical and strategic solutions to defeat the enemy and lose as few of their own warriors as possible, whose training takes many years, while minimising the loss of farmers, blacksmiths, potters, etc., and their wives, children, and elderly parents...

In other words, if everyone is in their place, the community of people acts as a single living organism, or more precisely, as a social organism. Nature creates a kind of planetary organism in which each species plays a specific role in the interests of the sustainability of the entire ecological system. Whether they want it or not, whether they understand it or not, humans are only one link in the chain, one "cell" of the planetary "organism" — the ecological system. And if, for some reason, this "cell" begins to disrupt the stable equilibrium of the entire planetary organism, it can become a cancerous "cell," the development of which can ultimately lead to the destruction of the entire planetary organism — the ecological system of our Midgard-Earth. And this will inevitably

will lead to the destruction of the "cell" itself... Human civilisation is a social "organism" in which each person plays a specific role in the interests of the entire human community (in a healthy social organism). And this social "organism", in turn, is part of the planetary "organism" — the ecological system of Midgard-Earth. Humans, as a species, occupy a specific ecological niche. But what about the individual human being? How can we define the role and place of the individual human being in the social "organism" of Midgard-Earth?After all, the viability of this social "organism" as a whole ultimately depends on the role and place of each individual in the social "organism". The viability of the social "organism" is determined by the system of economic relations between the people who form this social "organism". These relations are quite complex and multi-layered.

But without an extremely clear and precise understanding of its foundations, it is impossible to correctly comprehend the principle of its functioning. How can we "catch" the guiding thread of understanding the nature of the social "organism" in order to see its essence even through the "murky waters" of people's economic relations? To see the essence and comprehend its basic principle means to understand, even in "murky waters," what is happening in the social

"organism," regardless of its "size" and level of development. But how can all this be done? By analogy with the ecological system, let us assume that the social "organism" forms an economic system consisting of **ECONOMIC NICHE** In an ecological system, plant organisms are at its foundation, as they synthesise biomass, which is consumed by herbivorous species, whose biomass, in turn, is consumed by in food carnivorous species. Of course, in social

In an "organism," people do not eat each other, unless, of course, we take cannibals into account. Although cannibals usually do not eat

their own people, but rather people from neighbouring social organisms. And in their own social organism, they have almost the same economic relationships as in many others. It's just that for them, all strangers are as fair game as any other.

So let's return to the comparative analysis. At the heart of the social "organism" are people who are engaged in growing plant biomass that is edible for humans, and people who are engaged in breeding livestock and poultry, as well as hunters and fishermen who supply meat products to the "table" of the social
"organism". Other people use these products to prepare food, which is then consumed by the people who make up the social "organism". Food producers actively interact with nature, with the ecological system of Midgard-Earth. Everyone else only **CONSUMES the FOOD PRODUCTS** they produce**,** without taking any part in the process of obtaining them. So, could it be that everyone else who **does NOT PRODUCE** any food products, but **ONLY CONSUMES** them, are **SOCIAL PARASITES?**!
Not at all! Many of the people who do not participate directly in the production (extraction) of food for the entire social "organism" **participate INDIRECTLY**. Blacksmiths **CREATE TOOLS** and **WEAPONS**, without
which **neither** farmers, hunters, fishermen, nor cattle breeders COULD **EFFECTIVELY** and **PRODUCTIVELY** do their work. Thus, blacksmiths, through the objects of labour and everyday life they create, are directly involved in the "production" of food biomass for the social
"organism".

Carpenters, using tools made by the same blacksmiths, build houses, farm buildings, etc. for the people who make up the social "organism" to live in and for storing food. Bricklayers do the same thing as carpenters, only with stone or brick, so the essence remains the same. Tailors and shoemakers sew clothes and shoes for everyone, including farmers, cattle breeders, hunters, and fishermen, and thus also participate in the production of food for the entire social organism. And so on and so forth — a great many people who create social "organism", regardless of its size
"size", be it a clan or community, ethnic group or people, or nation, to a greater or lesser extent, in one way or another, participate in the production of food. They all **PARTICIPATE ACTIVELY**,

through their labour. Therefore, it makes sense to designate the economic niches they occupy in the social "organism" as **ACTIVE**, basic **ECONOMIC NICHE**.

Thus, the active economic niches of the social organism are all types of human activity related to the production **of CONSUMER GOODS** and **MEANS OF PRODUCTION** of the social organism, regardless of its level of development. All others are not directly related to the "production" of food, so does that mean they are social parasites?! Again, let's not rush to conclusions. **A** professional **WARRIOR** who has spent his entire conscious life learning to wield weapons and has shed a lot of sweat, and sometimes his own blood, defending his kinsmen from external and internal enemies, often at the cost of his own life, **IS NOT A PARASITE.** Of course, this is true if he fulfils his duty to his people correctly and is not an outcast. So, could it be that a prince or tsar, with his boyar council and all his servants, is a parasite? In ancient times (just over a thousand years ago)**,** the ruling caste of our Slavic-Aryan ancestors, **the Rus**, was made up of **NATURAL LEADERS** who emerged from the Russian people and were carriers of powerful, healthy genetics that embodied the best qualities of the people. These people were natural leaders, i.e. they occupied their position among the people thanks to their natural abilities and talents. They were able to create a unified, organised armed detachment, a druzhina, a horde (previously, the Slavs did not have the words "army" or "military", but had the word
"horde"), an army. It is not simply a matter of lining up foot soldiers or horsemen, whether they are handsome or not. It is much more difficult to create a unified whole, a single "organism," from these warriors, where each warrior fights not for his own "skin," but for the children and women left behind, for his culture and traditions, for the right to breathe air (and not only for himself), for the right to belong to his clan, tribe, people, or nation. And if a warrior dies in the process, he gives his life for something greater than just one person's life, for the future of his people, for the future of children, including his own.

Only a strong leader is capable of uniting the people of his nation around him in difficult times of enemy attacks and natural disasters.

To do this, the leader(s) must possess a powerful psi field that allows him (them) to prevent the instinct of self-preservation from awakening in the souls of people standing in the path of impending death. The awakening of this instinct in warriors before or during battle turns people into a frightened crowd and leads to the death or enslavement not only of the unfortunate soldiers themselves, but also of the children, women and elderly people left behind. There are two ways to prevent this instinct from awakening.

1. Frighten people so that their fear of punishment for cowardice in battle exceeds their fear of the battle itself.

2. Awaken in people a strong sense of responsibility towards their families and fellow tribesmen, when a person consciously sacrifices himself to save his loved ones and everything that is dear to him, even at the cost of his own life.

The first can be achieved through cruelty, by means of exemplary executions and painful torture of cowards from among their own ranks. When all the others, who do not have sufficient fortitude, fear these executions more than possible death in battle. The quality of such a "fighting" spirit is probably beyond doubt. Although, in some situations, this was the only way to stop the panic that was beginning to spread and was deadly dangerous for any army. The second can only be achieved by personal example, courage and a willingness to sacrifice oneself for something greater than the life of one person or even many. Unfortunately, no battle was without human casualties. Even when the outcome of a battle was decided in a duel between the best warriors on each side, someone always died. And when armies fought, the number of dead was counted in hundreds, thousands, tens and hundreds of thousands, and even millions. In addition to the ability to "inspire" a noble death in the name of the Fatherland, it was desirable that the voivode, khan (military prince) or tsar, leading their druzhinas, hordes or armies into battle, also possessed commanding talents. Otherwise, the number of those who died for a just cause could become so great that even victory with such sacrifices would ultimately turn into defeat. It was the combination of natural leadership qualities, organisational skills and military talent that shaped the heroes, chiefs or leaders of tribes, peoples and nations. These people and their descendants, who carried their genetics,

formed the social "elite" of tribes, peoples and nations. Thus, a social hierarchy was formed in clans, tribes, etc.

In most cases, social hierarchy arose naturally. There was an inevitable distribution of people according to their talents, abilities, leadership qualities, and desires. And in most cases, the formation of social hierarchies was fair, especially before the last Night of Svarog. In principle, from early childhood, the educators-shamans observed the young ones (children under seven years of age) and began to identify natural leaders among them, who could be born into families of any social level. The educators-veduns "looked out" not only for children who were natural leaders, but also for those who were capable of perceiving knowledge, possessed paranormal abilities and other talents. Children who did not possess outstanding abilities were taught the skills necessary for the whole clan and for the family. Again, the inclinations and personal aspirations of each child were taken into account. All people are different, have different talents and abilities, and the task of the educators-shamans was to identify as early as possible what specific talents and abilities a particular child possessed. The thing is, children with strong leadership or paranormal abilities were not born very often. It was especially rare for one child to combine leadership qualities with powerful psychic abilities. When such children were discovered, they were immediately given special attention, with efforts made to develop these qualities to the maximum. The weaker the natural predisposition to psi influence, the more time it takes to develop it to the desired level. And the more important it is to identify it early in children. This is because weak natural predispositions to psi influence quickly "withered" and were suppressed in such children by other, more pronounced talents and abilities. If the time is missed, the weak "sprouts" of psychic ability are simply blocked in the bud, and after that it is impossible to develop them.

Early detection of the spark of a gift allowed this spark to be developed and prevented it from "fading away," while also developing it to a level where this gift would no longer disappear under the "pressure" of other skills and circumstances. If weak sprout gift in early childhood

"reinforce" it with exercises that develop it, the gift will not only not "wither away," but can also strengthen and develop. In this case, the person possessing the gift will not "reach for the stars," but will nevertheless be able to do a lot of good for their kind and tribe. For example, they can control the weather within certain limits, heal people, find deposits of useful ores and water, etc. Those with great gifts could even protect their relatives from four-legged and two-legged predators, and much more that modern man, due to his ignorance, has always perceived as either pure fiction, exaggeration, or embellishment of reality. Nevertheless, children with strong psychic abilities became the property of the entire clan or tribe and were protected above all else, because in difficult times, often only they could save everyone from destruction, from the hands of enemies, or from natural disasters. If social parasites seized power in a tribe or people, they first tried to destroy such people and children who possessed this gift. But more on that later... For now, let's return to the social hierarchy.

The division of people of the same tribe according to their activities among our Slavic-Aryan ancestors did not, in most cases, involve a rigid caste system. Educators and leaders developed children's talents regardless of their parents' status. And although over time a certain qualitative distribution of the gene pool within clans, tribes and nations became established, and this distribution mainly reflected the social hierarchy, despite this, being born at any level of the social ladder as a natural leader or with a psychic gift allowed a person to occupy a position in this hierarchy that corresponded to their gift and abilities. For our ancestors, the social hierarchy was a living "organism" rather than a dead "mummy" system. And if, for some reason, the social system became "ossified," this state of clinical death of the social organism usually lasted only until the first natural or social disaster. And then there were only two ways out — either the destruction of such a social organism, or its liberation from ballast and "scabies". And although both the first and second states of the social organism could sometimes last for centuries, sometimes even millennia, depending on the initial

potential of the people or nation, but it always happened! It turns out that if everyone is in their place in the social hierarchy, from the ploughman to the prince, the question may arise: which of them are social parasites? The answer is simple and complex at the same time.

Outcast — **SOCIAL PARASITE — COULD BECOME**

ANYONE! A blacksmith, a reaper, or any other fine fellow. Any person! Regardless of their position in the social hierarchy, their talents, or their abilities. For the concept of a "social parasite" depends not so much on social status as on the state of a person's soul, their personal and moral qualities. The differences lie only in the consequences of a person's "transformation" into a social parasite. If a farmer or blacksmith becomes a social parasite, there is not much harm to the whole clan or people as a whole. Such a transformation causes pain mainly to the person's family and friends and his victims. In most cases, a farmer, carpenter, tailor, etc. who had "turned" into an outcast became a bandit (robber) of greater or lesser importance. In the best case, he became the leader of a band of bandits. The only exceptions were natural leaders and those with strong psychic abilities, who often accompanied each other.

Of course, the consequences of people from the lower levels of the social hierarchy "changing their appearance" for the clan, people or nation are, in principle, insignificant. It is quite another matter when someone from the upper levels of the social hierarchy turned into a "werewolf". These people, I remind you once again, in the old days occupied high positions in accordance with their natural and personal qualities and, because of this, had a greater or lesser degree of influence over the masses. Therefore, the transformation into a "WEREWOLF" (social parasite) of **a SECULAR** or **MILITARY PRINCE (**khan), or **PEOPLE FROM THE UPPER ECHELONS OF THE SOCIAL Hieroarchy** had very **SERIOUS CONSEQUENCES** for all people. And therefore, **SUCH A TRANSFORMATION** at the upper levels of the social hierarchy **WAS ALWAYS THE MOST DANGEROUS** and **HAD THE MOST SEVERE CONSEQUENCES** for the clan, people or nation, and sometimes for the entire civilisation of Midgard-Earth. Anyone could become a social parasite

, but the impact on the clan, people, etc., depended to a large extent on the social position of the person who became an outcast. This is a very important point in understanding the phenomena occurring in the social system at any level, in practically any nation, and among practically any race, which will have to be faced repeatedly. Without this, it is impossible to understand and correctly assess both the distant and recent past, the present, and the future...

2.17. Categories of economic niches in the social organism

Let us return to the analysis of the economic system that always arises where people begin to unite in their struggle for the right to live and to raise their children. As already noted, the nature, internal mechanisms, and laws of existence of an economic system at any level of human civilisation's development can be most clearly seen if we imagine **the ECONOMIC SYSTEM** in the form of **a TOTALITY ECONOMIC NICHE**. To better understand the processes occurring in human society, let us divide economic niches **into CATEGORIES**. Let us highlight **the CATEGORY ACTIVE ECONOMIC NICHE** in the economic system.

The category of active economic niches is formed by **TYPES OF HUMAN ACTIVITY DIRECTLY RELATED** to **ensuring the life of the SOCIAL ORGANISM** of a tribe, ethnic group, people or nation. The category of active economic niches should include all types of human activity related to active interaction between humans and the surrounding nature to ensure the survival of the social organism of the human community. In other words, active economic niches include human activities related to the production of food, tools, consumer goods (clothing, household items, etc.) and places of habitation (houses, public buildings, farm buildings, etc.). All these types of human activity are associated with active interaction between humans and nature through physical labour. **ACTIVE ECONOMIC NICHE ARE THE FOUNDATION of** any economic system and any social hierarchy. And this is simply obvious. After all, every person, regardless of their position in the social hierarchy or what they do, must eat, preferably every day, and preferably two or three times a day. In addition, people must have clothes and shoes to keep warm and protect their bodies from the vagaries of the weather (in climatic zones with distinct seasons),

they must have a roof over their heads (especially important in the same climatic zones with pronounced seasons), etc. Thus, active economic niches are **DECISIVE** in the economic system, **AT ANY LEVEL** OF ITS **DEVELOPMENT**.

Next, we will highlight **THE CATEGORY SOCIAL ECONOMIC NICHE**. And again, it is quite obvious that these economic niches include those types of human activity that are related to **the ORGANISATION** and **PROTECTION OF THE ENTIRE SOCIAL SYSTEM**. People employed in social economic niches **do NOT PRODUCE** anything with their own hands, they do not plough the land, build houses, sew clothes or make shoes, but this does not mean that their activities are parasitic in nature. Why this is so and why social economic niches are needed has already been discussed above. But for greater clarity, one can compare human society (to a certain extent, of course) with a complex multicellular organism in which the central and peripheral nervous systems perform only management, protective, and control functions. With the emergence of reason, the cognitive functions of the central nervous system also arise, but these are also functions of the same category, only at a higher level of organisation. One way or another, without the central and peripheral nervous systems, a complex multicellular organism simply cannot exist.

Likewise, any **SOCIAL ORGANISM** without social and economic niches **CANNOT EXIST**, or very quickly degrades to the level of a "single-celled" social organism, which for humans means the loss of reason and a return to the level of a wild animal. The reasons for this were discussed above. The fact is that the emergence of intelligence in *Homo sapiens* is only possible when humans develop in a community of their own kind and when their brains absorb a critical amount of information that can only be obtained through the accumulation of experience over many generations. At the same time, there can be no question of the social organism being identical to a complex multicellular living organism. Analogy does not mean identity. Drawing an equal sign between them

leads to a misunderstanding of the development of human society, which manifested itself in the emergence of theories such as the Theory of the Absolute, Hegel's so-called Absolute Idea, the theory of Logos, and the like. In addition, the imposition of the idea of the identity of the social organism and the complex multicellular animal organism in the form of the ideas **of SOCIALISM** and **COMMUNISM,** in the form of state capitalism, is a method used by social parasites to deceive and brainwash people...

But more on that later. For now, let's return to defining the concepts of an economic system. Let's return to analysing the category of social economic niches. People who occupy social economic niches do not produce any physically existing products or goods, but nevertheless, they perform work in the interests of society as a whole. To understand what this means, it is enough to analyse at least one of the social economic niches. For clarity, let us consider the social economic niche of a professional warrior. Our ancestors called professional warriors druzhina, and their elite were called **VARYAGI.**

It is clear to everyone that their job is to protect their homeland from external and internal enemies, in other words, war. They learn to kill and prepare themselves to sacrifice their lives if necessary for the sake of the people who fed and clothed them and their families, for the sake of their people, culture and **TRUTH**. Of course, some may say that everyone has their own truth, but I beg to differ. There is **ALWAYS ONLY ONE TRUTH;** it's just that many people try to justify their actions and come up with
"truthful" versions to explain and justify their actions, but that is a topic for another conversation. Practically any ploughman, carpenter, shepherd, etc., taking up a sword, battle axe, bow, etc., will not be able to withstand a druzhina warrior for even a few minutes, let alone an elite warrior, a Varangian. In many cases, several untrained people will not be able to withstand a single warrior. At best, they will be able to delay a professional warrior for only a few minutes. Mastering any weapon is a kind of art, requiring the presence of talent for such and many years of

exhausting training sessions, during which a warrior sweats no less than, say, a farmer. And in many cases, much more. For it is these training sessions that determine whether a given warrior has a chance of surviving the very first battle or not. But it is not only the warrior's life that is at stake, but also the possibility of victory in battle and the salvation, at least of the freedom, and sometimes even the lives, of all those left behind — women, children, the elderly, and even the ploughmen, carpenters, shepherds, etc. Of course, at critical moments, they took up arms, sometimes including women and teenagers. But this usually happened when the question arose as to whether a particular people or nation would disappear from the face of Midgard-Earth or not. And even when this did happen, it was not always possible to change anything. Therefore, it is always better when it does not come to that, and those who have dedicated their lives to defending their Fatherland are the ones who deal with the business of war. Professional warriors defend against internal enemies, murderers and highway robbers. Therefore, if a warrior serves his fatherland and people with honour, he does not eat his bread for nothing. And in order to prevent all professionals from falling in battle, it is necessary for military leaders and military princes (khans) to have a good head on their shoulders and strategic and tactical talents, which still need to be developed (if they exist) and to obtain the appropriate education, experience, etc.

There is no point or need to describe all social and economic niches. The more complex the social "organism" is, the more social and economic niches appear, as well as economic niches of other categories. Therefore, let us continue our analysis of economic niche categories and move on to consider **the CATEGORY OF PASSIVE ECONOMIC NICHE.** To this

The category of economic niches should include those types of human activity that are not directly related to the activities of the two categories described above. Again, it should be noted that **the more complex a social organism is**, the more passive economic niches it has, and the more diverse they are. This category includes activities such as **TRADE, ENTERTAINMENT, EDUCATION, the SPIRITUAL SPHERE** of a people or nation, **CULTURAL SPHERE, MEDICINE** and **SCIENCE.** For

analysis, let's consider TRADE...

People who occupied the commercial economic niche took surplus products produced by others in one place and transported them to places where there was a shortage or no supply at all. In the early stages of the formation of the social organism, during the so-called natural exchange, people themselves exchanged their surpluses for what was necessary for their economy and life. This was possible because in the early stages of the formation of people into communities, everything necessary for the life of the community was produced within the community itself. The division of labour was minimal, the tools produced were relatively primitive and did not yet require any special knowledge or skills, which were gradually accumulated from generation to generation until they became professional secrets. These professional secrets were passed on only within the families of craftsmen and, in the absence of a replacement for the old craftsman in the family, to selected apprentices. But all this would happen much later... As long as barter existed, there was no trade as such. There was simply a direct exchange between producers, without any intermediaries. **There was no money** as such**,** as there was no need for it.

This does not mean that people did not know about precious metals and stones. It's just that at that time they were used to make jewellery for women, and sometimes to decorate men's toys — weapons. People managed without money for quite a long time, sometimes using some product of labour as a standard, usually one that did not spoil and was not so rare. For our ancestors, such a "standard" was the skins of animals — squirrels or sables. Squirrels replaced "kopecks", and sables were used as "rubles". All other goods were priced in "squirrels" or "sables." Without a doubt, food products could not serve as such a standard due to their relative short shelf life. It is difficult to imagine fish, for example, as a unit of exchange. Such "money" spoils quite quickly in the truest sense of the word. Moreover, there are many species of fish, and the sizes of caught fish vary considerably. Our ancestors' choice of sable and squirrel skins as a standard of exchange was primarily due to the fact that well-tanned skins of these animals could be stored for quite a long time, and while retaining their

"commercial" species. And also because they were only hunted in winter, when their skins were most valuable, and only adult specimens were hunted, which were almost identical in size... But as the social organism developed, when the activities of the people who created this organism became more and more diverse, when the social organisms of individual tribes began to unite into larger social organisms of tribes, ethnic groups, peoples and nations, along with squirrels and sables, the monetary equivalent began to play an increasingly important role as a universal commodity standard for our ancestors. At first, these were silver bars, from which pieces of the required size were literally cut off to pay for the necessary goods. Money was chopped... and so silver pieces of a certain size came to be called roubles. At that time, people had not yet learned how to extract gold industrially, so it was quite rare and was found only in the form of nuggets on the banks of streams and rivers. As society grew and labour became more and more specialised, it became increasingly costly and difficult for producers themselves to exchange the products of their labour for what they and their families needed. Gradually, the quality of the tools produced, etc., began to differ significantly from one craftsman to another, and therefore it became important for people to choose which craftsman to exchange their products with. This was because the quality of the tools, household items and everyday objects they used had a significant impact on how quickly and efficiently they could work in their field. The quality of the products of labour thus gradually became a determining factor.

But tools, etc. with a "quality mark", which at that time was the personal stamp of the craftsman, were located where the craftsman lived. And therefore, in order to get your hands on the products of a particular craftsman, you either had to go to where he lived, or the craftsman himself had to go to his "customers". When the desired craftsman lived on the next street or in the neighbouring village, this was rarely a problem. It was quite another matter when the desired craftsman lived at a considerable distance from his admirers. In this case, someone

had to drop everything and go, either the user to the craftsman or the craftsman to the user of his products. If it concerned something specific, something that a person purchased for life or for a very long time, then there were no major problems. People always wanted to show themselves off and see others. This is precisely why our ancestors organised so-called fairs. But fairs were held quite rarely, most often in the autumn, after the harvest. And everyday life was everyday life, and the need for something arose when it was necessary and could not wait until the next fair. Therefore, over time, it became necessary for someone to do only one thing: find out how much and what was needed in one place, then search for the best of what could be found in another place or other places, and return with everything necessary. In this scenario, everyone won. Everyone calmly continued to do what they did best, while someone else delivered what they needed to them. But in this case, the person who took on such a task had to devote all their time to it in order to be able to deliver what was needed to many people at once. Therefore, a person occupying a commercial economic niche had to organise many things. They needed a place to accumulate and store the products of their labour, taken in sufficient quantities from one place before being sent to another. They needed appropriate transport to move goods from one place to another. It was necessary to have people for loading, unloading and transporting, it was necessary to have people to guard the convoy on the way from robbers, etc. All these people had to be fed and watered, and not only them, but also their families. Of course, all of the above did not happen immediately, overnight, but a person who occupied a commercial economic niche had to do this sooner or later, otherwise such a person would not be able to remain in this economic niche. Not to mention the fact that a person had to have a penchant for this kind of activity and organisational talent.

One way or another, the merchant had to add to the price of the goods taken from one place an additional fee for all his expenses, **PLUS A REASONABLE PROFIT**, which allowed him to

feed his family before selling or exchanging this product elsewhere. This activity requires a lot of effort and, in principle, is very useful for people**IF THERE IS NO TRANSFORMATION** of this activity. But more on that later. For now, let's continue our analysis of the economic system... Analysis other passive economic niches will be conducted as necessary, when a particular passive economic niche begins to play a significant role in the development of the social organism. For now, let us turn our attention to the last category of economic niches — **PARASITIC**.

CATEGORYPARASITIC ECONOMIC NISH represents **a SPECIAL CATEGORY**, understanding the principle of its formation will allow us to understand the hidden mechanisms that drove the development of the Midgard-Earth civilisation after the global catastrophe 13,016 (as of 2007) years ago. It is precisely the understanding of the nature of parasitic economic niches that provides the key to "opening" the mysterious door to understanding what has been happening on Midgard-Earth over the past millennia and what has been happening to Russia. It is in understanding the nature of parasitic economic niches that the secret of the Dark Forces striving for domination on Midgard-Earth is hidden... But this secret must also be approached correctly so that there are no doubts about the nature of what is happening, so that we are not in the position of "blind people" groping their way forward when all we need to do is open our eyes and understand what is happening around us. One way or another, the four main categories of economic niches of the social "organism" allow us to understand and finally see the previously invisible threads of manipulation of the development of civilisation, which allowed the Dark Forces to move step by step towards world domination. Because only by understanding these mechanisms is it possible to cure modern civilisation of the deadly "disease" leading to inevitable collapse and self-destruction...

2.18. The economic system of the primitive communal system

In the early stages of the formation of the social organism, there were few parasitic economic niches . They were "filled" by outcasts — murderers, rapists and parasites, expelled from their clans and communities. Those who survived expulsion became rogues — thieves — who lived by robbing those who had expelled them. Thus, at the level of the clan system, at the level of the so-called primitive communal formation, four categories of economic niches are clearly defined — **CATEGORY OF ACTIVE NICHE, CATEGORY OF SOCIAL NICHE, CATEGORY OF PASSIVE NICHE** and **CATEGORY PARASITIC NICHE CATEGORY** (see **Fig. 27**). At the generic level, there are very few **PARASITIC ECONOMIC NICHE CATEGORIES**.
especially in the early stages of its development. This is primarily due to harsh living conditions and the relative primitiveness of tools. At this level of development of the social organism, the economic system functions on the basis of simple reproduction, when there is no surplus of food and consumer goods. Therefore, at this stage of the social organism's development, the category of parasitic niches is formed only by a few types of social activity, or, more precisely, the absence thereof — **PARASITES, RAPISTS**, and **MURDERERS.** In those days, rapists and murderers were not particularly talked to; they were immediately expelled from the clan or tribe. Those who survived outside the community gathered in gangs and robbed everyone they could. At first, they tried to re-educate the parasites, forcing them to work and bring at least some benefit to the clan or community. And if a person continued to be idle, he was eventually expelled. In this situation, the idlers had two choices: to die among the beauties of wild nature or to become a robber and murderer in order to avoid dying of hunger and cold. In any case, **AT THIS STAGE OF THE DEVELOPMENT OF THE SOCIAL ORGANISM**, THERE IS SIMPLY NO **GROUND FOR THE ACTIVE**
ACTIONS OF THE DARK FORCES (social parasites) **SIMPLY DID NOT EXIST**. The social elements close to them in spirit,

they could rely on were very few in number and **had** practically NO **INFLUENCE** on the social organism itself, as they were outside of it — they were outcasts.

Only with the advent of **EXPANDED REPRODUCTION**, when **SURPLUS FOOD** AND **CONSUMPTION** began to be produced, did **the CONDITIONS** for **the DARK FORCES** to act appear, and even then not immediately. With expanded reproduction, the primitive communal system gradually transformed into a communal system, where people continued to live according to communal laws, but thanks to the improvement of tools and the development (or rather, rediscovery) of metalworking technologies (primarily iron in the first place), there was an increase in the number of active niches. But the most curious thing is that the greatest "increase" in the number of new economic niches fell on **the CATEGORY OF PASSIVE** and **the CATEGORY OF SOCIAL ECONOMIC NICHE (**see **Fig. 28)**.

The reason for this "skew" is simple and obvious. Improvements in tools and technologies have freed many people from hard but inefficient labour. At the same time, those who have "remained" in the food sector, in both the literal and figurative sense, are farmers, cattle breeders, hunters and fishermen.

They "produced" so much food through their labour that there was more than enough not only for themselves and their families, but also for everyone else who together formed a single social organism of communal life. When a person has to constantly fight for survival, there is no time for beauty and elegance. Harsh living conditions and life on the edge do not particularly encourage such things. Everyone lived by the principle: "If you're not fat, just stay alive!" But with the advent of food surpluses and significantly less physical effort, it became possible to think about the soul and beauty. That is why, with the advent of expanded reproduction and trade, new economic niches began to appear, particularly in the passive and social categories. New consumer goods emerged, and art and culture flourished. The liberation of the workforce created opportunities for these people to apply their talents and abilities, which

immediately affected the level of development of the social organism as a whole and of specific individuals.

The improvement of tools and the development (restoration) of technologies created conditions in which people became less and less dependent on the whims of nature. In principle, *Homo sapiens* — intelligent humans — were only able to almost completely escape the "game of survival" imposed by wild nature at this stage, and this created the conditions for their evolutionary development as intelligent beings. Art and **culture** began to flourish again**,** people began to create beauty and appreciate it, etc. And here is the time to remember about **SOCIAL PARASITES**... Murderers, rapists and freeloaders, unfortunately, did not disappear when food and consumption surpluses appeared, but on the contrary — there became significantly more of them. And the reason for this is precisely the appearance of food and consumption surpluses. When there was enough food for everyone, and even surpluses appeared, when there were "extra" hands due to the fact that there was no longer a need for everyone to "disappear" from morning to night in the fields, gardens, etc., some of those who were "freed" from this burden were tempted to do nothing. In principle, laziness is inherent in human nature to a certain extent. Many people do things not because their soul demands it, but because life forces them to. This is especially evident in humans at the stage of development as intelligent animals. When extreme living conditions disappeared, so did the main "stimulus" for such people — the influence of **the** powerful **INSTINCT OF SURVIVAL.**

Thus, the emergence of food and consumption surpluses led to the emergence of an "excess" of **SOCIAL PARASITES**. How did the clan, community, etc., solve this problem?
"new" and, at the same time, their old problem!? They still
— they expelled such people from their midst. Some of the outcasts still perished in the wild, as before, but many survived at first. The main reason for this increased survival rate among outcasts was that in most cases they were not sent away empty-handed, but with some food supplies and, most importantly, hunting equipment; in other words, they were armed. After all, it was not strangers who were expelled, but their own sons and daughters, mainly sons, of course, whom, despite

nothing, continued to love and pity them. No one could bring themselves to take their lives with their own hands; everyone remembered their childhood laughter and pure eyes, and subconsciously did not want to believe that everything that was happening to their beloved child (or children) was irreversible. But unfortunately, for the most part, these changes were irreversible. And this pity (though understandable from a purely human point of view) turned out to be a mistake that was deadly dangerous for human civilisation. And although this mistake only became apparent much later,
numerous "seeds" fell into the "fertile soil" of social parasitism. And at first, the weak sprouts of social parasitism gradually turned into a cancerous "tumour" of the civilisation of Midgard-Earth. But how could this happen, where was everyone else looking?! Let's figure this out...

2.19. The creation of the first parasitic systems by the outcasts of the White Race

And Driven out of the tribes and communities of the white race, parasites, murderers and rapists, as already noted, for the most part no longer perished in the wild, but, having weapons made of iron and later steel weapons, they could not only hunt successfully, which they did out of necessity rather than desire. They formed gangs under the firm hand of some leader who imposed strict discipline and kept his accomplices under control through cruelty and fear. Initially, small gangs attacked small settlements and villages, robbing and killing their inhabitants. Gradually, small gangs, often after bloody battles, united under the "wing" of the most formidable "eagle" and began to inflict serious damage on their recent relatives and tribesmen.

All the clans united to fight back against such large gangs, and in most cases, the exiles had no choice but to leave their native lands. Very often, these gangs of white outcasts left their native lands forever and found themselves in lands that none of them had ever heard of before. Very often, these new places were already occupied by other tribes and often by people of other races. These gangs of white outcasts had iron discipline and organisation, plus they had more sophisticated weapons made of iron and steel compared to the weapons and military organisation of the aborigines of the new places of the black, yellow or red races. All this gave the outcasts of the white race a huge advantage over them, and very often this led to those who knew how to wield weapons being mercilessly destroyed by them, while all the rest were turned into **SLAVES.** Quite often, such bands of outcasts of the white race were destroyed by the more numerous warriors of the inhabitants of the new lands, sometimes because after a long journey without roads through

In "wild" places, without sufficient food supplies and often without water, people became exhausted and weakened. But quite often, bands of outlaws, built on principles of strict discipline and well armed, prevailed in battles with the natives and, after victory,

became slave owners and a new nobility for the natives. They maintained their power through the force and cruelty they used against rebels, essentially creating a new military "elite." At the same time, a process of creating **NEW SUBREASTS** was also taking place. The fact is that most of the outcasts of the white race were men, and the few women among them very often could not withstand the hardships of the road or died in battle. Therefore, having settled in a new place at the top of the social hierarchy, the outcasts were faced with a problem — the absence of white women. There were **not** enough white women who had come with them, and they were forced to take women from local tribes as wives. Of course, they raped women, and after the battles, many of the surviving native women became not only slaves, but also sex slaves. Children were born to wives and, even more so, to slaves, and thus new sub-races appeared. Over time, the "newcomers" dissolved among the conquered tribes and peoples, often adopting their customs and adding their own. Many words from the languages of the conquered tribes
"flowed" into the language of the conquerors, and over time new languages were created. A mixture of races, cultures and languages emerged.

By creating such a system, the former outcasts established the first parasitic social system. All people were divided into two main categories — **FREE** and **SLAVES**, with a special stratum between them, the so-called freedmen. Having conquered various tribes, the former outcasts had to create a state structure, whether they wanted to or not, in order to maintain their position. And although this structure was built on the foundation of slavery, the victors had to create a social hierarchy, otherwise everything would have fallen apart. Therefore, under the slave-owning system, a rather cumbersome social machine was created — the slave-owning state (see **Fig. 29)**. And as in any totalitarian state, the first thing to be created was a professional army, whose welfare depended entirely on the will of the new "nobility" — the slave owners. The main purpose of this army was to protect the property and lives of the new nobility from those who wanted to take their place, mainly other bands of outcasts, which they themselves had been until recently. The army also became a supplier of new slaves, who

included both warriors captured in battle and the civilian population of conquered lands, or anyone who could be captured during raids on neighbours. In principle**, WAR** and **SLAVERY** became **the BASIS** of the slave-owning system**.** A relatively small part of the social organism completely owned, in the literal and figurative sense of the word, a significantly larger part of it. Thus, the expelled parasitic elements of the communal system created a parallel new social organism — the slave-owning system, which differed from the communal system in that the parasitic elements captured key positions in the social organism in social and economic niches and in a significantly expanded category of passive economic niches. **PLUS,** they replaced the labour of free people with the labour of slaves. Due to the fact that most tribes of the black, red and yellow races were at a lower evolutionary level for the reasons mentioned above, the conquerors-outcasts of the white race "raised" the conquered tribes to a level close to that of the evolutionary development of the white race. Of course, they did not do this out of "kindness of heart" or because of
"concern" for the "poor" natives, but only because of the need to maintain their dominance. Where the victors sank to the level of the conquered tribes, they very often and quickly found themselves, of course, those who survived, slaves to subsequent waves of white race outcasts. It should be noted that among **the TRIBES OF THE WHITE RACE**, **SLAVERY WAS PRACTICALLY NON-EXISTENT** throughout history. The idea of slavery was "borrowed" by the outcasts of the white race from the tribes of the black or red races, among whom this phenomenon was quite widespread. This is primarily due to the fact that these races occupied climatic zones that fostered a parasitic attitude towards nature itself, and from there it was a short step to the idea of parasitism on other people. For the tribes of the black and red races, enslaving people from neighbouring tribes was the norm. It was not uncommon for captives to simply become lunch or dinner for the victors. In order to make it easier to keep the conquered in slavery, legends and myths about the chosen status of the "rulers" of their bodies and souls were created and instilled in the minds of the conquered.

Religions were invented to justify the existing state of affairs and instil in slaves thoughts of submission, which

be rewarded after their death. This was particularly easy to achieve when the outcasts of the white race possessed knowledge and skills that significantly exceeded the evolutionary level of the peoples they had conquered. Egypt occupies a special place among the slave-owning states of antiquity. But we will return to this special role of Egypt a little later, and for now, let us continue our analysis of economic systems and their evolution... The communal system and the slave-owning system coexisted for thousands of years. This coexistence continued until the development of the economic system of the communal system, which continued to exist among the white race, led to the slave-owning system falling behind technologically and evolutionarily from the level of development of the communal and emerging feudal economic systems. In modern history, it is customary to portray the communal system as primitive, which is fundamentally untrue. All peoples and tribes of the white race adhered to the Vedic worldview and lived in clans and communities. Even at the level of the primitive communal system, the development of the tribes of the white race was significantly higher than that of the tribes of other races for reasons already mentioned above. This conclusion has nothing to do with the electivity of any race, but only states the fact that different races, colonising different climatic zones on Midgard-Earth, develop at **DIFFERENT EVOLUTIONARY SPEEDS** and, because of this, **in no** way can they be at the same level, with all the consequences that follow from this. Does the birch tree of central Russia discriminate against the dwarf birch of the tundra because of its size? The dwarf size of tundra birch trees is determined by the natural climatic conditions in which they find themselves, and not by the fact that birch trees from the temperate zone "discredit" them.

No mentally healthy person would ever have such a thought. But why then, as soon as someone hints at the evolutionary differences between races, caused by their differences in genetics, biochemistry, and living conditions in different climatic zones, is that person immediately attacked and accused of racism? This happens almost every time. And if it happens, it means that someone needs it and benefits from it. The question remains open: who benefits from it and why? Let's leave

this question open... for now, and return to the analysis of economic systems...

Slave labour is inherently inefficient, so as tools and technologies improved among the tribes and clans of the white race, within the social organism of the communal system—or, more accurately, **the Vedic** system—more and more active, social, and passive economic niches appeared. The social organism grew and developed faster and faster. The outcasts of the white race, who had subjugated the tribes and peoples of other races, completely "broke away" culturally and economically from their former kinsmen. The knowledge, and mainly the weapons, that they possessed at the time of the enslavement of the tribes of other races, although they provided them with an evolutionary advantage for several thousand years, were nevertheless not eternal. The outcasts were essentially social parasites and, for many reasons, could not create anything new themselves. The only thing they could do was to preserve the knowledge they had before their expulsion. When they arrived in a new place, in order to preserve this knowledge for their descendants, they turned it into an object of worship and made it accessible **ONLY** to their descendants. They turned knowledge into dogma that did not allow for anything new. Casteism and dogmatism led to such civilisations becoming "mummies". The most striking example of this approach is the civilisation of Egypt. After a planetary catastrophe 13,016 years ago (as of 2007), a group of white people "settled" in North Africa. Possessing quite advanced knowledge, they demonstrated their abilities, which were beyond the understanding of the black tribes, and created in the minds of these people an image of their divine origin, turning them into slaves and forcing them to work for themselves. They created a rigid caste system, and a special caste of priests turned their knowledge into a religion, an object of divine worship. From that moment on, the knowledge brought by white people turned into a dead dogma, and this was the main reason for the fall of Egyptian civilisation. For several thousand years, this knowledge was inaccessible to neighbouring tribes and peoples of the black race, and this situation continued until the Hyksos tribes at the turn of the

18th and 17th centuries BC (about 3700 years ago) first conquered Egypt.

The main reason for the victory of the Hyksos tribes who came from India was that they had iron and steel weapons, while the Egyptians had weapons made of bronze or copper. The Hyksos were tribes of the grey subrace, originally formed as a result of the mixing of the Slavic-Aryans and the Dravidian and Nag tribes of the black race after the Slavic-Aryans conquered Dravidia (Ancient India) in the year 2817 BC or 2692 BC (4699 years ago in 2007). The Slavic-Aryan tribes that conquered Dravidia during the First Campaign had iron and steel weapons, and even then they possessed the secret of bulat steel. Bulata swords easily cut through any armour made of leather, bone, copper and... even iron. And although there were few bulata weapons, during battle they had a literally mystical effect on people. Usually such swords were given names, and legends were created around them, many of which have survived to this day. For the tribes of the Negroid race (black), for example, magic was the basis of their worldview (Voodoo magic), and for them, as well as for most tribes of the grey subrace (white + black, Negroid race), who, despite everything, openly or secretly continued to worship Kali-Ma (Black Mother), the capabilities of damask weapons seemed magical. Thus, myths were born, such as the myth of King Arthur's sword, Excalibur, which only a hero could pull from the stone. Usually, such weapons were passed down from father to son or obtained in battle, which truly corresponded to the feat. The fact is that such weapons were mainly owned by warriors of the highest caste of the Slavic-Aryans — the Varangians. And even among them — only the best of the best.

The abilities **of the VARYAGS**, who possessed **the LIVING** or **COSSACK SPAS**, in battle were beyond the capabilities of "normal" warriors. In addition to the highest art of wielding any cold weapon and their own bodies, they could "slow down time," make themselves invulnerable to defeat by any weapon, and much more. With their damask weapons and armour, they became practically **INVULNERABLE.** The legend of Achilles' heel has precisely such "roots" and is not Greek at all... Thus, it is quite understandable almost mystical horror, engulfing warriors

other tribes and peoples, regardless of their race, when they encountered such masters of combat on the battlefield. Huge armies were defeated and scattered under the blows of relatively small groups of such warriors...

And although there were practically no warriors of this calibre among the Hyksos, their iron and steel weapons and corresponding armour allowed them to relatively easily capture Ancient Egypt and become its new elite for almost two hundred years. The reason for the defeat of the Egyptian armies by the relatively small number of Hyksos tribes, who, moreover, moved together with their families and possessions through unfamiliar desert and semi-desert territories with all the consequences that this entailed, is primarily explained by the fact that they had iron and steel weapons, access to the technology for which they obtained from the Slavic-Aryan tribes that conquered Dravidia (Ancient India) during the First Campaign. I would like to note one curious fact. Even within the same race, tribes and peoples differed quite significantly from each other in terms of evolution. For the reasons outlined above, the tribes and peoples who settled in the equatorial, subequatorial, tropical and subtropical climate zones lagged significantly behind in their evolution compared to the tribes and peoples who settled in the temperate climate zone of Midgard-Earth. Due to the fact that it was the white race that settled in the temperate climate zone, it found itself evolutionarily ahead of all other races that settled on Midgard-Earth. The communities and clans of the white race expelled parasitic elements from their ranks, who, leaving their native places, formed gangs and, with the appropriate luck, conquered the tribes and peoples of other races, turning those left alive into slaves.

In this way, they obtained everything they needed for their lives. But at all at this involuntarily they evolutionarily "pulled" the conquered tribes and peoples to a higher level of development. Among the outcasts were craftsmen of various trades, expelled from their tribes for murder and violence, as well as people with other skills and knowledge, so that in their new place they tried to recreate their crafts on the basis of slave labour. Most likely, they were not the best craftsmen, but nevertheless, they tried to

recreate the social organism familiar to them from childhood on the basis of slavery. In the early stages, they even managed to sometimes break
"ahead" by being cruel to their slaves and imposing strict organisation and discipline. Slave labour **was NEVER EFFECTIVE**. But for a long time, while the tools of labour were quite primitive, the labour of a free person differed little from that of a slave. In order to grow crops, even a free person was forced to work from dawn to dusk. A slave did practically the same thing, only not of his own free will, but under the coercion of the slave owner's overseers. The results of a free man's labour belonged mainly to him, with only **TEN PERCENT** being given to the community, **the** so-called **TITHE.** Therefore, even if a free man worked hard, at least the results of his labour belonged mainly to him and his family. At the same time, a slave belonged to the slave owner as a thing, and all the results of his labour also belonged to the same slave owner. All that a slave "received" for his labour was a place under a roof and a piece of bread so that he would not die of hunger. Many slave owners would not have fed them if the slaves could have worked on an empty stomach. In Central America, for example, the Aztecs and Mayans did not feed their prisoners of war at all, but gave them powerful drugs. After taking them, a person did not want to eat, could work twenty hours a day, but... in a month or a month and a half, they were completely "burned out."... Of course, this was absurd, but nevertheless, it happened. However, it should be noted that the labour of slaves and free people did not differ much in essence; only **the DISTRIBUTION** OF THE **RESULTS differed**.
labour. A slave had nothing and did not even have control over himself, while a free man had control over himself and 90% of his labour. This was the main difference between **a FREE MAN** and **a SLAVE** — their attitude to the distribution of the product of their own labour. In one case, there is an incentive, and in the other, there is a complete lack of it, with only the fear of punishment for refusing to work under duress. It is this psychological factor **of the WORKER'S INTEREST** in their labour, or the lack thereof, that plays **a DECISIVE ROLE** in ensuring the viability of a particular economic system. That is why the slave-owning

system was doomed from the outset. As soon as the tools of labour were improved to a certain level, slave labour became inefficient, and any economic system based on slave labour was doomed to collapse. As soon as **the QUALITY OF THE PRODUCTS OF LABOUR** created by the labour **of FREE PEOPLE** became **SIGNIFICANTLY HIGHER THAN THE QUALITY** of similar **PRODUCTS OF LABOUR OF SLAVES,**
the economic system of slavery was **DOOMED**.

Thus, the parallel existence of two economic systems — **COMMUNAL** and **SLAVE-OWNING** — could not
continue indefinitely. As soon as the development of the economic system of the communal system began to outpace the development of the slave-owning system, the latter was doomed. Waves of outcasts and forced migrants periodically
"spilled over" into the expanses of Europe, Central Asia, the Middle East, and North Africa. These were mainly people of the white race or the grey subrace. Powerful waves of outcasts were observed during **the NIGHT OF SVAROG,** especially in the "pre-dawn hours," for the reasons outlined above, while waves of forced migrants arose when the climate changed in Siberia and the Far East or under pressure from neighbours who brought death with them. It is also interesting that it was the slave-owning system that was evolutionarily **PUSHED** ASIDE by the communal system, and not the other way around. New waves of migrants and outcasts literally swept away the slave-owning states of Europe, the Middle East and Central Asia. This fact is well known, but for some reason it is not given much attention. Only the decline of slave-owning states and their internal decay
"misunderstandings." But for some reason, they "modestly" keep quiet about the fact that the "barbarians" who came from the north had a large number of steel and damask weapons, excellent military skills, and used new battle tactics.

In the predawn hours of each Night of Svarog, from the Asian expanses (it would be more correct to say Asiatic, because Asia is correctly **ASIA ASOV**)
Giant waves of outcasts "spilled out," sweeping away any resistance in their path. At the end of the slave-owning era, one of

such waves of outcasts swept away the European slave-owning empires and states. At the same time, the new masters of the land did not revive slavery, understanding its futility, but something between a communal system and slavery. Social parasites have always been unwilling to work hard, "preferring" others to do it for them, but they were not fools. Therefore, the slave system was not recreated in the conquered territories. An intermediate option was created, which later became known as **the FEUDAL SYSTEM.**

Under the feudal system, the new landowners — the feudal lords — owned the land and all the people living on it. But unlike slaves, serfs had their own homes and families and kept **TWO-THIRDS** of the produce they grew on the land they worked. Serfdom consisted of paying obrok — a tax on land, which was paid either in money or in kind. Serfs (peasants) also had to work part of their time in their feudal lord's fields. How much had to be paid and how varied from place to place, often even from feudal lord to feudal lord, but nevertheless, a person working on the land became a small landowner, although **he was NOT FREE.** But even this half-measure gave a huge boost to the economic development of the feudal economic system in the territories of the former slave-owning empires and states (see **Fig. 30)**. New economic niches appeared in the main categories. Crafts and arts began to develop rapidly.

TRADE developed even more. Trade is an activity necessary for a certain group of people. At the same time, in "skilled" hands, trade can become **a WEAPON OF ENSLAVEMENT**, but we will return to this issue a little later... Under feudalism, the number of active economic niches expanded due to an increase in the number of crafts. New technologies appeared, practical science developed rapidly, and new, more sophisticated tools were created. Manual labour is increasingly replaced by machine labour. Along with individual craftsmen, group production emerges, where many people are involved in the creation of a product. In group production, a division of labour emerges quite quickly when a specific

person constantly performs the same work, which does not result in a finished product ready for use, but only, at best, an intermediate product. The division of labour in the production of a single product led to a significant improvement in the quality of mass-produced goods, which made them considerably cheaper and, as a result, more accessible to a larger number of people. This undoubtedly had an impact on the efficiency and productivity of farmers.

Relatively cheap and high-quality products of group production gradually began to replace the products of individual craftsmen. Individual craftsmen retained only those active economic niches that were associated with the production of the highest quality products or the production of "small items" locally. An example of this is the production of elite weapons from damask steel. The secrets of its production were kept secret by the craftsmen and passed down from generation to generation to their children, and in the absence of children, to selected apprentices in whom the craftsman saw a creative spark. Very often, such secrets of craftsmanship were lost with the death of their bearers...

2.20. The emergence of economic conditions for the capture of Midgard-Earth by social parasites

Group production or industrial production was mostly located in cities. Gradually, a division occurred active economic niches into two main subcategories. Active economic niches related to food production and active economic niches related to the production of consumer goods and tools. **The FIRST SUBGROUP** of active economic niches was mainly concentrated **IN THE VILLAGE**, while **the SECOND SUBGROUP — IN THE CITY**. And although food production remained important, **the DOMINANT POSITION** among active economic niches was increasingly occupied by **the SECOND SUBGROUP** — industrial (group) production. Gradually, urban industrial production began to be divided according to the type of production activity. Within the active economic niches of industry, several types of industrial production emerged — **PRODUCTION OF MEANS OF PRODUCTION (**machine tools, smelting furnaces, etc.), **PRODUCTION OF TOOLS LABOUR** and **PRODUCTION CONSUMER GOODS**. Industrial production is based on these three pillars. As a result, **the CENTRE OF THE ECONOMIC SYSTEM** gradually shifted from the countryside to the city. The fastest growth was in the production of consumer goods. At the same time, trade developed rapidly, and more and more financial resources moved into the hands of merchants.

Thus, as a result of these processes, **THE ECONOMIC SYSTEM UNDERWENT A QUALITATIVE CHANGE** . It reached a state where **THE BASIS OF THIS SYSTEM — ACTIVE ECONOMIC NICHE** — ceased to be decisive in it. **REAL ECONOMIC POWER** has shifted from the hands of people who own land, starting with large feudal landowners and ending with farmers who cultivate their own plots of land, and from the hands of all those who

produced food, tools and consumer goods with their own hands, to the hands of people who possessed **FINANCIAL RESOURCES**. These people did not produce anything themselves; at best, they started out as intermediaries between producers and consumers — **MERCHANTS**. And there would be nothing wrong with that, if not for one BUT...

We will return to this "BUT" a little later, but for now, let us continue our analysis of the evolution of economic systems in social organisms. Whereas previously the life of any social organism depended mainly on food producers, with the advent of industrial (group) production, these producers (of food) became increasingly dependent on industrial production. Of course, everyone without exception, including workers and owners of industrial enterprises, could not do without supplies of food from rural areas, but the time came when the efficiency of food producers, especially farmers, became directly dependent on the producers of tools, who themselves had no direct connection to the land. This resulted in **a REDISTRIBUTION OF ROLES** within the category of active economic niches. Whereas previously active economic niches associated with the production of tools played **a SUPPORTING ROLE,** they now began **to DOMINATE** due to the fact that without the tools produced in these active economic niches, it would not be possible to provide the entire social organism with the necessary consumer goods, and first and foremost — food. It would seem, what difference does it make which active niches play a decisive role in the economy? There is a difference, and a very significant one. In such an economic system, which is called **CAPITALIST** (see **Fig. 31**), there is **a REAL OPPORTUNITY** for **SOCIAL PARASITES** (Dark Forces)
seize real power in social systems. And when they succeed in doing so, they create an economic system in which social parasites control all categories of economic niches, including the category of active economic niches. Moreover, they do not need **to DISPLACE** anyone from the category of active economic niches. Social parasites simply do not need to do so

simply do not need to do so; they have never had and do not have any desire to create or produce anything themselves. They preferred and still prefer only **to REAP THE BENEFITS OF OTHERS' LABOUR**. Therefore, social parasites prefer to seize, openly or covertly, the social and passive economic niches of the economic system. When social parasites succeed in openly seizing control of the economic system, they create a social organism for themselves and call it **a SOCIALIST SYSTEM,** which in essence represents **STATE CAPITALISM PLUS SLAVE-OWNING SYSTEM** (see **Fig. 32)**. The difference
between the capitalist system and the socialist system is that under socialism, social parasites **COMPLETELY CONTROL THE STATE** and turn all other people into **SLAVES** who are deprived of any property except the minimum means of subsistence, the receipt of which depends entirely on those same social parasites.

It is worth noting a curious fact. Such **a TAKEOVER OF CONTROL** over the social organism **by SOCIAL PARASITES** is **ONLY** possible in **the CAPITALIST PHASE**. And, of course, this is no accident. Even for the secret control of the social organism that was observed in the era of feudalism, **POWERFUL LEVERS ARE NECESSARY.** For social parasites, such levers are primarily **FINANCES.** A logical question arises: how do social parasites get their hands on such a powerful weapon as finances? After all, they never played any significant role in the social organism before? Social parasites were usually expelled from communities and clans and, at best, they had personal belongings and weapons. **A HEALTHY SOCIAL ORGANISM** practically always quite easily coped with
"their own" **PARASITES**. So what happened?! How did the social parasites manage to "get" this control after all?! Let's figure this out. But before we do that, let's pay attention to some interesting "details". Due to the fact that peoples and tribes of different races were and are at different levels of development for the reasons listed above, **TRANSITIONS**

from one economic system to another and the development of the existing system **OCCUR IN DIFFERENT WAYS**.

Therefore, at the same time, one can "see" the coexistence **DIFFERENT** economic systems in **DIFFERENT** social organisms — states. Even in ancient times, social organisms-states **INTERACTED** with each other **ECONOMICALLY**, regardless of their size. Some of them were very small — one town and several villages, others were huge — their borders stretched for many days and weeks of travel from the capital, with many large and small towns and villages. One way or another, each state had its own social organism, regardless of its type, and established economic systems existed.

IN **EVERY ECONOMIC SYSTEM** there were **PARASITIC ECONOMIC NICHE**. But in no social organism-state did these parasitic niches, especially in the early stages of economic development, **NOT OCCUPY** any influential position. People,

Those who "filled" these niches were treated with contempt by most of their fellow men. As already noted, social parasites were simply expelled from white society. The contingent of outcasts consisted of murderers, rapists and idlers. Only with the emergence of expanded reproduction did new parasitic niches appear, such as **ROBBERY** and **USURY.** Both "occupations" were despised by everyone. People occupying these economic niches tried **NOT to** "**STICK OUT**." Robbers, whether big or small, generally led secretive lives. Usurers, although they did not live in secret, were nevertheless forced to restrain their insatiable

"appetites," otherwise they were simply "treated" for excessive greed. Everything seemed more or less stable and acceptable. It seemed that **the DARK FORCES** (social parasites) had **NOWHERE** to turn. In theory, they should not have had any support on Midgard-Earth. The Dark Forces could not find such support among the tribes and peoples of the white race, but... the black race had a genetic predisposition to natural parasitism due to the natural and climatic conditions of its existence. However, the black race did not occupy a dominant position on Midgard-Earth

did not occupy a dominant position, and therefore it did not make sense for the Dark Forces to use it. Therefore, it was necessary for them to find intermediaries on whom they could rely, among whom they could hide and act openly. The question may arise: why are they forced to hide behind someone else in order to start their dirty, parasitic business on Midgard-Earth? For one simple reason — they **are EXTERNALLY DIFFERENT** from the four main races that inhabit Midgard-Earth. They are representatives of **the FIFTH,** so-called **GREY RACE.** And here is how they are described in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas:

> **12.(76)**. By their GREY SKIN,
> you will recognise the foreign enemies...
> Their eyes are the colour of darkness, and they
> are BISEXUAL, and can be wives as well as
> husbands.
> Each of them could be a father or a mother...
> They paint their faces with colours to resemble
> Human Children... and never take off their
> clothes,
> so that their animal nakedness is not exposed...[91]

In order to penetrate the civilisation of Midgard-Earth, they needed a cover, and the opportunity for such a cover, one might say a gift, was given to them by the Forces of Light. Absurd? Let's not rush to conclusions. The gift of the Light Forces to the Dark Forces was the genetic changes that the Slavic-Aryans tried to introduce into the genetics of the population of Dravidia (Ancient India). When the Slavic-Aryans deliberately introduced active genes of the white race to change the genetic foundation of the Dravidian and Nag tribes in order to change the predisposition of these tribes to the bloody cult **of KALI-MA — THE BLACK MOTHER (**this was discussed in detail in the first chapter of this book). According to the laws of genetics, it is sufficient to make the necessary genetic changes in a relatively small group of people of a particular race for these genetic changes to be passed on fairly quickly to all other members of that human population. For this to happen, it is necessary "ONLY" for this small group to include **ALPHA PEOPLE,** people whose genetics

is decisive and dominant in a given human community. In the population of any species of living organisms, there are individuals with dominant genetics, which determine the evolutionary changes of the entire population. Therefore, after the First Aryan Campaign to Dravidia in the summer of 2817 BC or 2692 BC (4699 years ago in 2007), when the priestesses of the Black Mother, who were the conduits of the same Dark Forces, were expelled from Dravidia, the Uras remaining in Dravidia began **GENETIC CORRECTION,** as mentioned earlier. Let me remind you that the inhabitants of Dravidia — the Dravidian and Nag tribes — belonged to **the NEGROID RACE, the BLACK RACE,** and therefore, as a result of this genetic correction, a **GREY** SUBREACE emerged...

Thus, wishing to qualitatively change the genetic foundation of the black race in order to prevent the Dark Forces (social parasites) from taking control of this race, the Light Forces unwittingly gave the Dark Forces a great gift. The thing is, the process of genetic correction was started, but the Magi and Uras who carried it out failed to bring this endeavour to the necessary critical level, when the process could continue on its own. To carry out genetic correction in the traditional way (sexual) in genetic

The "pool" of black Dravidian and Nag tribes was "launched" by the dominant male genes of the white race. As is clear from the "method", this was achieved through the introduction of **ACTIVE MALE CHROMOSOMES** of the white race, which were decisive for the white race. At that time, the determining (dominant) genes of the black race were **FEMALE CHROMOSOMES (**for more details, see Chapter 1). Unfortunately, the ancient Slavic-Aryans did not manage to achieve the necessary critical level of active male chromosomes in the genetic "pool" of the black race tribes that inhabited Dravidia. His Majesty Chance, who is often not so fortunate, intervened in the genetic correction process. Unfortunately, outcasts also flooded into Dravidia. The customs and traditions of the Black race allowed a man to have many women, and sexual relationships did not necessarily have to develop into marital ones. This factor "attracted" outcasts in the first place, and they also made a significant "contribution" to the genetic

"cocktail." At the same time, their male chromosomes already carried certain defects, which spread quite quickly and mixed with the active female chromosomes of the Black Race. Instead of the active male chromosomes of the White Race, which carried positive changes, the mixing mainly occurred with the male chromosomes of the outcasts of the White Race, which already carried damage. Thus, the Grey Subrace was created, but on the basis of the altered genes of the outcasts. Instead of the healthy blood of the White Race being "infused" into the Black Race
, it was "infused" with the damaged blood of the outcasts of the White Race. As a result of this "mixing," it was not a renewed Grey Subrace that emerged, but a Grey Race, which served as an excellent
"raw material" for the Dark Forces to infiltrate Midgard-Earth. The Dark Forces (social parasites) needed **MEDIATORS**, and they got them practically from the hands of the Light Forces themselves. The mediator for the Dark Forces became the Grey Subrace, or more precisely, a small part of it...

It remains only to understand and comprehend what part of the Grey subrace the Dark Forces used for their own purposes! But before moving on to the analysis of this, I would like to draw attention to the Rulers of the Greys themselves. The Slavic-Aryan Vedas say that they have grey skin and eyes the colour of darkness, i.e., black. In addition, they **are BISEXUAL** — they can be either **MALE** or **FEMALE.** In other words, the Grey Race of the Dark Forces was **a RACE OF HERMAPHRODITES.** The genetic formula of hermaphrodites contains two female X chromosomes and one male Y chromosome and is written as **XXY.** The presence of two female X chromosomes determines the dominance of the female nature, which makes hermaphrodites easy prey for parasites. This made this race as a whole a conduit for the parasitic system, turning them into a race **of SOCIAL PARASITES.**

Let me remind you that the female **X** chromosome is quite easily affected by astral parasites (entities of extinct animals that, when adapting to new conditions of existence, became parasites) and mutates, becoming an active carrier of the parasitic system within itself. The introduction of astral parasites through its openness is fixed at the genetic level, and healthy female chromosome **X** turns into

carrier of the "virus" of parasitism — the **X** chromosome. Thus, female chromosomes infected with the "virus" of parasitism very quickly subjugate the male **Y** chromosome, and as a result of this distortion, all the chromosomes of the hermaphrodite become carriers
the XXY "virus." The hermaphrodite carrier is unable to free itself from the captivity of astral parasites and becomes a permanent carrier of them. That is why the Grey Race
— a race of hermaphrodites — became a permanent carrier **of the PARASITIC SYSTEM**, turning into a race **of SOCIAL PARASITES**. But even for hermaphrodites, **the DEGREE OF INFLUENCE OF ASTRAL PARASITES IS NOT**
THE SAME. The degree of influence and, naturally, control depends on many factors, both cosmic and planetary. The nature of Svarog's Days and Nights has already been discussed above. They reflect cosmic factors of influence. At the planetary level, fluctuations in the "thickness" of the qualitative barrier between the physically dense, first material level and the second material (ethereal) level are of great importance. The **THINNER** this **QUALITATIVE BARRIER** is**,** the **STRONGER the INFLUENCE of ASTRAL PARASITES**
on their intermediaries.

2.21. The connection between social parasites and the Moon Cult

The thickness of the qualitative barrier between the material levels of the planet has a daily cycle of change. After sunset (on Midgard-Earth), it begins to gradually decrease and reaches its minimum between midnight and four o'clock in the morning. This is the "golden" time for the activity of the Dark Forces, the time of their maximum power, or more precisely, the maximum degree of influence of astral parasites on their intermediaries. Thus, the time of activity of the Dark Forces falls at night. Another factor influencing the activity of the Dark Forces is **the PHASES OF THE MOON.** During **a FULL MOON,** the thickness of the qualitative barrier between levels becomes **MINIMAL**. This is why the phases of the moon are so important to the Dark Forces, and why the Dark Forces have created the Moon Cult, the cult of astral parasites, the Cult of Death, everywhere. This is why this cult was accompanied by **HUMAN** sacrifices and **ANIMAL** sacrifices**.** Since violent death — death with torment — gave astral parasites a powerful flow of life force from the victims, they turned the victims' Essences into their slaves, donors of life force and potential, which are so necessary for astral parasites. Let me remind you that astral parasites are the Essences of extinct animals and therefore have no interest in the world of the living. The world of the living is of interest to the real Rulers of the Dark Forces, insofar as it (the world of the living) is a supplier of the food they so desperately need — the energy of life, which they themselves are unable to obtain after losing their own physical bodies. That is why one should not look for logic in the actions of Social Parasites that are destroying Midgard-Earth. The puppeteers of these forces do not care at all what will happen to their "puppets" when the next planet Earth is destroyed. The only strange thing is how strong their control over these "puppets" is, that the "puppets" do not even understand or think about their fate! And their fate will be no different from that of everyone else if the Dark Forces "see their work through to the end." It is also curious that

the disciples of the Kali-Ma cult — the Black Mother — were taught at the initial level of understanding that each of the lunar phases corresponds to one of the faces of the Goddess: the maiden, the mother, the crone, and the sorceress. The new moon symbolised the chaste maiden, the full moon represented the mother, and the waning moon represented the crone. The moon hidden in darkness represented **the SORCERESS,** also sometimes called **the TEMPTER.** During **LUNAR ECLIPSES,** the power
priestesses reached their peak.

Thus, the priestesses of the Kali-Ma cult — the Black Mother — attained their maximum power during lunar eclipses, when the qualitative barrier between them and their masters — astral parasites — disappeared almost completely. That is why lunar eclipses are most revered in the cult of the Black Mother... Now let us return to the mechanisms of the Dark Forces' infiltration... When the grey subrace appeared in the territory of Dravidia, the Grey Rulers (the grey race) found themselves in perfect conditions for infiltration. But there was a small "catch". Although hermaphrodites are close to humans, they nevertheless had very significant differences, and it was simply impossible for them to "pull off" the deed in their natural form. Their appearance was too conspicuous. Even their camouflage did not help them much in this, as can be seen from the Slavic-Aryan Vedas. And then the Rulers of the Greys made direct contact with **the GREY SUBREACE** created on Midgard-Earth**.** They appeared to them as Gods who had chosen them for a "Great" mission. They declared a small group of people from the Earth Grey Subrace **to be the CHOSEN ONES** and began their dirty work. At the same time, they decided to "strengthen" their chosen people with their "divine" genes. Here is what the Old Testament says about this:

> *The Birth of of Seth: RESTORATION OF THE SPIRITUAL SEED.*
>
> *25. And Adam knew his wife again, and she bore a son and named him Seth, for, SHE SAID, GOD HAS GIVEN ME ANOTHER SEED in place of Abel, whom Cain killed*
>
> . [92]

Isn't that a curious situation? Eve, Adam's wife, according to the Old Testament, tells her husband that she bore a son not from him, but from God Yahweh. On top of that, she also specifies that **the LORD GOD** put **HIS SEED** IN HER **IN PLACE OF ABEL,** who was killed by Cain**!** In place of Abel, who was killed — this means that **ABEL WAS FROM THE SEED OF THE LORD!** But Abel was Eve's firstborn! And if you think about what is written in the Old Testament, the question inevitably arises: did Eve learn the Original Sin from Adam? As follows from the Old Testament, most likely, the tempter was Yahweh himself! Then why does he punish Adam and Eve by expelling them from the Garden of Eden? Or perhaps it was not God Yahweh who expelled them from the Garden of Eden, but rather he only took advantage of what happened for his own selfish purposes? This has already been discussed and will be discussed further, but everything in its own time. For now, let us return to the Old Testament and to the Seed of God...

Only this passage mentions that Eve had two sons from the Lord God Yahweh. It is quite interesting. Allegedly, the Lord God expelled Adam and Eve from the Garden of Eden because Adam knew his wife Eve, having tasted the apple of paradise, and he himself, at least twice, placed his seed in Eve's womb! And what's more, she bore two sons to the Lord God! What a nice Lord God we have. He punishes Adam for knowing Eve, but he himself does it, most likely, with great pleasure! And the most curious thing in this story is that Abel, who was killed by Cain, was Eve's firstborn! This means that the Lord God himself was most likely Eve's first man!!!

Thus, this one verse completely refutes what was said in the Old Testament earlier. Or it means that the Lord God who expelled Adam and Eve from the Garden of Eden and the Lord God who
"put" his seed into Eve several times, are different Gods. The one who
"placed" his seed in Eve's womb, is directly named — **YAHWEH**, who visited them for this and, possibly, other matters that were important to him. But for some reason, other matters are modestly kept silent. Thus, the Old Testament directly and indirectly confirms the information from the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, only from the side of the Dark Forces that were defeated at that time. As a result of the Dark Forces' infiltration into the Grey Subrace, the lands of Dravidia returned to the bloody cult of the Black Mother — Kali-Ma. The development of these events led to the fact that in the summer of 3503 from S.M.Z.H. **(** 2006 BC)

a second campaign to Dravidia took place, led by Khan Uman, the High Priest of the cult of the Goddess Tara. Once again, the supporters of the Dark Forces, represented by the followers of the cult of Kali-Ma, the Black Mother, were defeated. The priestesses of this cult returned to their nest in the depths of the African continent, but left their remaining secret supporters a plan of action for reuniting with them, which they quite openly set out in the Torah, which migrated from there to the Old Testament almost unchanged (see Chapter 1). It is also interesting that the Dark Forces have studied the methods of the Light Forces quite well. Here is what is said about this in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas:

> **13.(77)**. With lies and flattery, the unrighteous will seize
> many lands of Midgard-Earth,
> as they have already done in other lands,
> in many Worlds during the Times of the past Great Assa,
> but they will be defeated
> and exiled to the land of the MAN-MADE MOUNTAINS,
> where people with skin the colour of Darkness and the
> descendants of the Heavenly Race will live.
> who came from the land of God Nia.
> And the children of Man will begin to teach them to work,
> so that they themselves may grow grain
> and vegetables to feed their children sv oih…[93]

Unfortunately, the Forces of Light are significantly worse than the Forces of Darkness at studying their enemy. Through the Torah, the Forces of Darkness passed on to their descendants and followers a clear plan of action so that they could escape from the supervision of the Forces of Light. The main base — a sacred place for the Forces of Darkness — was located completely "accidentally" within the boundaries of the Land of Kush, the southern neighbour of the Land of the Man-made Mountains — Ancient Egypt, where at that time ruled... *the descendants of the Heavenly Race, who came from the land of the God* Nia... — a group of High Priests who survived the catastrophe 13,016 years ago (as of 2007) with their entourage from Antlani — Atlantis. And again, in the Land of the Man-made Mountains — Ancient Egypt — they re-established

a caste system similar to that which existed in Antlani. The highest, ruling caste was made up of people of the White Race, and the subordinate castes were made up of... **people with skin the colour of Darkness**... — the subordinate tribes of the Black Race. The ruling elite of the White Race and the subordinate tribes of the Black Race even had different cults. Studies of preserved ancient Egyptian sources show that:

*We found **the cult of Ra to be more or less an aristocratic theological system**, at least in early times; and for the cult of the people, we have to turn to the worship of Osiris. Undoubtedly the best parallel to the worship of Ra in Egypt is to be found in that of the sun in ancient Peru. Just as the monarch of Peru personified the sun on earth and acted as his regent in the terrestrial sphere, so the Egyptian monarchs styled themselves "sons of the sun". In both instances the solar cult was eminently aristocratic in character. This is proved by the circumstance that the paradise of Ra was a sphere far more spiritual than that of Osiris, with its purely material delights. Those happy enough to gain the heaven of the sun-god were **clothed with light,** and their food was described as "light". The Osirian paradise, again, it will be recalled, consisted of conversing with Osiris and feasting with him. **The Egyptian mind was strongly** materialistic, greatly favouring the conception of a "field of reeds", where man could enjoy the good things and creature comforts that he so much desired on earth, rather than the insubstantial fare and raiment of the more superlative sphere of Ra. The worship of Osiris was fundamentally African and Egyptian in character, but there is strong reason to believe that the cult of Ra possessed many foreign elements, possibly West Asiatic or Scandinavian in origin, which accounts for the coldness with which the masses of Egypt regarded his worship. There is no doubt, however, that, to the aristocracy of*

Egypt, Ra stood in the position of the creator and father of the gods.[94]

*"We have discovered **that the cult of Ra relates to a greater extent to the theosophical system of the aristocracy**, according to*

*at least in the early period; and that **THE RELIGION OF ORDINARY PEOPLE WAS THE CULT OF OSIRIS**. Without a doubt, the best parallel to the worship of Ra in Egypt can be found in the cult of sun worship in ancient Peru. The only difference was that the monarch in Peru was considered the son of the Earth and acted as its representative on Earth, while the Egyptian monarchs (pharaohs) called themselves "sons of the Sun." In both of these systems, **the CULT OF THE SUN** was undoubtedly*

an ARISTOCRATIC CULT*. This is confirmed by the fact that Ra's paradise belonged to a much more spiritual sphere than the cult of Osiris, which was completely materialistic in its content. Those who were fortunate enough to enter the paradise of the Sun God wore clothes woven from light, and even their food was "light." The paradise of Osiris, I note again, in contrast to this, is directly associated with Osiris himself and the feasting of those who entered this paradise with him.*

Egyptian thinking was purely materialistic, dominated by ideas about the concept of the "reed region," where a person could enjoy the good things and comforts inherent to a human being as a living creature, the possession of which he dreamed of in his earthly life because these ideas were much closer and more understandable to him than the alien ideas of a small fare to Paradise and clothes made of light, which were incomparably more spiritual concepts of the cult of Ra. The belief in Osiris ***HAS AFRICAN*** *and* ***EGYPTIAN ROOTS,*** *in that While the cult of Ra undoubtedly includes many elements introduced from outside,* ***possibly*** *of* ***West Asian*** *or* ***Scandinavian*** *origin, this explains the hostility with which the indigenous population of Egypt regarded the cult of Ra. At the same time, there is no doubt that the Egyptian aristocracy held the position that Ra was the Creator and father of the Gods" (*meaningful translation).

Thus, even before the arrival in the Land of the Man-Made Mountains (Ancient Egypt) of the exiled followers of the cult of Kali-Ma — the Black Mother — from Dravidia, there existed a civilisation built on racial principles. Representatives of the white race formed a caste of aristocrats, while all other castes of Ancient Egypt were made up of people of the black race. And as can be seen from the above text, the inhabitants of one country differed from each other not only in skin colour, but also in traditions and beliefs. This only confirms the difference in the evolution of different races. After all, each race developed in different natural and climatic conditions, and because of this, it moved in different directions and at different evolutionary speeds. Such strong differences in beliefs indicate significant differences in evolutionary paths, differences in

culture and conceptions of the universe. Initially, the ruling caste of white people did not mix with the subordinate castes of the black race. The significant difference in levels of evolutionary development allowed the newcomers of the white race not only to subjugate the evolutionarily lower tribes of the black race, but also to achieve acceptance as gods. Let me remind you that although the civilisation of Ancient Egypt was created by representatives of the white race, the creators of Egyptian civilisation were a small group of high priests (priests) of Antlani (Atlantis) and their entourage. As explained earlier, the cause of the planetary catastrophe was the spiritual degeneration of the ruling elite of Antlani, which gradually turned into a parasitic part of society. One of the main reasons for this was that Antlan was created as a state where the evolutionarily more developed part of the white race (the Ants who came to the Western Hemisphere) formed the ruling caste. At the same time, all the lower castes formed subordinate tribes **of the RED RACE (**as mentioned earlier), which were again evolutionarily significantly lower than the white race that had arrived.

The social structure of Antlani (Atlantis) was built on racial discrimination. Having left their homeland in Western Siberia, white people were, quite possibly, the first mass wave of outcasts. Those who left were later called Ants, or perhaps they were already called that before they left. It should be remembered that the white race was not monolithic in its composition. Initially, the white race was formed by people who arrived from different planets, and although they were all representatives of the same race, their genetics had some differences. It is quite possible that the union of civilisations that colonised Midgard-Earth some eight to six hundred thousand years ago arose as a result of the dispersal of one race from its home planet across the vastness of the Galaxy. The settlers colonised planets similar in conditions to their home planet Earth, similar but **NOT IDENTICAL.**

Therefore, adaptation to the specific conditions of a particular planet Earth, such as the chemical composition of the atmosphere, water, the spectrum of radiation from the planetary system's sun, etc., led to the initially identical genetics acquiring some differences.

One way or another, the changes in genetics that arose during the adaptation of one proto-race of white people to the conditions of existence on different planets-Earths, or the differences in the genetics of white races that developed on different but very similar planets-Earths in terms of their natural and climatic conditions, were the reasons why **the WHITE RACE** THAT **COLONISED** Midgard-Earth **WAS NOT GENETICALLY HOMOGENEOUS**.

Therefore, although those who colonised Midgard-Earth had a common culture, worldview and spoke related languages, they were not genetically homogeneous. The tribes of the Da'Arians, H'Arians, Rassen and Holy Russians lived together in one territory. It is quite possible that each of these tribal groups of the white race united immigrants from four different associations of white civilisations. One way or another, the white race on Midgard-Earth was not homogeneous in its genetic composition. This suggests that the reaction of the white race to the influence of the Nights and Days of Svarog must have been — and was, by definition — different. Some types of white race genetics reacted more strongly, some more weakly to the same influence brought about by the Nights of Svarog.

The external negative evolutionary bias of the Nights of Svarog inevitably led to a certain type of genetics of the white race reacting to it more strongly than all the others. This was the reason why some tribes of the Ants from the Rassen clan did not want to follow the ancient accepted traditions during the next Night of Svarog, left their common homeland and went to the Western Ocean (Atlantic), where they subjugated the tribes of the red race, which were evolutionarily much lower, and created a state in which the evolutionary gap between the white race that had arrived and the red race that lived on these lands was artificially preserved. Over time, this led to the qualities of social parasitism gradually becoming more deeply ingrained in the ruling caste of the white race of Atlantis, and the Nights of Svarog played a significant role in this process of their transformation from light to darkness.

One way or another, the genetics of the Ants proved to be most susceptible to the influence of negative evolutionary bias, which ultimately led to war on Midgard during the next Night of Svarog.

The land between Antlan (Atlantis) and the Ancient Empire of White People, the ancestral homeland of the same Ants. In this war, the ruling elite of Antlan, forgetting everything and everyone, disregarding everything, tried to seize power over all the lands of Midgard-Earth. Their actions caused the most severe planetary catastrophe, which led to the beginning of the last ice age. This catastrophe (mentioned above) threw the civilisation of the white race (or rather, the survivors) back to a state of savagery, with small "islands" preserving their knowledge, culture and traditions. So, the civilisation of the Land of the Man-Made Mountains — Ancient Egypt — was created by the survivors of this catastrophe, representatives of the elite of Antlani (Atlantis). Unfortunately, the survivors of this terrible catastrophe from the highest caste did not learn from the past, and in their new location they recreated almost the same system that had existed before the catastrophe in Antlani (Atlantis). The knowledge and capabilities they had preserved allowed them to create a copy of the social system of Antlani on the African continent, with the only difference being that instead of the red race, the subordinate castes were formed by people of the black race. Another difference was that the "godlike" creators of Ancient Egyptian civilisation **did NOT POSSESS the POWER** and **ABILITIES** that the rulers of Atlantis itself had. Nevertheless, their power and abilities were sufficient for that they could instil
"divine awe" in the subjugated tribes of the black race. In addition, the creators of the civilisation of Ancient Egypt did not suffer from
"excessive modesty" and took the names of the highest hierarchs of the Forces of Light, such as the name Ra. Therefore, it should be borne in mind that there is nothing in common between the God Ra (pharaoh) of Ancient Egypt and the God Ra (the highest hierarch of the Forces of Light) (except for the name). And now let us return to
the "poor" "repentant" followers of the bloody cult of the Black Mother...

The followers of the cult of Kali-Ma — the Black Mother — who were expelled from Dravidia, reached their place of exile almost three hundred years later. They came to the Land of the Handmade Mountains under the name of the Hyksos around the summer of 3834 BC (1675 BC) and captured Egypt. At the same time, they incorporated northeastern Egypt with the new Hyksos capital at Hat-Ua (Avaris) into their empire, while the other Egyptian

regions recognised the supreme authority of the Hyksos kings, who took on the titles of pharaohs. Of course, it was not the representatives of the grey subrace expelled from Dravidia themselves who came to the Land of the Man-made Mountains, but their descendants. More than ten generations passed, and as they moved from the lands of Dravidia to the lands of Ancient Egypt, the expelled followers of the cult of the Black Mother turned into nomadic tribes.

However, upon reaching the "final destination" of their journey — the Land of the Man-Made Mountains — the descendants of the exiles "for some reason" forgot the reason for their journey, and instead of eradicating their parasitic tendencies through their own labour, they decided to replace the ruling elite of Ancient Egypt. After capturing the Land of the Man-Made Mountains, **the PART OF THE HYKSOS** who had not forgotten their past worship of the Black Mother continued on their way and went to the lands of the Land of Kush, where, according to the Old Testament, **the NEW SACRED CENTRE** of the cult of Kali-Ma (Black Mother) — **the NEW PARADISE** — the real goal of their exodus from Dravidia (see **Fig. 7)**. Most likely, this reason explains the "submissiveness" of the defeated supporters of the cult of the Black Mother from Dravidia, who "meekly" went to their place of exile in the Land of the Man-Made Mountains. The land of Kush was to become a new centre for the servants of the Dark Forces, since Ancient India was lost to them due to the fact that after the Second Aryan Campaign to Dravidia, some of the Aryans remained there forever and created a new society, based on the teachings of **SLAVIC-ARYAN VEDIC SYSTEM**. But more on that later... For now, let's return to the question of the Dark Forces' penetration into the civilisation of Midgard-Earth...

The Grey Subrace, which became fertile ground for the puppeteers of the Dark Forces (or, more precisely, a small part of the Grey Subrace), turned out to be not only an excellent cover for these social parasites, but also a perfect weapon for them. But before putting their "weapon" into action, the Dark Forces "sharpened" it to the necessary "sharpness." Moreover, the Dark Forces began "sharpening" their "weapon" on their way from Dravidia to the Land of Man-made Mountains. Partial activation of parasitic tendencies was carried out through direct genetic intervention, by means of the "placement of the Divine Seed" in the female womb, as

the Old Testament tells us. But the Rulers of the Grey also knew a thing or two about genetics, and being hermaphrodites, they understood that if
If they "put" too much of their seed into their submissive slaves, then very quickly their slaves would turn into their likeness, and they could not allow that to happen. Their physiological differences were so striking that with such external signs, it was simply **IMPOSSIBLE** to play a secret, hidden game.

Even that small amount of their seed "wandering" among their chosen people was enough to cause the percentage of homosexuality, both male and female, among this "chosen people" to reach an incredibly high percentage, especially among the "elite," where this percentage reaches **SEVENTY**! It is precisely the proximity of the elite of the "chosen people" to the seed placed by Yahweh in Eve's womb that is the reason for such a high level of sexual pathologies among them. The royal Jewish tribe — the Levites — still carry the male Y chromosome of the hermaphroditic "Gods," and it is for this reason that it is not customary for Levites to circumcise the foreskin in order to "tame" the dangerous active Y chromosome **of the WHITE RACE.** The Levites already have this chromosome from the Dark Forces, so there is no need to tame it.

But for all other men of the "chosen people" who carry the **Y** chromosome of the white race, the foreskin (uda) is cut off by specially trained people in infancy, on the eighth day after birth. Pain shock is used in this ritual as a means of achieving the necessary state for successfully blocking the male **Y** chromosome of the white race, which is so dangerous to social parasites. Thus, the highest caste
of the "chosen people" inherited the **Y** chromosome of the hermaphroditic "gods," which had been altered by astral parasites, while all the rest, who were not fortunate enough to be part of the elite "chosen people,"
"receive" the blocking of the active male **Y** chromosome through the ritual of circumcision. How the Dark Forces gain control over men of the grey subrace seems clear, but then the question arises: what about the Dark Forces' control over the women of the "chosen people"?

Let's figure this out so that there are no "misunderstandings." As for the "chosen people" of Eve, let me remind you that every woman

of the Grey Subrace initially carries one chromosome **of the BLACK RACE,** which is blocked for the introduction of astral parasites, and one passive female **X** chromosome **of the WHITE RACE** (for more details, see Chapter 1). This situation with female chromosomes arose as a result of genetic correction carried out in Dravidia (Ancient India) by the URAs to neutralise the active x chromosome **of the BLACK RACE** transformed by astral parasites**.** In women of the Grey Subrace, which arose as a result of this correction, the genetic formula took the form of **xX.** As follows from an excerpt from the Old Testament, Eve bore only sons from the "divine" seed of Yahweh (according to the Old Testament — Abel and Seth). It is possible that only the Y chromosome of the hermaphroditic "Gods" and the female **X** chromosome of humans on Midgard-Earth are genetically compatible with each other. One way or another, hybridisation between the hermaphrodite "gods" and earthly humans produced only male mestizos. Meanwhile, the women of the Grey Subrace did not carry the "divine" genes. It seems that this is the reason for the contemptuous attitude of Jewish men towards their women, especially in ancient times. Whether or not the men of the "chosen people" despised their women for their "non-divine" origin, these despised women gave birth to them and bore them children. Therefore, in order to prepare the Jews for their "great" mission, which was so important to the Dark Forces, **the ACTIVE X CHROMOSOME OF THE BLACK RACE** had to be freed from the blockage created by the Light Forces. That is why the followers of the cult of Kali-Ma — the Black Mother — who were exiled to the Land of the Man-made Mountains, "obediently" went there from the lands of Dravidia. The part of the Hyksos who continued their journey to the Land of Kush after conquering Ancient Egypt pursued this very goal, according to the "master plan" — the Old Testament and the Torah. It was within the borders of the Land of Kush that the new sacred place was located
— **the NEW PARADISE** of the Black Mother, after they lost their **FIRST PARADISE** in Dravidia. The Old Testament speaks of this very clearly — it couldn't be clearer!

According to legends, the part of the Hyksos that went into the Land of Kush disappeared without a trace, and only... 300 years later, several hundred men, women and children suddenly appeared within the borders of the Land of the Man-made Mountains.

It was these **FEW HUNDRED WHO RETURNED FROM THE LAND**
of the Hyksos who returned from the Land of Kush came to call themselves Jews — the chosen people. At the same time, they began to treat their fellow Hyksos, who had never left the Land of the Man-Made Mountains and who welcomed the returnees from the Land of Kush with open arms, with great contempt, not to mention other peoples of the grey subrace. What happened to them in the lands of the Land of Kush?! The answer to this question may be found in those Jewish books (about forty of them) that have never been translated into other languages and are not available for reading even to most rabbis. Nevertheless, based on the information that is available, it is possible to draw some very accurate conclusions. According to the Old Testament (and the Torah), in **the NEW PARADISE,** located in the Land of Kush, **there was a REACTIVATION BY ASTRAL PARASITES** of the blocked
by the Light Forces of the active female chromosomes **of the BLACK RACE**. The reactivation most likely took place in two stages. The first was the introduction of "fresh" **ACTIVE FEMALE X CHROMOSOMES OF THE BLACK RACE** into the genetic "pool" in the "traditional way". And the second — **RESTORATION OF HIERARCHICAL CONNECTIONS** with the Dark Forces through **the NEW PARADISE OF EARTH KUSH,** as follows from the Old Testament.

Thus, the Dark Forces created **NEW MEDIATORS** for themselves from representatives **of the GREY SUBREACE**, instead of the **Black Race** mediators who had failed to prove themselves. The Dark Forces (social parasites) created **a NEW WEAPON** for themselves to fight the Light Forces on Midgard-Earth. But this new weapon still needed to be "charged" with the right "charge" for it to be effective. What kind of "charge" could the Dark Forces use to "charge" their new intermediaries before launching them into the camp of the Light Forces? Let's try to determine this "charge", and the legend of Isis and Ra provides an invaluable service in this regard:

"One of the most striking circumstances in connection with Egyptian magic was the use of what has come to be known as 'names of power'. The savage fancies that there is a very substantial bond between a man and his name — that, in fact, magic may be wrought on a man just as easily through his name as through the possession of his hair or nails. Among the ancient Celts there was a universal belief not only that the name was a part

of the man, but that it was that part of him which is termed the "soul". We find the use of these "names of power" extremely common all over the East, also Australia, Abyssinia, Chile, North America. To return to Egypt, we find that many Egyptians received two names — the "great" name and the "little" name, or the "true" name and the "good" name; the latter was made public, but the "true" name was most carefully concealed. A good illustration of the power possible to the wielder of the name is found in the ***legend of the manner in which Isis succeeded in procuring his secret name from Ra.***

Isis, weary of the world of mortals, determined to enter that of the Gods, and to this end made up her mind to worm his secret name from the almighty Ra. This name was known to no mortal, and no even to any God but himself. By this name Ra grown old, and, like many others venerable persona, he often permitted the saliva to flow from the corners of his mouth. Some of it fell to the earth, and Isis, mixing it with the soil, kneaded it into the shape of a serpent, and cunningly laid it in the path traversed by the great god every day. Bursting upon the world in his effulgence, and attended by the entire pantheon, he was astounded when the serpent, rising from its coil, stung him. He cried aloud with pain, and, in answer to the agitated questions of his inferior divinities, was silent. The poison swiftly overcame him, and a great ague seized him. He called all the gods to come that their healing words might make him well, and with them came Isis, who cunningly inquired what ailed him. He related the incident of the serpent to her, and added that he was suffering the greatest agony. "Then," said Isis, "Tell me ***thy name****, divine father, for the man shall live who is called by his name." Ra attempted a compromise by stating that he was "Khepera" in the morning, "Ra" at noon, and "Atem" in the evening; but the poison worked more fearfully within him than before, and he could no longer walk. Isis conjured him to tell her his name so that he might live; so, hiding himself from all the other gods, he acquainted her with his hidden title. When it was revealed, Isis immediately banished the poison from his veins, and he became whole again. The speech of Ra, "I consent that Isis shall search into me and that my name shall pass from my breast into hears," would seem to show that not only was the power of the god inextricably bound up with his real name, but that it was supposed to be lodged in an almost physical sense, somewhere in his breast, whence it could be extricated and transferred with all its supernatural powers to the breast of*

another. What Isis was able to do was aspired to by every Egyptian magician, who left no stone unturned to accomplish this end. Because the man who knows the most great name of God can, by the mere utterance of

it, kill the living, raise the dead, and perform most marvellous miracles" . [95]

One of the most amazing phenomena in Egyptian magic (sorcery) relates to the so-called concept of the sacred name (more precisely, the power over a person that comes from knowing that person's sacred or true name) or, in other words, the concept of the "power of the name". The ancients believed that there was a direct connection between a person and their sacred (true) name, that a magical effect on a specific person could be produced through their sacred name, as well as through their hair or nails (genetic code). Among the ancient Celts, there was a belief that the sacred name was directly connected not only to the person himself, but was also part of his soul.

Similar ideas about sacred names were widespread in the East, as well as in Australia, Abyssinia, Chile and North America. Studies of Egyptian papyri have shown that many Egyptians had two names — one "big" name and one "small" name, or a "true" name and a "good" name; the first was intended for public "use", in that time as

The "true" name was kept secret from almost everyone. A wonderful confirmation of the possibility of acquiring power through a sacred name is the legend of how Isis obtained knowledge of Ra's true name from him. Isis, tired of the mortal world, wanted to enter the world of the gods, and to do so, she decided to obtain the sacred name of the almighty Ra. Apart from Ra himself, his true name was unknown not only to mortals, but even to other gods. With this name, Ra grew old, and like many other venerable people, he often drooled from the corner of his mouth. And once, when Ra's saliva fell to the ground, Isis managed to mix it with the earth and created a poisonous snake from this mixture, which she then threw onto the road where the Great God walked every day. Suddenly appearing in the world, surrounded by the entire pantheon, he was very surprised when he was unexpectedly bitten by the snake. He cried out loudly from the pain caused by the bite, but left unanswered the questions of those around him about

what had happened to him. The poison quickly spread through his body and caused a severe fever. Ra called on all the gods in the hope that their healing words would help him. Isis arrived with the gods and asked him what was troubling him. He told her about the snake bite and added that he was suffering unbearably from the effects of the poison. After listening to him, Isis said to him, "Tell me your true name, Heavenly Father, and you will live." Ra tried to avoid giving a direct answer, saying that in the morning he was Khepera, at noon he was Ra, and in the evening he was Etem, but the poison was acting so rapidly, and he was already so weakened by its effects that he could no longer even walk on his own.

*Isis continued to insist that he tell her his sacred name, saying that only then could she save his life. Then Ra closed himself off from the other gods and told Isis his true name. As soon as Isis got what she wanted from him, she immediately destroyed the poison in his body, and he became healthy again. And Ra said: "I myself gave Isis the knowledge of my sacred name and, in doing so, allowed the power of my secret name to flow from my chest to her." From all this it follows that not only is divine power associated with the sacred name, but also, in the literal sense of the word, this power, located somewhere in the chest area, can be extracted and transferred with all its supernatural abilities to the chest of another person. What Isis did made all Egyptian magicians strive for the same thing, stopping at nothing. Because a person who knew the true name of God also acquired his divine power, allowing him to kill the living, resurrect the dead, and perform many other incredible miracles" (*meaningful translation).

The legend of how Isis, who in fact symbolises Kali-Ma — the Black Mother — obtained the power and knowledge of the god Ra within the Land of the Handmade Mountains, gives a very clear and vivid idea of how events unfolded from the perspective of the Dark Forces. Let's try to figure out where the "dog is buried" here! As follows from the above excerpt from the legend, Isis (read — the Black Mother) was unable for a very long time to obtain an effective "weapon" to gain the power and strength of the god Ra in order to get from the World of Mortals to

The world of the Gods (read: the Forces of Light). And she did not succeed until she got her hands on... **THE DROOL THAT FELL FROM THE CORNER OF THE MOUTH OF THE AGING GOD RA**. Let me remind you that in the Slavic-Aryan tradition, the concept of God was completely different from that of later times. Gods were people who were able to realise their potential at a very high evolutionary level during their development. That this is indeed the case follows from the fact that the god Ra aged just like humans, in other words, he himself was human. What distinguished the god Ra from all other people were his incredible abilities, which were a manifestation of his level of development. And it was precisely these abilities, which were supernatural from the point of view of an evolutionarily undeveloped person, that prevented Isis from "sleeping peacefully." Isis's "insomnia" continued until she got her hands on the saliva of the god Ra. Until Isis got her hands on... **SALIVA?**! What could be so valuable in this "good" thing? At first glance, there is nothing valuable in saliva.

But in fact, saliva contains genetic information about a person, in other words, everything or almost everything that can influence them, not only magically, but also in the most materialistic way possible. In other words, until Isis got her hands on... the chromosomes **of** the god Ra, **the WHITE RACE,** she could not achieve what she wanted! It turns out that without genetic information, Isis could not gain any advantage over the god Ra (read: the White Race, the Forces of Light). Only after obtaining the genetic material did Isis begin to implement her insidious plan. Isis (read: the Dark Forces behind her, the Social Parasites) sought power over the world, in this case, over Midgard-Earth. She mixed Ra's fallen saliva with the earth and created a poisonous snake... In other words, Isis mixed the genetics of God Ra (the pharaoh) with earthly genetics. Recall how the Old Testament describes the creation of man by the Lord God:

> *8. And the Lord God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul .* [96]

According to the Old Testament, God created man **FROM THE DUST OF THE EARTH**, i.e. from the earth, and breathed life into his creation. Isis mixed the earth on which the saliva of the god Ra had fallen with this saliva and created **a POISONOUS SNAKE**. The purpose of Isis's action was to replace the god Ra with herself. In this legend, the god Ra represents the symbol of the Forces of Light on Midgard-Earth, while Isis represents the symbol of the Forces of Darkness. Isis, using the genetics of the god Ra, creates a poisonous snake that bites him, and he is powerless against the poison based on his own genetics. And again, in this word, the replacement of the meaning of the Russian word with a pseudo-Russian word is evident. Instead of the word BEZsilen, meaning "**powerless,**" we Russians have been forced to accept the "correct spelling" (correct writing) of this word as "BESSILEN," meaning "**BEZ SILEN**." On a subconscious level, we Russians
— Russian people — have been hammered with the idea since childhood that the devil is strong, and we are weak... But let's return to Isis and her creation...

The genetic poison (chosen people) created by Isis quickly spread throughout the body of the God Ra. In this context, the body of the God Ra should be understood as all the lands of Midgard-Earth, where the civilisation of the Forces of Light flourished, where people's souls were turned towards the Light — Ra. At that time, Isis herself was a symbol of the Dark Forces, worshipping the dead, reflected light of the Moon. As payment for saving him from destruction, Isis demands that the god Ra reveal his true, sacred name. Having received this knowledge, she
"cures" him of the genetic poison she herself created from his own genetics, and for her "help" takes all the power and authority from the god Ra, after which, according to legend, he either turns into an ordinary man, losing his power and abilities, or Isis receives from him, through his true name, exactly the same power and abilities, **PLUS** — complete control over the god Ra (the pharaoh) himself.

Let me remind you that we should not forget the fact that although the god Ra of Ancient Egypt (the pharaoh) was a highly initiated man of knowledge, he was not the god Ra — the supreme hierarch of the Forces of Light mentioned in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas. In principle, this legend describes a typical example of the actions of the Dark Forces — Social Parasites. Due to their **PARASITISM,** the Dark

НЕ В СОСТОЯНИИ ЭВОЛЮЦИОНИРОВАТЬ САМИ.

Their strategy and tactics, however, are simple and effective. The Dark Forces carefully study the Hierarchs of the Light Forces and look for their weak spots, or find "white spots" in their evolutionary development, and through these "breaches" they seize control over both the Hierarchs of the Light Forces and their capabilities. In this scenario, the Dark Forces become "puppet masters." In the legend of Isis, she has the genetics of the Light Forces at her disposal and uses this genetics as her buffer. The Dark Forces have acquired capabilities of a qualitatively new level. Perhaps for the first time in their existence, the Dark Forces, albeit not completely, indirectly, through elements of the genetics of the Light Forces, have gained **DIRECT CONTROL** over the evolutionary capabilities of the Light Hierarchies, which has never happened before. Many, having read this, will rush to declare that this interpretation of events does not correspond to reality. The question is, which reality? The "reality" that has been imposed for so long and so "voluntarily" for "some reason," mainly on people of the white race, or the reality about which, again,
"for some reason" diligently concealed, destroying any traces of it? So, before you "nobly" take offence out of ignorance or out of a particular "prejudice," I recommend that you first familiarise yourself with the following information from the legends of Ancient Egypt:

Rhea (the sky goddess) was the wife of Helios (Ra). She was, however, beloved by Cronos, whose affection she returned. When Ra discovered his wife's infidelity, he was indeed wrathful and pronounced a curse upon her, saying that her child should not be born in any month or in any year. Now the curse of Ra the mighty could not be turned aside, for (because) Ra was the chief of all the gods. In her distress Nut called upon the god Thoth (the Greek Hermes), who also loved her. Thoth knew that the curse of Ra must be fulfilled, yet by very cunning stratagem he found a way out of the difficulty. He went to Silene, the moon-goddess, whose light rivaled that of the sun herself, and challenged her to a game of tables. The stakes on both sides were light, but Silene staked some of her light, the seventieth part of each of her illuminations, and lost. Thus it came about that her light wanes and dwindles at certain periods, so that she is no longer the rival of the sun. From the light, which he had won from the moon goddess

goddess Thoth made five days which he added to the year (at that time consisting of three hundred and sixty days) in such a way that they belonged neither to the preceding nor to the following year, nor to any month. On these five days Nut gave birth to her five children. Osiris was born on the first day, Horus on the second, Set on the third, Isis on the fourth and Nephthys on the fifth. (Other versions give the children of Nut as: Osiris,
Isis, Set, Nephthys, and Anubis ( ).[97]

Rheia (the Egyptian goddess of the heavens) was the wife of Helios (Ra). She was in love with the god Chronos, in feelings whose she responded to with mutuality. When Ra discovered his wife's of wife, he became angry and cursed her, saying that she would not be able to bear a child in any month of the year or in any year (in other words, never). After Ra cast his curse, no one was able to lift it because Ra was the supreme deity and therefore the most powerful. In her distress, Rhea turned to the god Thoth (the Greek god Hermes) for help, who also loved her. Thoth knew that Ra's curse must be fulfilled, but he devised a ruse to circumvent it. He went to Selene, the goddess of the moon, whose light rivaled that of the sun itself, and asked her to play along with him.

*The stakes in the game were light on both sides, but Selene bet seventy percent of her light from each of her appearances and... lost. This led to her light fluctuating periodically, gradually diminishing and weakening, and she could no longer compete with the Sun. From the light won from the Moon Goddess, Thoth created five days, which he added to the year (the year then consisted of three hundred and sixty days) and so cleverly that these five days did not belong to the outgoing year, nor to the incoming one, nor to any month of the year. And in these five days, Rhea gave birth to five children. Osiris was born on the first day, Horus on the second, Set on the third, Isis on the fourth, and Nephthys on the fifth (according to another version, the children of Rhea were: Osiris, Isis, Set, Nephthys, and Anubis) (*meaningful translation).

Before proceeding to the analysis of this text, it is necessary to quote another short excerpt from the text to make the "picture" of understanding as clear as possible:

"Everything which the texts of all periods record concerning Osiris goes to show that he was an indigenous god of North-east Africa, and that his home and origin were possibly Libyan. In any case, we may take it that Osiris was genuinely African in origin and that he was indigenous to the soil of the Dark Continent" .[98]

*"All texts from all periods concerning Osiris state that he was, without a doubt, a local god of North-East Africa, and that the place of origin of his cult was possibly Libya. In any case, it can be stated with complete certainty that the cult of Osiris was purely African in origin and belonged to the land of the Dark Continent" (*meaningful translation).

From the legend about the birth of Osiris and his brothers and sisters, it is clear that they appeared against the will of Ra, or more precisely, contrary to his will and in opposition to him (Ra) himself. And again, from this legend it follows that the birth of Osiris and Isis is directly related to the lunar cult. The sun cult and the moon cult have always been opposed to each other. The cult of the Sun-Ra reflected the position of the Light Cosmic Forces, while the cult of the Moon traditionally reflected the position of the Dark Forces (social parasites). I would like to draw your attention to one more curious fact. Before the events described in the legend, there were three hundred and sixty days in the earthly year, and it was impossible for the goddess Rhea to give birth to children who would cause the downfall of the god Ra. In the five days created from the moonlight won by the god Thoth from the goddess Selene, the goddess Rhea gave birth to five children... This is a legend. Now let's look at this legend from a slightly different angle, assuming that the legend may contain real information reflecting real events of the past. The year had three hundred and sixty days on Midgard-Earth until five additional days were created from moonlight. It would seem, what real events could be behind these words? But we should not rush to conclusions, and it is worth thinking a little...

A year on Midgard-Earth really did last three hundred and sixty days 13,016 years ago (as of 2007). As a result of a planetary catastrophe that occurred 13,016 years ago, the moon Fatta was destroyed, and its fragments fell on Midgard-Earth, causing a change in the inclination of the axis of the planet by 23.5 degrees. This is good

This is a well-known fact. But the fallen fragments of the Moon Fatta not only changed the axis of inclination, but also changed the speed of rotation of Midgard-Earth itself. The fact is that the orbit of the Moon Fatta was located between the orbits of the Moon Leli and the Moon. After Dazhbog destroyed the Moon Leli 111,814 years ago (as of 2007), the Moon Fatta was the closest moon to Midgard-Earth, with an orbital period of 13 days. Therefore, due to its proximity, it had a rather strong gravitational influence on Midgard-Earth.

After the destruction of the Moon Fatta, its gravitational pull ceased to affect Midgard-Earth. As a result, Midgard-Earth began to rotate around its axis slightly faster, and therefore the number of days in a year became three hundred and sixty-five! The acceleration of Midgard-Earth's rotation is due to the fact that after the fall of the fragments of the Moon Fatty, its gravity ceased to slow down the rotation of our planet. One way or another, Midgard-Earth really did gain an extra five days in the year as a result of the loss of the moon Fatty. And it was after this catastrophe that favourable conditions arose on Midgard-Earth for the Dark Forces to penetrate. And it was after this catastrophe that interracial genetic mixing occurred, as a result of which the Dark Forces gained conduits for their plans on Midgard-Earth, a tool that the Light Forces could not effectively counter. This is similar to how the body cannot effectively fight cancer cells because they have the same genetics. Cancer cells in the body become parasites that ultimately destroy the entire body. Similarly, the intermediaries of the Dark Forces become the "cancer cells" of the social organism of Midgard-Earth, social parasites whose activities, if not stopped, will inevitably lead to the destruction of the civilisation of Midgard-Earth, and quite possibly the planet itself. According to the legends of Ancient Egypt, such destroyers were the children born to the Goddess Rhea (Gaia) during the extra five days of the year. In other words, the children of the goddess Rhea (Gaia), so undesirable to the god Ra, appeared when the year became three hundred and sixty-five days long after a planetary catastrophe that resulted in Midgard-Earth losing its moon, Fatta. It should be remembered that, according to legend, the goddess Rhea (Gaia) was the goddess of the Earth. Isn't it true that everything is very closely

intertwined. Legends reflect real events from the past of Midgard-Earth, which are clothed in mythical "garments" and nothing more. It is also interesting that before the catastrophe, according to the Slavic-Aryan calendar, there were three hundred and sixty days in a year**,** which were divided into **NINE MONTHS,** each of which had **FORTY DAYS.** After the fall of the moon Fatta for the reasons mentioned above, **FIVE DAYS** were added to the year. As a result, the calendar had to be changed. One day had to be added to five of the nine months, so that the calendar

real[99]

Now let us return to analysing the events and legends of the past... The reason for such reverence for the Moon by followers of the Kali Ma (Black Mother) cult has already been mentioned above. The most interesting point from the text above is the fact that the mother of Osiris, Isis, Horus, Set, and Nephthys was the goddess Rhea, who was the wife of the sun god Ra. It follows that she was from the ruling elite of the white race that created Ancient Egypt. Her behaviour, which angered Ra and led him to cast a spell on her, condemning her to infertility, suggests that she became an outcast. Ra understood that he could not change her nature, and in order to prevent irreparable damage, he cast a spell of infertility on her. Unfortunately, this did not change anything. As can be seen from the actions of Isis, who, thanks to her cunning, forced the god Ra to reveal his true name to her, with all the consequences that followed, Isis did not belong to the highest caste. This was despite the fact that her mother was the goddess Rhea from the caste of white gods. This means that the only reason she was not recognised by the white elite of Ancient Egypt was that she was of the Negroid race, i.e., her father, like the father (fathers) of Osiris and other children of Rhea, was (were) a man from the subjugated tribes of the black race. According to the laws of genetics, a white woman in such a situation will always give birth to black children, even though they will be carriers of the recessive traits of the white race. And it was precisely the genes of the black race that prevented Isis from entering the world of the Gods from the world of mortals, which she hated so much. She was a "half-breed," and she really wanted to acquire divine powers, because her own mother possessed them!

It seems that Ra did not cast a spell of infertility on his wife Rhea for nothing, because it was her daughter Isis who did what no one had been able to do before — obtain knowledge of Ra's true name and, along with it, master the knowledge and skills of the Light Forces, thanks to which the Light Forces won victories over the Dark, the Parasitic Forces. In other words, the legends of Ancient Egypt fully confirm the information from both the Old Testament and the Slavic-Aryan Vedas. It is on the land of the Land of the Man-Made Mountains (Ancient Egypt) that the Dark Forces got their hands on an effective weapon against the Light Forces, a special genetic weapon — the chosen people, the Jews — whom they armed with a particularly sophisticated religion and released into the civilisation of the white race. It was precisely the awareness of their "intermediary" status that made the people chosen by the Dark Forces a magnificent weapon in their hands. The realisation that, for objective reasons, they could never become true Creators filled and continues to fill the Jews with hatred for the white race as a whole and especially for the Russians... But so far, the weapon has only been created, and the "poison" has only begun to spread in the body of the God Ra — in the world of white race civilisation...

2.22. The creation of a false image for their intermediaries by the Dark Forces

Such a change in the strategy and tactics of the Dark Forces brought "fruits" that they could only dream of. In the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, the events described above in the legend about Isis are recounted as follows:

> ... ...
> **14.(78)**. But the lack of desire to work will
> unite the Foreigners,
> and they will leave the land of the Man-made Mountains,
> and they will settle throughout the lands of
> Midgard. And they will create their own faith,
> and proclaim themselves sons of the One
> God, and they will sacrifice their blood
> and their children to their God, so that
> there may be a blood union
> between them and their God ...[100]

This passage from the Slavic-Aryan Vedas speaks of the exodus of the Jews from the Land of the Man-Made Mountains — Ancient Egypt. In modern interpretation, this departure is presented as the departure of the Jews from Egyptian slavery. Was this really the case? Actually, it turns out to be quite interesting — all the Jewish slaves in Egypt gathered for a general meeting and, after lengthy debates, unanimously decided that they did not they "liked" being slaves in Egypt and that they had to leave. Such fairy tales are good for small children, but not for explaining real events.

Of course, a slave could run away from his master, but the master did not look kindly on such "independence" on the part of his property. Overseers were sent in pursuit of the fugitive, and not only that, but a real manhunt began. After the fugitive was caught, he was returned to his owner, who himself determined the punishment for his "property." In ancient Egypt, and not only there, no one even thought otherwise, including the Jews themselves. At all times, the Jews were involved in the slave trade, and this type of

"activity" was one of the main sources of their wealth. So, the Jewish slave traders returned the escaped slave without any pity, punishing him severely. For them, these people were only equivalent to gold coins. Therefore, this Jewish lamentation over Egyptian slavery seems very strange, even if it was in fact true. "Proof" of this is provided only by texts
"sacred" Jewish books, which "for some reason" are perceived by everyone as "reliable" and "objective" sources of information. Although there is plenty of irrefutable evidence that many of the statements in these books are either pure fiction or were borrowed from other cultures and presented by the Jews as their own. But let's leave these issues to the conscience of those Zionist "wise men" who committed this forgery, and to the conscience of all those who repeat it after them. It is important to try to reconstruct the real picture of what happened and why the Jews left Ancient Egypt and became homeless wanderers. It is always important to determine who needed this and for what purpose. Here is what Renan says in his book about the destiny of the Jews:

"Israel was not destined to be an ordinary nation attached to its land; its lot was to become a wanderer throughout the world. Dispersion was one of the prerequisites of its history; it was destined to fulfil its main mission, being
scattered" .[101]

It's interesting... ***DISPERSION*** *was one of the prerequisites of his* story... so there was and still is an opinion that **the DISPERSION OF THE JEWS** to other countries for certain reasons was necessary first and foremost for the Jews themselves! And so it is quite natural to want to find out why and for what purpose they (the Jews) needed this. But before we proceed to clarify this, I would like to draw attention to the fact that the Jews in Ancient Egypt were most likely never in a position of slavery, or at least, most of them were never slaves. How can this be confirmed so that no one accuses us of falsifying the facts? It seems that confirming or refuting such a statement, as well as the opposite, is very difficult for one simple reason: no real documents from that time have survived, or they simply are not known. The only

"reliable" historical "documents" are the Torah and the Talmud.

Now let us reflect for a moment. When the ancestors of the Jews, known as the Hyksos, reached the Land of the Handmade Mountains around the year 3834 BC (1675 BC) and conquered Ancient Egypt, this country had already had a caste system for several millennia, in which people of black tribes were enslaved and subjugated by people of white race. The Hyksos conquered Ancient Egypt and... became slaves to the Egyptians?! Which Egyptians? They replaced the ruling caste of white people or, at least, thoroughly oppressed them, since pharaohs of Hyksos origin ruled in Ancient Egypt for one hundred and fifty years! This means that the ancestors of the Jews in Ancient Egypt were not slaves; slaves were still people of the black race. After 150 years, sometime in the year 3984 BC (around 1525 BC), the Hyksos lost control of Ancient Egypt.

Does this mean that, having lost supreme power in the country, they became slaves? Not at all! According to preliminary data, the exodus of the Jews took place during the reign of Pharaoh Ramses II in the year 4219 BC (1290 BC). Every year, Jews around the world celebrate the most important event in biblical history — the festival of Passover — the exodus of the Jews from Egypt and their liberation from **FOUR HUNDRED YEARS OF SLAVERY. PESACH** (Easter) in translation means "passing over," and this holiday got its name in memory of how the Angel of Death passed over the houses of the Jews, striking only the firstborn of the Egyptians (descendants of white people). In order for the Angel of Death to distinguish Jewish homes from Egyptian ones, each Jewish family was instructed to slaughter a lamb and smear its blood on their doorposts. Only after the death of all the firstborn sons of Egypt did the pharaoh allow the Jews to leave Egypt.

Before continuing with further analysis of events, I would like to draw attention to several, to put it mildly, "inconsistencies". The Hyksos lost control of Ancient Egypt **in the SUMMER** of **3984** BC (around 1525 BC) and left it **in the SUMMER** of **4219** BC (1290 BC). The length of time between the first event and the second is **TWO HUNDRED AND THIRTY-FIVE YEARS.** Where then did **FOUR HUNDRED YEARS**

of Egyptian "slavery"? Where did **the ONE HUNDRED AND SIXTY-FIVE YEARS** of such a difficult life as slaves go?

It turns out that during these four hundred years of "slavery," the Jews included **ONE HUNDRED** AND **FIFTY YEARS** of Hyksos rule over Ancient Egypt! What an interesting slavery it turns out to be, since the Hyksos pharaoh of Ancient Egypt and his entire entourage were also slaves! But that's not all! According to biblical legend, the Angel of Death was able **to DISTINGUISH EGYPTIAN HOUSES** from **JEWISH HOUSES ONLY THANKS TO THE BLOOD OF A LAMB SMEARED ON THE DOORS**
(why blood, and not something else, such as paint, for example)! The Jews in Egypt had a very interesting kind of "slavery". The "slaves" lived in houses that **were no worse**, and perhaps even better, than the houses of their "masters". And there was no way for the Angel of Death to figure out where the Jews lived and where they did not, and only the doors of the houses anointed with the sacrificial blood of lambs allowed him to solve such an incredibly difficult task, so as not to accidentally punish the "poor" Jewish slaves by mistake. But the absurdities do not end there...

Every Jewish family had to slaughter a lamb to smear its blood on the doors of their houses. Not to mention the fact that slaves **COULD NOT** have **THEIR OWN HOUSES**, slaves could not have their own lambs to sacrifice and smear their blood on the doors of Jewish houses. And here it turns out that every Jewish family suddenly had lambs at their disposal, which must have had mothers and fathers. Perhaps they forgot that a slave, by definition, cannot have his own house or his own sheep, and, among other things, the slave himself is the property of his master, just like the children born into slavery... Perhaps it is not worth continuing further, as everything is clear.

In addition, when leaving Egyptian slavery, the Jews took with them about **THREE HUNDRED TONS** of jewellery made of **GOLD**, **SILVER** and COPPER... About three hundred tons of jewellery made of gold, silver and copper. Considering that only native gold and silver were in use at that time, such an amount of jewellery made of these precious metals was simply incredible! And again, whose jewellery was it? Was it really the jewellery of the poor
"enslaved" Jews, who, leaving Egypt, took with them

their "beloved" trinkets with them when they left Egypt? And if these were not their "beloved trinkets," then the question arises: how did these three hundred tons of gold, silver, and copper jewellery end up in the carts of the slaves leaving Egypt? It should also be remembered that at that time even copper jewellery was valuable.

It would be simply absurd to assume that the Egyptians, who were the slave owners of the Jews, released their slaves and even gave them most of their treasures and riches. The departure of slaves from the country and their removal of such a large amount of material valuables would only have been possible in one case — a successful slave uprising, which would also have had to seize power in the country. However, no document on the events of ancient Egypt mentions any slave uprising either before or after the Exodus. In general, as far as slave revolts in Ancient Egypt are concerned, no surviving document contains any information about any significant revolts by slaves. Nothing was "heard" about the rebellion of the Jews in Ancient Egypt at the time of their exodus. Thus, there were no slave rebellions, and the Jews leaving Ancient Egypt took with them a treasure that was enormous for those times... This could only be the case if they **had NEVER BEEN SLAVES** in the Land of the Handmade Mountains, but occupied a very privileged position there, and left the Land of the Handmade Mountains (Ancient Egypt) most likely because they had nothing left to do there. But what is also curious about the Jewish holiday of Passover is that the text of the legend makes a clear distinction between Egyptians and Jews. This means that the Jews **did NOT CONSIDER** themselves **to be** Egyptians**,** which confirms the fact that they came to Ancient Egypt from outside. Furthermore, if we focus on the mention in the Jewish legend of four hundred years of Egyptian slavery and ignore the word "slavery," which they never experienced there, and only focus on the mention of four hundred years, another very interesting piece of information emerges.

Four hundred years before the exodus of the Jews from Ancient Egypt, it was captured by the Hyksos, who ruled there for one hundred and fifty years until they lost their dominant position. It turns out that the Jews are the Hyksos, or rather part of them. And if we recall the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, which say the following: *"...but*

they will be defeated and exiled to the land of the MAN-MADE MOUNTAINS...", then everything falls into place. The Jews celebrate not their liberation from Egyptian slavery, which never happened, but **the TIME OF THEIR DEPARTURE FROM THE PLACE OF THEIR EXILE**. And although they did not do what they were sent there to do — to free themselves from the influence of parasitic forces through labour — they were in this country **NOT OF THEIR OWN FREE WILL,** but by the will of the victors — the Slavic-Aryans, who, on the side of the Forces of Light, defeated the supporters of the Kali-Ma cult during the Second Campaign in Dravidia! And then the four hundred years of Egyptian "slavery" mentioned in Jewish legend take on a completely different meaning. By four centuries of Egyptian "slavery," they themselves mean **the TERM OF EXILE** to the Land of Man-made Mountains, when **THEY COULD NOT PERFORM THEIR DESTINY,** for which the Dark Forces had prepared them:

"DISTRACTION was one of the prerequisites of its history; IT (ISRAEL) WAS DESTINED TO FULFILL ITS MAIN MISSION BY BEING DISTRACTED."

What kind of special mission did the Dark Forces prepare for the Jews?! That is the question! And why, in order to carry out this mission, **MUST** they **be scattered** among other tribes and peoples?.. The Slavic-Aryan Vedas also mention **the DISPERSAL of the exiles** to Ancient Egypt — the Land of Man-made Mountains — supporters of the cult of Kali-Ma, the Black Mother (lunar cult): *"... and they will leave the Land of Man-Made Mountains and settle in all corners of Midgard-Earth..."*. Thus, all of the above primary sources mention the same events and refer to the same people — **the JEWS.** However, these events are described from several points of view, two of which are diametrically opposed. One is from the followers of the cult of Light (the Forces of Light) and the other is from the followers of the cult of the Moon (the Forces of Darkness). And everything clearly indicates that **the JEWS** are precisely those exiled followers of the Forces of Darkness, supporters of the cult of the Moon... From the myths of Ancient Egypt and the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, it is clear that the Jews became the weapon that the Dark Forces chose to strike the Light Forces **NOT EXTERNALLY,** but **INTERNALLY.** Unfortunately, the Dark Forces turned out to be more **FLEXIBLE,** quite quick to draw

the correct conclusions from their defeats, which to some extent can be explained by **the PARASITIC NATURE** of the Dark Forces. The main mistake made by the followers of the Light Forces on Midgard-Earth was **their FAILURE TO UNDERSTAND** this very parasitic nature of the Dark Forces and, as a result of this misunderstanding, the projection of their ideas about morality and spirituality onto the defeated enemy.

Due to their ideas about morality and ethics, the supporters of the Light Forces, who had absorbed these ideas with their mother's milk, simply did not understand that the "repentant" defeated supporters of the Dark Forces had not "seen the light" after their defeat. With their lies, they only lulled their victors into a false sense of security in order to gain time to develop new strategies and tactics and, at the right moment, deliver a treacherous blow from behind. The unforgivable naivety and childish purity of the Light Forces' perception of the world allowed the Dark Forces to create a very effective weapon for their struggle for domination — the Jews. One cannot project one's understanding of the world onto a defeated enemy and expect them to "play" by the proposed rules. Only on a chessboard do the pieces move according to certain rules without breaking them, and only when both players know these rules and voluntarily agree to abide by them. In all other cases, each player "plays" by their own rules... and this should never be forgotten. Thus, the Dark Forces created a new "weapon" for themselves — the people they chose for this purpose
— the Jews. They "loaded" their new weapon with a fundamentally new strategy and tactics and... launched this weapon at their enemy — the Vedic civilisation of the white race, which was reflected in the legend of Isis and Ra. The poison of the "snake" created by Isis began to spread throughout the "body" of the god Ra — the Vedic civilisation of the white race created on Midgard-Earth by the Light Forces. It is highly symbolic that the legends of Ancient Egypt reflect this phenomenon. **The SPREAD OF POISON,** created on the basis of Ra's genetics, throughout his body, and **the DISPERSAL OF THE JEWS,** created by the mixing of the white and black races, from Ancient Egypt to the lands of the white race, are one and the same phenomenon of the past civilisation of Midgard-Earth. The words **SPREAD** and **SCATTER** are synonyms in the direct and

In a figurative sense, not to mention that they directly indicate the **WEAKENING OF LIGHT**. Spreading — **SPREADS** — flows away, disappears, diminishes. Originally, this word meant **the WEAKENING OF THE POWER OF RA.** Scattering — **RA** to sow — to sow **RA** in the form of small "grains" **of RA,** thereby depriving it of its unified power, making it weak, scattering it to a safe state. And again, the word itself**,** RASPYLIT, means the transformation **of RA** into dust. And it was **the JEWS** who became that "poison," that "Dispersing" **FACTOR,** which the Dark Forces chose for their own purposes...

2.23. The stages of the creation of the global parasitic system by the Jews

Now let's figure out why the Dark Forces needed to scatter the weapon they had created — the chosen people. After all, in this situation, their weapon becomes, as it were,
weaker. At first glance, this contradicts simple common sense. All peoples have a parable about a broom in one form or another. According to it, anyone was offered to break a broom, and no one could do it; it was possible to break a broom only if each twig was broken separately. And even a child can do that... This well-known parable teaches us that we must all stick together in order to withstand both enemies and harsh living conditions. In the case of the Jews, however, the opposite is true: they do not gather together, but rather scatter throughout the world, which, in theory, should only weaken them. It would seem to be complete nonsense. But this is only at first glance, and if you delve deeper and understand the strategy and tactics they use in such dispersion, everything becomes extremely clear and understandable... The time has come to dispel the "fog" over this issue, and to see everything with your own eyes without that
"smokescreen" created primarily by the Jews themselves to hide their true face. To do this, let us return to the analysis of the economic systems of various social systems.

As the analysis of economic systems has shown, regardless of the social organisation of human society, several basic categories of economic niches can be identified in the economic system: **the CATEGORY OF ACTIVE NICHE**, **the CATEGORY OF SOCIAL NICHE**, **the CATEGORY OF PASSIVE NICHE**, and
THE CATEGORY OF PARASITIC NICHE. As society and its economic system develop, the number of niches forming each of these categories increases to a greater or lesser extent. Only the number of economic niches increases, not the number of categories themselves. The development of the socio-economic system of the Midgard-Earth civilisation occurs only with the growth in the number of active economic niches. Active economic niches

form the foundation on which the rest of the socio-economic organism is built. Moreover, in the early stages of development, each people, each nation creates a socio-economic organism for itself. However, neither national nor racial differences affect the structure of the economic system itself. Racial, national, cultural, and other differences only affect the number and quality of economic niches that form each of the four categories of the socio-economic system of a particular people or nation.

Thus, in ancient times, many different socio-economic systems coexisted on Midgard-Earth. Each race was divided into many peoples, ethnic groups, and tribes, which created their own states and empires. These states and empires could be either mono-racial or multi-racial. Multiracial states and empires could be formed on the basis of two or more races and subraces. At the same time, these states and empires were at different levels of development of the socio-economic organism. In ancient times, states and empires based on primitive communal systems, communal systems, and slave-owning systems coexisted. And slave-owning systems were not always more "progressive," as modern history would have us believe. The Slavic-Aryan Empire in ancient times was based on a communal system, the nature of which is deliberately distorted in modern accounts. In terms of the level of development of the economy and social structure, the communal system of the Slavic-Aryan Empire significantly surpassed the slave-owning system (by orders of magnitude, it seems). In terms of social organisation, the so-called communal system was much more perfect and fairer than modern democracy, although it would be more accurate to say modern pseudo-democracy. But more on that later. For now, let us note that regardless of the socio-economic organisation of the states and empires of the ancient period, they all had virtually identical economic structures.

They all included **FOUR CATEGORIES** OF **ECONOMIC NICHE**. They differed only in the number and quality of economic niches that formed each

from these four categories of economic systems in these states and empires. In each of these states or empires, there were **PARASITIC NICHE,** which were either slightly more or slightly less, but all these parasitic niches **were OCCUPIED BY PEOPLE who came** from the tribes and peoples that formed these states and empires. These people were outcasts from their peoples and tribes and constituted a minority that was "sick" with evolutionary imbalance in the healthy "body" of the state-forming peoples and tribes. And these
"cancerous" cells of the social organism were quite easily and effectively controlled by the healthy part of the social organism. The healthy forces of any social organism did not allow social parasites to gain any serious influence over the entire social organism as a whole. In this situation
the "immune" mechanism of the socio-economic systems in these states and empires had enough healthy forces to prevent the "metastasis" of the social organism by parasitic elements (**Fig. 33**).

Periodically, parasitic elements in one empire or state or another could seize power and control, but in most cases, the domination of social parasites did not last long. The healthy social organism of peoples and tribes quickly got rid of the control of parasitic elements, destroying them or expelling them from their lands. This social equilibrium lasted for quite a long time until... **THE DISPERSAL OF THE JEWS BEGAN.**

After the exodus of the Jews from Ancient Egypt, they began to implement the first phase of the Dark Forces' plan — a plan to seize control of Midgard-Earth. **THE FIRST PHASE** of this plan was **the CAPITAL ACCUMULATION PHASE**. They left Ancient Egypt with "small purses". But even **the THREE HUNDRED TONS OF GOLD, SILVER AND BRONZE JEWELLERY** they took with them from the Land of the Man-Made Mountains was only the starting capital for their plan. After leaving Egypt, the Jews, after some wandering around the surrounding lands of the Arabian Peninsula, settled in the unoccupied or weakly defended semi-desert lands of the Middle East. At that time, the Arabian Peninsula was mainly desert with scattered, rather rare oases around it.

rivers, lakes, and groundwater outlets. In ancient times, all oases, large and small, were quite densely populated. And **the FORTY-YEAR WANDERING OF THE JEWS** through the Sinai Desert was not caused by the need to get rid of the "slave" spirit —
the "legacy" of four hundred years of Jewish "slavery," which never existed, but for a much more prosaic reason. All the significant oases were already occupied by other tribes and peoples who had no intention of leaving them voluntarily. And so, initially, the Jews settled in the semi-desert lands of the "Promised Land," i.e., the land promised to them by God, for one simple reason — at that time, no one else was particularly interested in it, and the nomadic tribes did not "settled" on these lands permanently and roamed, mostly in small numbers, and it was easy to deal with them if necessary.

As for the lands promised to the Jews by their God Yahweh, and how they received them, there are plenty of references in the Old Testament:

1. Then the Lord said to Joshua, "See, I am giving Jericho into your hands, along with its king and its mighty men of valor.

2. All who are able to fight shall march around the city once a day for six days.

3. And seven priests shall bear seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark; and on the seventh day ye shall go round about the city seven times, and the priests shall blow with the trumpets.

4. When the jubilee horn sounds, when you hear the sound of the trumpet, then let all the people shout loudly; and the wall of the city will collapse to its foundations, and all the people will go into the city, each from his own side.

... ...

15. When the priests blew the trumpets for the seventh time, Joshua said to the people, "Shout, for the Lord has given us the city!

16. The city shall be under the ban, and all that is therein shall be the Lord's; ONLY RAHAB THE HOREEMAN shall be saved, she and all who are with her in her house; for she hid the messengers we sent.

……

18. And all the silver and gold, and the vessels of brass and iron, shall be holy unto the Lord, and shall come into the treasury of the Lord.

……

23. But the city and all that was in it they burned with fire; only the silver and gold, and the vessels of bronze and iron, they brought into the treasury of the house of the Lord.

24. But Rahab the harlot, and her father's house, and all that were with her, Jesus saved alive, and she lives among Israel to this day: because SHE HID THE MESSENGERS whom Jesus sent to SPY OUT Jericho.

……[102]

As can be seen from this passage from the Old Testament, the "fault" of the city of Jericho and all its inhabitants was only that the city and its inhabitants were rich and **HAD MUCH SILVER AND GOLD**. They did not attack the Jews, did not do anything bad to them, at least, the Old Testament does not mention anything about it. The only
"fault" of the city and its inhabitants was their **WEALTH**, which the Jews coveted. Naturally, the inhabitants of the city did not want to give this gold and silver to the Jews for the sole reason that the Jewish God
"gave" their wealth to the Jews. At that time, Yahweh was only the God of the Jews; no one else recognised him as their God. And so this legend was invented solely to **JUSTIFY THE GENOCIDE** of the inhabitants of this city, which **WAS COMMITTED BY THE JEWS**. Please note — not the genocide of the Jews, but **GENOCIDE COMMITTED BY THE JEWS** at the behest of God. The genocide of the inhabitants of the city of Jericho had only one goal — **THE DESTRUCTION OF ALL THE INHABITANTS FOR THE SAKE OF THE CONQUEST OF THEIR**
WEALTH — silver and gold, copper and iron utensils. The Jews did not need the city itself, for they burned it to the ground. They only wanted valuables, nothing more, and the fact that they had to destroy all the inhabitants of the city to get them was not so important — after all, they **were NOT JEWS**! The words that God Yahweh speaks to his **SERVANT JESUS NAVIN** are interesting**.** Specifically to a servant, and **NOT to someone who has been freed** from slavery, for it is said in the Old Testament:

By the death of THE SERVANT of the LORD, the Lord said to Joshua, son of Nun, Moses' minister:

1. Moses, My servant, is dead: now therefore arise, go over this Jordan, thou, and all this people, unto the land which I do give to them, even to the children of Israel.

2. Every place that the sole of your foot shall tread upon, that have I given unto you, as I said unto Moses:

3. From the wilderness and this Lebanon to the great river, the river Euphrates, ALL THE LAND OF THE HITTITES; and to the great sea toward the west shall be your border . [103]

As can be seen from this passage, even Moses was **a SERVANT OF GOD**. From what slavery did the Jews escape, if even their messiah Moses was a servant of God? Moses' successor, Joshua, was Moses' servant and, therefore, also **a SERVANT OF GOD**. What then can be said about ordinary Jews if their leaders and messiahs were slaves? So, it turns out to be an interesting liberation from slavery. No less interesting is the "GENEROSITY" of Yahweh, who gives the Jews what neither he nor the Jews ever owned. And neither Yahweh nor the Jews particularly care that other peoples live on these lands, who have their own gods, and for whom the tribal god Yahweh means nothing at all... But I would like to draw attention to the words spoken by God to Joshua, which practically no one pays attention to, and in vain: *"...I deliver into your hands Jericho and its king, and the STRONG PEOPLE who are in it..."* **STRONG** people**.**
God Yahweh emphasises to Joshua the need to destroy **the STRONG PEOPLE**, for it is they, as these lines imply, who cause concern to the "almighty" God Yahweh of the small tribe of Jews. And the principle of action of social parasites is, first and foremost, to destroy the carriers of the best genetics of peoples and nations, the cream of the nation, the genetics of leaders, namely **STRONG PEOPLE**!

After capturing the city of Jericho, the Jews destroy all its inhabitants, except for... the prostitute Rahab and her family. How did this prostitute deserve such mercy from Yahweh, that he ordered Joshua to spare her life and that of her family? It turns out that her merit before God was that she: *"...HID THE MESSENGERS whom Joshua sent to SPY on Jericho."* She hid those sent to **SPY on** Jericho, in other words —

spies, scouts of her people's enemy. Most likely, she not only hid them, but also agreed to betrayal. It is quite possible that the walls of Jericho did not collapse to the ground at the sound of trumpets, but simply that the traitor to her people bargained with the enemies for the salvation of her life and that of her family. What could her service have been, if the Jews fulfilled their promise to a non-Jewish woman and even glorified the name of the harlot on all ages, as an example of the highest "benefactors"? Most likely, Rahab and her family members opened the city gates at night and let the enemies in. The Old Testament does not even mention the name of the king of this people, but the name of the harlot who betrayed her people is glorified for centuries. From my point of view, it is a very strange "holy" book, which extols any abomination or meanness if it was done for the benefit of the "chosen" people. And there are many such "examples" to emulate in the Old Testament...

Thus, the example of the complete destruction of the city of Jericho along with its inhabitants makes the "mechanism" of **the ACCUMULATION BY THE JEWS OF PRIMARY CAPITAL** — through **GENOCIDE OF PEOPLES** AND **TRIBES** encountered on their path. But perhaps this is a tragic "misunderstanding" or "biased" approach!? Perhaps these are pages of Jewish history that Jews remember with shame and bitterness, and that such facts of the past exist in practically every nation? No one is saying that all other peoples and tribes did not have anything similar, but no other people on Midgard-Earth **ELEVATED** such acts to **the RANK OF VIRTUE,** did not include them in their holy books. Only among the Jews are **BETRAYAL, DECEIT, THE MURDER OF WOMEN** AND **CHILDREN**, and etc. are presented as pleasing to God Yahweh, as the highest virtue for a Jew! A common thread runs through the Old Testament — all means are good for achieving the goal set by God for the chosen people! And to confirm this, it is enough to pay attention to the Jewish holidays.

The Jewish holiday of Purim is celebrated on the fourteenth day of the spring month of Adar according to the Jewish calendar (corresponding to late February–early March according to the Gregorian calendar) in memory of the miraculous salvation of the Jews living in the Persian Empire during the reign of King Ahasuerus (367–353 BC) from the machinations of the vicious anti-Semite

Haman, who had decided to destroy and exterminate the Jews. In principle, the entire month of Adar is declared by the Jews to be a month of joy. But let us understand why the entire nation, in this case the Jewish people, rejoices and celebrates. To do this, let us return to the Old Testament, to the Book of Esther:

> *And the king and Haman came to feast with Queen Esther.*
>
> *1. And the king said to Esther on the second day of the feast, "What is your wish, Queen Esther? It shall be granted; and what is your request? Even up to half the kingdom, it shall be fulfilled."*
>
> *2. And Queen Esther answered and said, "If I have found favour in your sight, O king, and if it pleases the king, let my life be granted to me, according to my desire, and my people, according to my request!*
>
> *3. For we, I and my people, have been sold for destruction, slaughter, and ruin. If we had been sold as slaves, I would have remained silent, even though the enemy would not have compensated the king for the loss.*
>
> *8. And King Ahasuerus answered and said to Queen Esther, "Who is he, and where is he, who has dared to do such a thing?"*
>
> *9. And Esther said, "The enemy and adversary is this wicked Haman!" And Haman trembled before the king and queen.*
>
> *[104]*

It is clear to everyone that the "evil" Haman was executed, but before returning to the continuation of this significant story for the Jews, I would like to clarify a few points. Esther became the Persian queen, which means that at least she was not a slave in the Persian Empire. The thing is, according to the traditions that existed in ancient times, **a SLAVE** could not become a queen, no matter how charming she was. Of course, even as a slave concubine, a woman could influence events from the shadows by using sexual magic on her "master." But even in this case, such a woman would remain a slave, regardless of how much real power she had. Esther is not a slave, not a concubine, but a Persian queen. Even her husband, the Persian king Ahasuerus, does not know that she is Jewish.

The Persian king also does not know that the Jew Mordecai is Queen Esther's uncle, and that it was he who "prepared" his niece for her role with the aim of making her the Persian queen and thereby gaining power over the country.

The institution of Jewish brides was and is widely used by Jews to achieve their goals. Haman, being one of the highest officials of the Persian kingdom and second only to the king, most likely exposed Mordecai's conspiracy and prepared his execution. This is confirmed by the fact that he was hanged on the tree on which he wanted to hang Mordecai. Haman and his ten sons were executed, and all his property was transferred to Queen Esther. Not a single Jew was executed or killed, but the family of the most noble nobleman of the Persian Empire was executed immediately after the coup d'état for attempting to prevent it. Queen Esther's invitation to Haman to the feast was a trap, the purpose of which was to head off any possible opposition to the coup planned by the Jews. This is confirmed in the Book of Esther itself:

> *1. On that day, King Ahasuerus gave Queen Esther the house of Haman, the enemy of the Jews; and Mordecai came before the king, for Esther had declared that he was hers.*
>
> *2. And the king took off his ring, which he had taken from Haman, and gave it to Mordecai; and Esther appointed Mordecai over the house of Haman.*
>
> ……[105]

King Artaxerxes **TRANSFERS HIS RING**, taken from Haman, to Mordecai! Let me remind you that **the KING'S RING** is not just an expensive piece of jewellery, but **a SYMBOL**, in both the literal and figurative sense, **of KINGLY POWER**. Giving the royal ring to someone meant **TRANSFERRING EXECUTIVE POWER** in the Persian Empire to that person. And... that person was the Jew Mordecai, who, according to Persian traditions of the time, had no right to such power. But that's not all, that's just the beginning, the best is yet to come:

3. And Esther continued to speak before the king, and fell at his feet and wept, and begged him to turn away the malice of Haman the Agagite and his plan, which he had devised against the Jews.

4. And the king held out the golden sceptre to Esther; and Esther arose and stood before the king.

5. And she said, "If it pleases the king, and if I have found favour in his sight, and if the matter is right before the king, and if I am pleasing in his eyes, let it be written to revoke the letters devised by Haman the son of Hammedatha, the Agagite, which he wrote to destroy the Jews in all the king's provinces.

6. For how can I bear to see the calamity that will befall my people, and how can I bear to see the destruction of my kindred?

7. And King Ahasuerus said to Queen Esther and Mordecai the Jew, "Behold, I have given the house of Haman to Esther, and he himself has been hanged on a tree for laying his hand on the Jews.

8. Write also concerning the Jews whatever seems good to you, in the name of the king, and SEAL with the king's signet ring: for letters
written on behalf of the king and sealed with the royal ring, cannot be revoked.

……[106]

A curious situation arises when the Persian king voluntarily "offers" Mordecai and Esther to write whatever they want on his behalf and seal it with the royal signet ring, which he himself gave to Mordecai. He at least knew what Haman wrote in the letters sealed with the royal seal, for he recognises these letters as valid and therefore cannot revoke them. This means that he was aware of what Haman was planning, which means that the king knew about the coup d'état being prepared by the Jews, the ultimate goal of which was to seize power in the Persian Empire. And what do Mordecai and Esther write in their new letters, sealed with the royal seal?

11. That the king allows the Jews in every city to gather together and defend their lives, to EXTERMINATE, KILL, and DESTROY ALL THE STRONG men among the people and in

the province who are hostile to them, CHILDREN and WIVES, and to PLUNDER THEIR PROPERTY.

12. On one day throughout all the provinces of King Artaxerxes, on the thirteenth day, the day of the twelfth month, that is, Adar.

... ...[107]

And again, just as in the Book of Joshua, it is indicated that it is necessary to... **EXTERMINATE**, **KILL** and **DESTROY ALL THE STRONG MEN OF THE PEOPLE**. And their **CHILDREN** and **WIVES**, and **PLUNDER THEIR PROPERTY**

PLUNDERED! Destroy all the strong men among the people... not those who will attack Jewish homes, but all the strong men among the people, even if none of these strong men intended to participate in the Jewish pogrom that never took place. In principle, these lines refer to a general uprising of the Jews in the Persian Empire, and indicate the day of the uprising. Moreover, the Jews begin to take revenge for **pogroms that have not** yet **taken place.** Moreover, they take cruel revenge, **WITH THE COMPLETE DESTRUCTION OF THE STRONG AMONG THE PEOPLE** — the colour

of the nation, and again, people of the white race, since the Persian Empire was created by the Slavic-Aryans. And again, with all this, the Jews do not forget about gold and silver, since it was in the hands of the strong of the people that this gold and silver was mainly concentrated. On the appointed day, the Jews rose up in rebellion:

5. And the Jews smote all their enemies, slaying them with the sword, killing and destroying them, and did with their enemies as they pleased.

6. In Susa, the capital city, the Jews killed and destroyed five hundred people.

……[108]

In the capital city, the Jews killed "only" five hundred people. But according to the text of the Old Testament, it is clear that only men are meant, and the children and wives who were destroyed are simply not counted. But it should be remembered that even these five hundred Persians destroyed by the Jews were strong among the people, in other words, carriers of the active genetics of the people. It was not just people who were d e s t r o y e d , but the cream of the nation. **The ARISTOCRACY** was destroyed**,** which was then the "strong

people" among the people, and who would hardly have participated in the pogroms themselves. But it was precisely they who were destroyed by the Jews. The facts of the Jewish pogroms that took place in the past show that the bulk of the pogromists always came from the lowest strata of society, mostly from the category of outcasts, in other words, from the parasitic elements that, unfortunately, were found in every people or nation. Because only human scum can kill a defenceless child or woman. And if the Jews killed both children and women, and did so everywhere, it becomes clear who they really are:

> *11. On that same day, the king was informed of the number of those who had been killed in Susa, the capital city.*
>
> *12. And the king said to Queen Esther, "In Susa, the capital city, the Jews have killed and destroyed five hundred men and the ten sons of Haman; what have they done in the other provinces of the king? What is your wish? It will be granted. And what is your other request? It will be fulfilled."*
>
> *13. And Esther said, "If it pleases the king, let the Jews in Susa be allowed to do the same tomorrow as they did today, and let the ten sons of Haman be hanged on the gallows."*
>
> *14. And the king commanded it to be done; and a decree was given in Susa, and the ten sons of Haman were hanged.*
>
> *15. The Jews in Susa also gathered on the fourteenth day of the month of Adar and killed three hundred men in Susa, but they did not lay their hands on the plunder.*
>
> *16. The rest of the Jews in the king's provinces gathered to defend their lives and to be free from their enemies, and they killed seventy-five thousand of their enemies, but they did not lay hands on the plunder.*
>
> *... ... ...*[109]

These lines from the Old Testament speak of the destruction **of SEVENTY-FIVE THOUSAND, EIGHT HUNDRED AND TEN PEOPLE** in two days during the Jewish uprising in the Persian Empire. And it is this
event has been celebrated by all Jews around the world ever since. For

ancient times, such a number of people destroyed in just two days was simply **a HUGE NUMBER**. But how many Jews were killed in the pogroms?! This is not mentioned at all, since no pogroms took place. Furthermore, these tens of thousands of people destroyed by the Jews were **STRONG IN THE PEOPLE,** mainly aristocrats who were Slavic-Aryans, who originally created the Persian Empire.

The main population of the Persian Empire consisted of people of the grey subrace or black race, who posed no danger to the Jews. In addition, in order to destroy such a large number of people, it was necessary to have a great deal of weapons, and there would have had to be several hundred thousand Jews to carry out such a massacre, all of whom would have had to be sufficiently trained in the use of weapons. The question arises: if the Jews were slaves, where did they get so many weapons, when did they learn to use them, and who taught them? Slaves and merchants were not warriors, and the Old Testament makes no mention of Jewish warriors, only of the "peaceful" and "loyal" subjects of the Persian king. Where did they get them?

How could "peaceful" Jews obtain so many weapons, which still had to be purchased from craftsmen, delivered to the empire unnoticed, and secretly trained in their use? In addition, the operation had to be perfectly organised, with a clear plan of who should do what and when, so that it could be carried out simultaneously and effectively. After all, most of **the STRONG PEOPLE** who were killed were professional warriors who had been trained in the use of weapons since childhood. And such people are not easy to kill. The lack of information about the Jews who died inevitably suggests that most of these people were killed when they did not expect an attack. And if we consider that in the Persian Empire, the Jews were administrators, servants, and confidants who lived in the homes of the Persian aristocracy, it suggests that most of the aristocrats who were killed were killed in their sleep, when they were completely unaware of the attack. Whether the Jews were slaves or free men is of no fundamental importance. Even if the servants did not kill their masters themselves, they at least let the killers into their masters' houses at night and showed them where to find them. All of the above points to careful and lengthy preparation for such an action, and that

Haman was absolutely right when he tried to prevent the Jews from seizing power in his country.

As the highest-ranking statesman, Aman was obliged by his position to be concerned about the security of his country, not to mention the fact that he was a patriot. The preparations of the Jews to seize power in the empire had to prompt preparations for countermeasures. Without a doubt, he had his spies in the Jewish camp and knew about the Jews' preparations to seize power in the country through the Jewish "bride" Queen Esther, who had been planted in the king's inner circle. Through their spies, as mentioned in the Book of Esther, the Jews learned of Haman's planned countermeasures, and they had no choice but to strike first. It is this pre-emptive strike that is described in the Old Testament. The description of the events themselves suggests that the coup was practically ready, and Haman's actions only forced the Jews to act slightly earlier than planned and to take a risk by revealing their main "weapon" — Queen Esther.

But the most interesting thing about the text in the Old Testament is that the Jews were to **DESTROY ONLY THE STRONG PEOPLE**, and nearly seventy-six thousand of those destroyed were white Persians.
— descendants of the Slavic-Aryans who created the Persian Empire. It is quite possible that there were significantly more victims, since the Book of Esther mentions only the men who were killed, and not a word about women and children, although the text of the royal letters written by Mordecai mentions the need to kill both women and children of the strong nations and to plunder their property. If we assume that each powerful man who was killed had a wife and one child, as well as his parents and his wife's parents, then even by the most conservative estimates, the actual number of white Persians and their families who were slaughtered would be at least **FIVE HUNDRED THOUSAND PEOPLE!** And that's just by the most conservative estimates!!! In reality, it is thought that the number of strong men of the Persian Empire slaughtered by the Jews in two days was significantly higher, if only because in those days it was not customary to have only one child per family, and usually an average family had five or six children! Imagine how many Persian children were slaughtered by the "poor" Jews simply because **it is POSSIBLE that** the Persians themselves could have done something

similar towards the Jews themselves!!! The Jews in Ancient Persia slaughtered more than five hundred thousand people for what they **ONLY WANTED TO DO**!!! But whether any of the powerful people of the Persian Empire wanted to slaughter Jewish children and women is not known for certain...

The text of the letters sent speaks of the need to plunder the property of those who were destroyed, while the description of the events of the coup states that the Jews: *"...did not lay their hands on the plunder..."* It would seem that there is a discrepancy here — the order mentions the need for plundering, but during the events this does not happen. Did the Jews really attack the homes of the Persian aristocracy, killing everyone, including women and children, and at the same time "Forgot" about gold and silver?! Did they really leave their houses empty for others to loot? But there is no mention of this in the text either! After all, the Persian aristocracy was very wealthy. Let us not rush to conclusions about the "nobility" of the Jews, who mercilessly destroyed women and young children, including infants. And they did this to people who gave them shelter and the opportunity to settle on their land. What a way to show gratitude. Furthermore, Haman sent letters with the king's seal to the Persian provinces, not to the homes of aristocrats, but to government officials with orders for the troops to suppress the coup being prepared by the Jews. Thus, if anyone came to carry out the Jewish pogroms, it would have been ordinary soldiers. The aristocrats would only be their superiors, giving orders to their soldiers.

In addition, it is worth noting what happened to Haman's property when he was executed! **No** one "PLUNDERED" Haman's property either; "SIMPLY" King Ahasuerus *"... gave Queen Esther Haman's house ..."*, and Queen Esther, in turn, *"... put Mordecai in charge of Haman's house."* It seems that the same thing happened in all Persian provinces. After the destruction of the Persian aristocracy, the Jews "simply" took over their possessions and received all their treasures. So why rob themselves? To make the situation more "transparent," it should be clarified that the phrase "*... gave Queen Esther the HOUSE OF HAMAN..."* means not only, or even so much, his palace, but **ALL THE REAL ESTATE** AND **MOVABLE PROPERTY OF THE ENTIRE HAMAN CLAN,** in which

(clan) Aman was the eldest in the family. This meant he had enormous wealth, since according to tradition, Aman was the second most powerful man in the empire and was most likely himself a member of the royal Slavic-Aryan family. It is quite possible that he had more rights to the imperial throne than King Artaxerxes himself.

Perhaps this reason also played a role in the "strange" behaviour of the Persian king, who allowed the Jews to kill his aristocracy and, with such genuine "curiosity," inquired how many and where the Jews had killed the Persian nobility — the strong of the people! Perhaps it was also in his own interest to get rid of possible pretenders to the throne with the help of the Jews. King Artaxerxes ruled the empire for only fourteen years (his other name was Ahasuerus (367–353 BC)), and only a few years after the events described in the Old Testament. So what the Jews did to his own people did not benefit him. Several years of his reign after the events described in the Old Testament serve as clear confirmation of this.

Thus, the behaviour of the Persian king can be explained either by the reason stated above or by the following. Jewish "brides" were trained in sexual magic, which is the foundation of the lunar cult, the cult of the Black Mother — Kali-Ma. A woman trained in black tantra is capable of **COMPLETELY SUBDUING** A MAN **TO HER WILL**, so that a man who has been hypnotised through sex will fulfil any desire and command of the woman who has subjugated him. This is especially true if the man is susceptible to the magic of sex. And there is still the possibility that he had mental or intellectual problems. It is quite possible that all of the above reasons were present in one combination or another and in varying proportions. But one thing is certain: the behaviour of the Persian king completely contradicts common sense and the traditions of the ancient world. Confirmation of this can be found in Solomon Lurie's book Anti-Semitism in the Ancient World, in which he attempts to explain the reasons for the cruelty and barbarism of the Jews. Solomon Lurie writes:

"...First of all, as regards the feeling of revenge towards women and children, in order to paralyse arguments about specifically Jewish ("Shylockian") cruelty, I will quote as an example

a product of Greek legal consciousness, the Theosian law of the 5th century BC (C.J.G. 3044 — Hicks and Hill, A manual of Greek historical inscriptions, Oxford, 1901 b 23): 'He who prepares poisons... shall be put to death, along with all his descendants... Anyone who prevents the import of grain into Theos... shall be executed, along with all his descendants... Anyone who plots against the state of Theos... shall be executed, along with all his descendants." So, here we see the psychology of ancient man

in general, and not the Jews in particular..." .[110]

Solomon Lurie, as a Jew, attempts to find an explanation for the cruelty of the Jews in the psychology of the time. However, by citing examples of legislation in the Theos state, he unwittingly emphasises both the cruelty of the Jews and their cunning. It follows from the excerpts cited that a number of crimes in the Theos state were punishable by death for the criminal and his relatives. But were all crimes punished so severely even in this state? It seems not. All the crimes cited in the excerpt are in one way or another related to the security and integrity of the state itself. A professional poison maker is dangerous simply because the poisons he makes can be used by enemies of the state to cause chaos in the country. In addition, the secrets of the "profession" are usually passed down from generation to generation and require lengthy training and knowledge. That is why there was legislation prescribing the execution of the entire family involved in the production of poisons and bearing the secrets of this profession. So, although this measure was cruel, it had a basis and logic behind it.

The death penalty for disrupting grain deliveries to Theos was also linked to the stability of the state and the welfare of the state and its inhabitants. Disruptions in bread supplies lead to uncontrolled increases in bread prices, the impoverishment of the general population and the growth of speculators' capital, which can lead to popular unrest and threaten the stability of the state itself. That this is so is evidenced by numerous examples from past civilisations. There is no need to mention the punishment for crimes against the Theos state. In addition, all the provisions of the law mentioned by S. Lurie refer to punishment for crimes that have already been committed! But if we are to believe the Old Testament (read

— Torah), then "pogroms" only were planned and even not were

committed! In other words, white Persians were exterminated along with their families for something they did not even do! Thus, the facts cited by Professor S. Lurie in defence of Jewish cruelty in no way justify it. And even if the Persian Empire had laws identical to those of the Theosian state, then Haman's actions in trying to prevent a coup d'état were entirely in keeping with the spirit of the times, and the Jews had no reason to complain about their fate. The Persian Empire gave them a place under the sun, and the Jews, in "gratitude," prepared a coup d'état and the destruction of the strong men of that nation. Moreover, they not only prepared but also successfully carried out the coup, destroying the flower of the Persian Empire's nation and getting their hands on the enormous wealth of the destroyed people...

Many nations and peoples, not to mention tribes, were wiped out for lesser "transgressions," but for some reason the Jews did not raise a cry about this, and they themselves repeatedly did the same, as can be seen from the events described in the Book of Joshua, and not only there! The Old Testament is replete with examples of genocide carried out by the Jews against other tribes and peoples. The "fault" of the inhabitants of the city of Jericho was only that they were, to their misfortune, rich, and also that God Yahweh gave their wealth and land to the Jews. The Jews in this city killed all the women and children, with the exception of the traitorous harlot Rahab. And this city was far from the only one where the Jews acted in this way. One need only read the Old Testament carefully, which the Jews have already thoroughly cleaned up, removing some
"sensitive" passages that could provoke undesirable reactions from the Gentiles.

The Jews, or rather those behind them, knew perfectly well why they needed to scatter throughout the world. In any country or empire, the Jews, who had a fairly large starting capital, which they constantly replenished using the "methods" mentioned above, quickly **DISPLACED** the "native" parasites from the parasitic niches of the socio-economic systems, as the latter could not compete with Jewish capital. Thus, when they arrived in a new country, the Jews seized the "native" parasitic niches, such as

buying and selling stolen goods, speculating in food, slave trade, lending money at interest and on collateral. Using the "institution of Jewish brides," they got quite close to those in power and even penetrated the structures of power themselves, as is clearly shown in the Book of Esther. And similar things happened in almost every country that accepted "unfortunate" wanderers who had "lost" their homeland. Gradually, the number of countries and empires where they occupied parasitic niches grew larger and larger (see **Fig. 34)**. If there is one thing the Jews have mastered, it is the art of shedding tears. They are truly great hypocrites. When it was to their advantage, or in the face of mighty power, the Jews lay lower than the grass, but as soon as only some people "relaxed" or
"turn their backs" on them, they were immediately struck. And when the people who had welcomed them into their "home" found themselves in dire straits, they were the first to show their true colours, and... those colours were far from angelic...

Gradually, they gained more and more experience in what they were doing, developing their own style, tactics and strategy. I would like to focus on one Jewish tactic for achieving their goals, for which they used any
"convenient" situations, both natural and created by themselves. Persia once again became the victim of another Jewish experiment. A convenient situation arose again in Persia at the end of the 5th century AD during the reign of Shah Kavad. At that time, **JEWS FROM THE TRIBE OF SIMON** lived in Persia. The end of the 5th century was unfavourable for Persia. For several years in a row, nature presented very unpleasant surprises — natural disasters, drought, swarms of locusts, all of which led to several years of poor harvests. This created a situation where the common people were starving. Prices for bread and other foodstuffs skyrocketed, becoming simply unaffordable for most of the poor.

In order to feed their hungry children, people were forced to sell their simple gold and silver jewellery to Jewish moneylenders for a pittance. But the poor had little jewellery, and sooner or later, there came a time when there was nothing left to sell to the moneylender in order to buy bread for hungry children at the exorbitant prices set by those same **JEWS,**

ТРАДИЦИОННО КОНТРОЛИРОВАЛИ ТОРГОВЛЮ WITH BREAD. For the Jews, national disasters were always a great opportunity to make **EXTRA PROFITS**; they had absolutely no compassion for the Gentiles. According to Jewish traditions, they considered any non-Jew to be lower than an animal (read the Torah, the Talmud, and even the Old Testament). When mothers have nothing to feed their children, when fathers see their children dying of hunger, and wives sell themselves to save them from starvation... And at such a time, people appear who begin to tell these mothers and fathers that while their children are starving, the aristocrats are fat with fat, that their children are not starving and dying, etc. And that, in general, all **EVIL** is **in WEALTH,** that **ALL PEOPLE are BROTHERS, EQUAL,** and that it is necessary **to TAKE AWAY THE WEALTH OF THE ARISTOCRATS AND FAIRLY DISTRIBUTE AMONG EVERYONE** EQUALLY... And what is particularly curious is that it was mainly the Jews living in Persia at that time who were shouting about this. And what is most interesting

— They spoke **the TRUTH**, BUT... **NOT THE WHOLE TRUTH**! The truth is always the truth, even if it is not the whole truth, some would say, especially the Jews. But they themselves always tell only the truth that is "for some reason" beneficial to them, and keep silent about the truth that is not beneficial to them! Indeed, the children of aristocrats did not die of hunger, nor did they even swell with hunger. But those same children of aristocrats, like the aristocrats themselves, died on the battlefields defending their country from enemies, while the children of peasants and artisans worked peacefully in their fields, enjoyed life and... did not die. And this prosperity for ordinary people continued as long as it was the aristocrats and their children who paid for it with their lives.

Indeed, there were degenerates among the aristocrats who were indifferent to the lives of the common people and did not care whether children were starving or not. But there were also many who opened their granaries to the poor, but their granaries were not bottomless, and they could not give everything away in one day. Because tomorrow would be another day, and tomorrow the children would want to eat just as much as today. And it is always necessary to think about tomorrow today. And although the granaries were open to the common people, the people were already thinking not about bread, but about how to "restore" justice. But the rich Jews,

who controlled the bread trade and bread prices, "for some reason" did not open their bread barns to the starving, but only profited from them, taking away their last savings for a piece of bread for their starving children! And not only did they take away their last savings, but they also set exorbitant prices for bread and other foodstuffs, earning super profits from this, and they became fabulously rich from this — **THE JEWS, NOT THE PERSIAN ARISTOCRATS!**!!!

At this time, Vizier Mazdak, the Shah's favourite, who was married to a Jewish woman, staged a coup d'état. In the summer of 6000 SMZ (491 AD), he proposed his own programme for overcoming the crisis. His "programme" had two parts — philosophical and economic. The philosophy behind his position was quite simple. The kingdom of justice is the kingdom of light and goodness, the realm of will and reason, while evil is the realm of spontaneity and irrationality. And he draws a simple conclusion from all this. To build a "rational" world, very little is needed — take wealth from the rich and distribute it to the poor. **The Jewish Exarch Marzutra** and **the entire Jewish clan of the poor** "joined" Mazdak's uprising**.** It was

these people became Mazdak's main support, and it was they who set about restoring "trampled justice." The restoration of justice was carried out in two stages. **THE FIRST STAGE — TO TAKE WEALTH** from the rich. **THE SECOND STAGE — TO DISTRIBUTE**

THE CONFISCATED WEALTH to the needy poor. The oddities began already in the first stage.

THE "**REVOLUTIONARIES" — THE JEWS** decided thatit was they **SHOULD** "**IN** THE NAME OF **THE NAME**" **of the POOR**

RESTORE JUSTICE and jointly proceeded to confiscate the wealth of the Persian aristocracy, and, of course, did not forget to exterminate these "spawn of hell." But at the same time,

For some reason, the Jewish revolutionaries **did not include wealthy Jews** among the "spawn of hell," even though **their wealth had increased many times over**

increased many times over during several years of disaster for the Persian people. And although the rich Jews opposed Mazdak, they were expelled from Persia along with their wealth. At that time, almost all of the poor Jews went to work for Mazdak in the "state" and actively participated in the confiscation of wealth from the Persian

nobility. **THE JEWS FROM THE TRIBE OF SIMON** made enormous efforts and showed unprecedented self-sacrifice in the name of justice. They spared neither themselves nor their time for the benefit of the Persian people. "Praise" and "glory" to them for this. The first stage of restoring "justice" went "without a hitch"! The time had come to implement the second stage of the Great Plan — the "fair" distribution of wealth among the needy people of the poor classes. And all **the NEEDY JEWS** received "their share" **of the WEALTH OF THE PERSIAN NOBILITY**. And "justice" **TRIUMPHED**!

EVERY POOR JEW RECEIVED a share of the wealth, and the Jewish leaders received a share proportional to their labours (in other words, a lot) for their hard work. **EVERY HUNGRY JEWISH CHILD STOPPED STARVING** and **was no** longer **dying** of hunger! **THE** "GREAT" **PERSIAN REVOLUTION OF JUSTICE FULFILLED** all tasks set before it!!! But "for some reason" the ungrateful Persian poor and the remnants of the Persian nobility did not appreciate these "achievements" of the revolution. Not only did they fail to appreciate them, but they also "organised" a counter-revolution, rallying behind Prince Khosrow, who in the summer of 6038 AD (529 CE) deposed his father Kavadh from the throne and brutally executed the vizier Mazdak, along with those of his supporters whom he managed to find. The fact is that most of the Jewish Mazdakites from the tribe of Simon, seeing the manifestation of "black" ingratitude on the part of the Persian people, did not wait for this black ingratitude to manifest itself on their own skin, but took and left the borders of Persia together with all the confiscated wealth of the Persian nobility. They could not "compromise" their high principles and **WERE FORCED TO LEAVE** their Persian "homeland" with great sadness! And so, they once again became "poor" wanderers without a homeland. The "poor" refugees from Persia went to the Caucasus, where they "rested" for a while with their Armenian "relatives". But the Persian Jews did not "rest" in the Caucasus for long. They left the lands of the Armenians and Alans and headed north, reaching the Khazar Kaganate by the middle of the 6th century AD (see **Fig. 35)**.

2.24. The creation of a parasitic state by the Jews. Khazar Khaganate

K the arrival of the Persian Jews in Khazaria, white Khazars and black Khazars lived quite amicably in this provincial state. The white Khazars were the ruling caste
professional warriors from the Slavic-Aryans, while the Black Khazars were the Turkic tribes who came to the lower reaches of the Ra River (Itil-Volga) from deep within Asia as refugees from Ancient China. They left their homeland following the Dinlin tribes, their allies in the struggle for independence against the ancient Chinese. In principle, the Black Khazars were representatives of the yellow race with an admixture of black. They had black, tarry hair, black eyes and dark skin. This is what gave rise to the name "black Khazars", as they looked very dark compared to the fair-haired and blue-eyed Slavic-Aryans. In any case, Khazaria existed as a multinational state in which people of the White and Yellow races coexisted peacefully. The same was true of all its neighbours. The Great Silk Road passed through the Khazar Khaganate, and this was very much to the liking of the Persian Jews from the tribe of Simon who had arrived there. The Mazdakite Jews were soon joined by their "compatriots" — wealthy anti-Mazdakite Jews who quietly left revolutionary Persia with all their riches. After leaving Persia, the wealthy Persian Jews settled in Rome (the Byzantine Empire), where they were accepted and given the opportunity to live and to "work". After the Great
"Persian" revolution, the Persians had no external enemies for quite a long time. The country was completely plundered, first by wealthy Jews who became anti-Mazdakites and calmly left revolutionary Persia with all their riches. Then the remaining wealth of the Persian nobility was "cleaned out" by the poor Jews of Exarch Mar-Zutra.

From a rich empire, Persia turned into a poor country, and after its agony in the summer of 6160 BC (651 AD), with the death of its last shah, Yezdegerd II, it ceased to exist. The Persian Empire, created by the Slavic-Aryans, the second Jewish

"bloodletting." One hundred and sixty years after the Mazdak revolt, Persia disappeared from the face of Midgard-Earth along with the last descendants of the Slavic-Aryans who had created this empire. Let me remind you that the first Jewish "bloodletting" in the Persian Empire took place in the 4th century BC during the time of the biblical Esther. By the way, "strangely enough," the day of celebration of the biblical Esther is now celebrated as International Women's Day! Quite curious, isn't it?! It turns out that on this day, only one woman is actually praised — the biblical Jewess Esther, thanks to whom the Jews then destroyed more than seventy-five thousand white Persians — strong men (the cream of the nation) along with their wives and children! In other words, it celebrates the genocide of white Persians carried out by the Jews, which was only made possible by the Jews' use of a new tactic — the "institution of Jewish brides"! And it was this day that the godless Bolsheviks made one of their main holidays after the victory of the "Russian" revolution of 1917! But this will happen in the distant future in relation to the events described, so let's not rush and return to the past of the Persian Empire...

During both the first and second "bloodletting," the Jews shed blood, both literally and figuratively, of the ruling caste of the Persian Empire — the descendants of the Slavic-Aryans who created this state. **TWO TYPES OF BLOOD** were shed**: RED BLOOD,** human blood, through **the GENOCIDE OF THE WHITE PERSIANS,** and **GOLDEN** BLOOD**,** without which the socio-economic organism of the Empire, like that of any other country, could not exist **НЕ В СОСТОЯНИИ.** Между первым иудейским "bloodletting" and the second Jewish "bloodletting" a thousand years passed! The first Jewish "bloodletting" took place **AT THE END OF THE PENULTIMATE NIGHT OF SVAROG**, at the most difficult time before dawn , and the second, finishing off the Jewish "bloodletting" occurred **IN THE SECOND HALF OF THE PENULTIMATE DAY OF SVAROG**, when the evolutionary "Sun" still "shines", but no longer "warms" as strongly as at dawn. The destruction by the Jews of the human "glue" of the Persian Empire, with simultaneous thorough release

of the state's "blood" — gold and silver — did their job. The Persian Empire, created by the labours of the Slavic-Aryans, died...

Meanwhile, life went on. New states arose on the ruins of the Persian Empire, created mainly by Semites — people of the grey subrace, descendants of ancestors common to the Jews — the Hyksos. The Arab states and their rulers, which arose on the ruins of the Persian Empire, nevertheless continued its policy, beginning to actively wage war against the Roman Empire (the Byzantine Empire). The Romans accepted the anti-Mazdakite Jews, and it would seem that the latter should have been at least grateful to them for this. But the Jewish "gratitude" turned out to be very strange:

Meanwhile, Byzantium was fighting a desperate war against the Arabs. The Jews, who had found refuge in Byzantium, should have been helping the Byzantines. But they helped in a rather strange way. Secretly agreeing with the Arabs, the Jews OPENED THE GATES of the cities at night and let in Arab warriors. They SLAUGHTERED THE MEN and SOLD THE WOMEN AND CHILDREN into slavery. The Jews, having bought the slaves cheaply, resold them at a considerable profit for themselves.
themselves. This could not have pleased the Greeks. But, deciding not to make new enemies, they limited themselves to suggesting that the Jews leave. Thus, in the lands of the Khazars appeared and a second group of Jews —
Byzantine... .[111]

The Jews opened the gates of Byzantine cities at night — an interesting form of "gratitude," isn't it? The Romans themselves were famous for their cunning, but even for them such betrayal and treachery was excessive. And Emperor Heraclius II suggested that the Jews leave the country. This happened in the middle of the 7th century AD (see **Fig. 36)**. And the Roman Jews, who a little over a hundred years earlier had found refuge in Roman lands after leaving the Persian Empire, went not just anywhere, but to Khazaria, where the Mazdakite Jews had arrived a hundred years before these events.

And within Khazaria, the former "enemies" — the Mazdakite Jews and the anti-Mazdakite Jews — peacefully reunited after the "tragic" division of the tribe of Simeon into two parts, which followed the Mazdak uprising. Thus, the Jews of the tribe of Simeon became united again in the vastness of Khazaria. The arrival of the Mazdakite Jews in

Khazaria can be easily explained. Except for the north, they simply had nowhere else to flee from the "ungrateful" Persians, who did not "appreciate" the ideas of "brotherhood" and "social equality", which they "free of charge", simply "as a gift" offered fighters for "Justice" — the Jews. But why did the anti-Mazdakite Jews from Rome "suddenly" decide to move northeast? Was it really just because they wanted to reunite with their relatives?

The answer is much more prosaic. **Khazaria** was located on **the Great Silk Road** — whoever controlled Khazaria sat, literally and figuratively, on a gold mine! And the Jews of the tribe of Simonov not could "pass by" such temptation.

Having "lightened" the pockets of the Persians and Romans, as well as the state treasuries of these wealthy empires, the Jews of this tribe of Israel arrived in Khazaria, "burdened" with gold and silver. The "experience" acquired in the Persian Empire was of no use to Khazaria. Naturally, in Khazaria, with such capital, they quickly drove the native parasites out of their parasitic economic niches. They did this everywhere. But this was **NOT ENOUGH** for them**!** Trade in general, and not just the slave trade, a traditional Jewish source of superprofits (parasitic trade), could become the golden "key", in both the literal and figurative sense, that could open the "secret door" to even faster enrichment than anything the Jews had done before.

Another Night of Svarog was approaching — a time coveted by the Jews, when it was easy to "push" the right "buttons" of human animal nature and, by manipulating this, achieve their cherished goals — the accumulation of gold and silver. Khazaria was precisely that cherished "door" for the Jews, which could open up access to the fulfilment of the task set in the first stage. And that is precisely why it was Khazaria that the Mazdakite Jews "accidentally" came to first in the middle of the 6th century CE, followed by the Anti-Mazdakite Jews after a brief stop in the Roman Empire (Byzantium) in the middle of the 7th century CE. Having merged again together after a hundred years of "unbearable" for them "separation" and fragmentation, the "poor" wanderers without a homeland began to implement their next grandiose plan. The first "echelon" in the Jewish offensive against the still unsuspecting

suspecting Khazaria was the institution of Jewish brides. Specially trained in sexual magic, Jewish women formed
the "vanguard" of the attackers. This Jewish "weapon" always worked without fail. Only this time, the strategy and tactics were somewhat different. Giving their most beautiful sisters, daughters, and sometimes even their own wives, trained in the magic of sex, to the highest nobility of Khazaria as wives, concubines, or sex slaves, the Jews set about their plan. Over time, more and more Khazar nobles took Jewish women as wives, having heard about their special "talents" and "skills." At a time when Jewish men, with their vast resources of gold and silver, were displacing local social parasites and merchants from their niches, Jewish women were giving birth to children for the Khazar nobility who, according to Jewish law**,** were **JEWS and** were raised by their mothers as Jews, **ACCORDING TO JEWISH TRADITIONS,** but **INHERITED** THEIR POSITION IN THE SOCIAL SYSTEM OF KHAZARIA **FROM THEIR FATHERS.** In Khazaria, as everywhere else in the Slavic-Aryan Empire, nationality was determined by the father, not the mother, due to the fact that the male Y chromosome dominates in the white race. This is exactly what the Jews counted on in their plan. Even a boy carrying the Y chromosome of the White Race, carried by a Jewish woman with two active X chromosomes, is born with an already suppressed Y chromosome. The Jews knew this, but no one else did. Very few people knew and know what happened to that part of the Hyksos who nevertheless fulfilled the task set before them by the Dark Forces and reached the New Paradise in the Land of Kush...

Thus, children born to Jewish women began to appear in the upper echelons of the Khazar nobility, inheriting not only their fathers' property but also **their status**. This was precisely what the Zionist "wise men" needed. The special status of these children, born of mixed marriages with Jewish women, allowed them not only to occupy a high position in the Khazar hierarchy, but also to help their kinsmen obtain trading rights. Gradually, there were so many Jews by mother among the upper nobility of Khazaria that they began to directly interfere in Khazar traditions. First, one of the leaders named Bulan restored Judaism among his fellow Jews in the year 6239 from S.M.Z.H. (730 AD), and by

the beginning of the 9th century CE, the Khazar Jews added political power to their economic power. In the year 6308 of the Khazar calendar (799 CE), Bulán's direct descendant, the Khazar military leader Obadiah, staged a coup d'état and turned the khagan into an obedient puppet. From that moment on, the khagan became merely a sacred state symbol and, in the eyes of the ordinary Khazars, the embodiment of the power and wealth of Khazaria. At the same time, real power passed entirely into the hands of the Jewish king (bek) and his closest Jewish entourage. He (Obadiah) also made Judaism the state religion of Khazaria. The Khazar military aristocracy was a very powerful force and adhered to Vedic traditions. There were not yet many Jews among them, but... the time came, and the inevitable happened. Taking advantage of the fact that the khagan from the Ashina clan was sacred to the common Khazars, and relying on the Khazar nobility of Jewish origin, Obadiah, with the help of mercenaries — the Pechenegs and the Guz — unleashed a bloody civil war.

After a long civil war with the invaders, the Khazar Turks were defeated. Some of them were slaughtered along with women and children, while others left their homeland and settled in what is now Hungary. After winning the civil war, the Khazar Jews imposed heavy taxes on the ordinary Khazars. After all, they had to pay mercenaries for their "services" in enslaving the Khazars, who had provided these "unfortunate" refugees with a place under the sun. Those Khazars who remained alive and did not leave their homeland were turned by the Jews into real slaves without rights, forbidden under threat of death to possess weapons or learn how to use them. Once again, the Jews "repaid" the people who had given them refuge in a very peculiar way. The only question that arises is: where and from whom were they fleeing? The fact is that they were not fleeing from anyone, but only using this as a cover to carry out their **MINIMUM PROGRAMME — THE ACCUMULATION OF INITIAL CAPITAL** through the seizure of parasitic economic niches.

Having seized real power, the Jews turned Khazaria into a parasitic state. Controlling the caravan routes and, first and foremost, the Great Silk Road, the Khazar Jews completely took control of trade between the West and the East, between the South and the North, that is, all trade routes passing through

Khazaria. This was precisely **the PURPOSE OF THE JEWS' ARRIVAL IN KHAZARIA**:

"...Unlike the Khazars, by the 9th century, the Jews had become actively involved in the international trade system of the time. The caravans travelling from China to the West belonged mainly to Jews. And trade with China in the 8th-9th centuries was the most profitable occupation. The Tang dynasty, seeking to replenish its coffers, which were emptying due to the maintenance of a large army, allowed silk to be exported from the country. Jewish caravans travelled to China in search of silk. The route passed through the steppes of the Uyghurs and further through Semirechye, past Lake Balkhash, to the Aral Sea, to the city of Urgench. The crossing of the Ustyurt Plateau was very difficult. Then the caravans crossed the Yaik River and reached the Volga. Here, weary travellers were greeted with rest, abundant food and entertainment. The caravanners were delighted by the delicious Volga fish and fruit, milk and wine, musicians and beautiful women. And the Jewish merchants who ruled the economy of the Volga region accumulated treasures, silk and slaves. Then the caravans moved on, reaching Western Europe: Bavaria, Languedoc, Provence, and, crossing through the Pyrenees, they ended their long journey to Muslim sultans of Cordoba and Andalusia... . [112]

Almost complete control of the caravan routes passing through Khazaria allowed the Jews **to PRACTICALLY CREATE A TRADING MONOPOLY**. The Jews began to control the purchase prices and sale prices of imported and purchased goods. The Jewish trade "union" allowed them **to AGREE AMONG THEMSELVES** ON **PURCHASE PRICES** and **SELLING PRICES.**
As a result, both **the PRODUCERS OF PURCHASED GOODS** and **the CONSUMERS** of those goods were **FORCED TO ACCEPT THEIR TERMS**. AND naturally, **PURCHASE**
WERE **MINIMAL**, while **THE PRICES OF THE GOODS THEY SOLD WERE MAXIMAL**.

As a result, the Jews received **EXTRA PROFITS** at the expense of **ROBBERY** and **OF PRODUCERS**, and **OF BUYERS**. IN the hands of the Jews, **TRADE** became a **PARASITIC OCCUPATION**. In addition, moving their goods from country to country, Jewish merchants established their bases in these countries. These Jewish trading bases in different countries became their future springboards for the economic enslavement of these countries. Through these

their trading bases, the Jews began to slowly, like sand, seep into the socio-economic systems of the empires and states that interested them. It was they who "inoculated" corruption wherever they appeared, corrupting officials with their generous "gifts," thanks to which they obtained special privileges for themselves, which, again, gave them additional superprofits. With virtually unlimited financial resources, they presented such "gifts" — bribes — in such quantities that even the native social parasites could not withstand the competition with them for long and "dropped out of the race," allowing them to reap all the benefits. When the civil war in China led to the silk "river" turning into a small "stream," the Khazar Jews found a way out of this situation as well:

"...The catastrophe that befell the caravan route from China to Spain — the 'Silk Road' — naturally affected Khazaria as well. But the energetic Khazar merchants, led by their ruler, whose title was 'bek' or 'malik', found a way out. Their troops moved north. Going up the Volga, the Khazar warriors defeated and subjugated the Kama (Volga) Bulgaria. Further north lay the endless lands that were called Biarmiya in the Norwegian sagas and Great Perm in the Russian chronicles.

It was here that the Rakhnodites (translated as "those who know the way") merchants organised their trading settlements — trading posts. The forests of Biarmiya provided precious sable, marten and ermine furs. Not only that, but the Rakhnodites organised ***CHILD TRADE****. And once again, caravans set off with furs for the Arab nobility and slaves for the harems of Muslim rulers. The sultans and emirs of the Baghdad Caliphate valued slave warriors ("sakaliba") more than hired*

. [113]

Thus, the Khazar Jews "saddled" all the main trade routes of Eurasia (**Fig. 37**).

2.25. The beginning of the creation of a supranational parasitic social system by the Jews

The parasitic state — Jewish Khazaria — turned into A "cancerous tumour" in the lower reaches of the RA River (Itil-Volga), which spread its "metastases" — trading posts and settlements — to virtually every country in Europe and Asia. And this "cancerous tumour" began to "grow" very quickly, filling itself with the "life juices" of all these countries — gold and silver. By the end of the 10th century, this "tumour" on the body of earthly civilisation had reached a critical size. In almost every country Eurasia , the Jews seized parasitic economic niches of socio-economic systems of these states (**Fig. 38**). Only in countries where Slavic-Aryan Vedic positions prevailed did they fail to achieve significant success. Gradually, the Jews formed **SUPERNATIONAL, SUPRA-STATE PARASITIC SOCIAL SYSTEM**. In this parasitic socio-economic superstructure, the Jews were absolute rulers. A people with a religion that justified their parasitic activities and were raised by their leaders on ideas of superiority over all other peoples and nations were **the IDEAL TOOL** in the hands of the Dark Forces for the conquest of Midgard-Earth. Penetrating almost any country with trade caravans, they created new strongholds for economic enslavement. The parasitic network created by the Jews around the world became all more powerful and richer. This single parasitic "web" enveloped more and more countries. The financial resources of this parasitic system, created by the Jews through the plundering of empires, countries and parasitic trade, became so enormous that no empire or country was able to compete with it. But during the Dark Ages, the global parasitic system created by the Jews failed to reach the critical level at which the Jews could gain complete control over the civilisation of Midgard-Earth. Financially, this parasitic system could have led to economic chaos and the collapse of many countries and empires. But artificially created economic crises

were only temporary in nature, which nevertheless allowed the Jews to plunder these countries and empires.

Agriculture continued to be the basis of the socio-economic systems of the empires and countries of the so-called Dark Ages. And therefore, the classes that owned and cultivated the land continued to be decisive in socio-economic systems. Therefore, the parasitic system created by the Jews could only be a shadow, but in no way the basis for the socio-economic systems of empires and states. The Dark Forces behind the Jews understood this perfectly well and did not try to do what was initially doomed to failure. They demanded that their Jewish intermediaries do only what could really be useful to them.

At this stage of the parasitic system's development, only **CAPITAL ACCUMULATION** was possible, without which the second part of the plan was simply impossible to implement. In addition to parasitic trade, the Jews began to "develop" other economic niches from the categories of passive and social economic niches, with a long-term view to those that could be transformed into parasitic niches in the future, or that would allow them to influence and manipulate those in power who were not of Jewish origin. What are these passive niches that the Jews "developed" in parallel with parasitic trade? First and foremost, these are **ECONOMIC NICHES,** which **ARE NOT** "TIED" **TO**
A SPECIFIC TERRITORY. This is primarily due to the fact that Jews, for the reasons mentioned above, do not stay in one place for long. In addition, these are passive niches that make it easy to get close to or approach those in power.

Such passive economic niches include those related to medicine, entertainment, and management, both financial and real estate. All these economic niches allowed Jews to gain access to the personal secrets of those in power, discover their weaknesses and shortcomings, and, if necessary, remove undesirable individuals through their personal Jewish doctors. Some knowledge of the human body and organic and inorganic chemistry allowed Jewish doctors to cause symptoms of various diseases in those in power who interfered with their plans, leading to their death. By adding the necessary poisons to their drinks or food

the necessary poisons into their drinks or food, Jewish doctors ensured that no one would guess the real cause of death of a particular person. Especially considering that they themselves determined the causes of death of these people. Their knowledge of medicine allowed them to cure the right people of their illnesses, which earned them the reputation of Great Physicians. To cure those who "needed" to be cured or to "remove" those who needed to be removed... And to make sure that this is indeed the case, it is enough to read the letter from the rabbis of Constantinople:

> ***Letter from the rabbis of Constantinople***
>
> *Beloved brothers in Moses. We have received your letter informing us of the misfortunes and calamities you are enduring, for which we sympathise with you as if it had happened to us. Here is the advice of our greatest rabbis and satraps: you say "that the French king wants you to be Christians" — do so if you cannot do otherwise, but continue to keep the law of Moses in your hearts. They want to take away your property — make your children merchants, and with the help of trade you will take their goods. You complain that they are threatening your lives — let your children become doctors and pharmacists, and they will be able to destroy their health without fear of punishment. They are destroying your synagogues — try to ensure that your children become canons and acolytes, for then they can destroy their Church. As for the insults you have to endure, let your children become lawyers, notaries, and generally people who are involved in public affairs, and in this way you will rule over Christians, acquire their lands, and take revenge on them. Do not deviate from the advice we give you, for you will see from experience that from the humiliated you*
>
> [114]

And to make sure that this is not just another "slander" against the "poor" Jews, it is enough to look at the types of activities, which Jews "prefer" today all over the world, in order to draw a simple conclusion — European (and not only European) Jews, following the advice of their Jewish sages from Constantinople in the fifteenth century

They clearly listened. And in the twenty-first century, they were able to fully realise their legacy! And while the miraculous healings performed by Jewish doctors through a well-organised system of Jewish trading posts became known very quickly, for obvious reasons, the
"help" in the transmigration of souls to a "better" world was "modestly" kept quiet. The Jews used their trading network of trading posts very successfully for propaganda among their fellow Jews, "modestly" concealing and often deliberately distorting the facts about the successes of doctors of other nationalities and about who taught Jewish doctors their art. According to Jewish beliefs, reflected in their "holy" books, everything created by gentiles (non-Jews) belongs to the Jews, and therefore it has always been the norm for them to pass off someone else's achievements as their own. Social parasitism was transformed into personal parasitism...

One way or another, Jewish merchants artificially created an image of miracle workers for Jewish doctors, which undoubtedly aroused the interest of those in power, especially hints of possessing secret knowledge that could prolong life and rejuvenate. Practically no one was able to resist such "carrots." Such tactics allowed Jewish doctors to get into the inner circle of those in power and thus influence events in these countries through the state of their health. Naturally, this influence was exercised in the interests of the Jewish diaspora. To their credit, this method of reality correction was very effective and reliable.

Another "field" of application of power and investment of capital by the Jews was entertainment. The Jews quickly turned entertainment niches into parasitic ones. Controlling the slave trade of virtually the entire world, the Jews first and foremost created their own sex entertainment industry. The sex industry not only brought them huge profits, but also contributed to the awakening and development of **the** most **base instincts** and sexual perversions in people, especially, again, in those in power. The sex industry was used by the Jews to identify and develop certain **SEXUAL PATHOLOGIES** or **PERVERSIONS** in those in power**.** Any sexual deviation in those in power was nurtured, brought to its maximum, and... the "client"

was ready. By penetrating the secret dark corners of a person's soul in this way, or even creating them, the Jews gained, if not complete power over such a person, then at least significant influence over them. Gradually, they became the shadow of most rulers and through this influenced politics in their own interests.

Thus, Jewish trading posts became centres of economic and political enslavement of countries. And the centre, the "heart" of this parasitic system, was the Khazar Kaganate, controlled by the Jews. By the middle of the 10th century, the Khazar Kaganate had reached its peak. By controlling trade routes, the Jews concentrated enormous financial resources in their hands. Through the trading posts they had established, the Jews became increasingly active in interfering in the socio-economic life of the countries where these trading posts were located. In principle, these trading posts were territories of the Khazar Khaganate on the lands of these countries, since Jewish laws applied in them (the trading posts), rather than the laws of the countries in which they were located. In fact, they were states within states. And although the size of the territories controlled by the Jews was small, they very often possessed financial power many times greater than the countries and empires on whose lands they were located. And if necessary, they could obtain virtually unlimited financial support from trading posts in other countries and from the
their "headquarters" — the Khazar Khanate.

The Khazar Khaganate reached its peak of power in the middle of the 10th century. It was at this time that the last Night of Svarog began on Midgard-Earth, covering it with its dark veil starting in the summer of 6496 SMZ (988 CE). Quite a strange
"coincidence," isn't it? But considering how the Jews flocked to Khazaria two centuries before the events described and the fact that they created the first parasitic state in Khazaria, it becomes abundantly clear that this was no "accident." And if we consider that the Khazar Khaganate was located practically on the border between Europe and Asia, in the very heart of the Slavic-Aryan lands, even the idea of a coincidence becomes simply absurd. And it is difficult to imagine what would have come of it if it weren't for the Grand Prince of Kiev —

Svyatoslav. Grand Prince Svyatoslav grew up to be **a BRILLIANT WARRIOR**, and it was he who was able to defeat the Jewish Khazar Khaganate — a parasitic state in the summer of 6472 BC (964 AD). It was thanks to Svyatoslav that the Dark Forces were unable to completely enslave the Russian Land at the very beginning of the Night of Svarog, as they had planned. Moreover, Kievan Rus' was only a small part of the Russian lands. Twenty-four years before the onset of the Night of Svarog, Grand Prince Svyatoslav destroyed the main "cancerous tumour" of the parasitic system created by the Jews — the Khazar Khaganate! It is difficult to imagine how the civilisation of Midgard-Earth would have developed if the parasitic state of the Khazar Kaganate had continued to exist! Especially during the Night of Svarog! After all, the creation of this Jewish parasitic state in the centre of the lands **of the WHITE RACE** was far **from ACCIDENTAL!**

It is quite possible that the continued existence of this parasitic state during the last Night of Svarog would have led to the destruction of the White Race or the complete enslavement of all that remained of it. The possibility of events developing according to such a scenario is not far-fetched. Future events, even without the parasitic Jewish state, fully confirm this. And what happened in the future was brought about by the actions of the remaining "metastases" — offshoots of the Khazar Kaganate that were not destroyed by Prince Svyatoslav. These "metastases" were Jewish trading posts, which were in fact states within states. These Jewish trading settlements were surrounded by fortified walls by the Jews themselves . On night the gates of these
The "settlements," which were called Jewish ghettos, were closed, and no one was allowed in or out until morning. The gates and walls of these Jewish "trading" posts were guarded by Jewish soldiers, and behind the walls, Jewish laws were enforced and rabbis ruled. So, no one specifically settled the Jews in separate ghettos; they themselves created a city within a city and hid from all other residents of the city behind their fortress walls. Apparently, they had reasons to hide behind these walls...

After the destruction of the Khazar Khaganate, the Jews left the territory of modern Russia and scattered across different countries once again. But as

inheritance from the Khazar Khaganate, they retained microstates within states — Jewish trading posts, which, by the time of the destruction of the Khazar Khaganate, in most cases had already turned into shadow states within states and exerted a powerful influence on the economy and politics of the countries in which they were located. Unfortunately, even without the support of the main "tumour"
— the Khazar Khaganate, which would be more correctly called the Jewish Khaganate, from the middle of the 8th century these parasitic
"growths" on the socio-economic organisms of countries continued their actions to destroy the Vedic foundations of the White Race. This was particularly evident on the outskirts of the Slavic-Aryan Empire, where genetics brought in by outcasts in the past had undergone changes that made the carriers of these genetics most vulnerable and susceptible to parasitism and the negative influence of the Night of Svarog.

The Dark Forces and their faithful Jewish servants understood perfectly well that as long as the White Race had a Vedic worldview, **it would be IMPOSSIBLE** to subjugate the Slavic-Aryan peoples. They understood this long ago, and that is why, using a ready-made recipe — the Egyptian cult of Osiris — the Jews began to carry the deadly "virus" of the religion of slaves with them from country to country. The first victims of this ideological weapon were the closest relatives of the Jews — other Semitic tribes — people of the grey subrace, whose Achilles' heel was the presence of black race genes in them. For the reasons described earlier, the genetics of the black race were most vulnerable to the actions of the Dark Forces.

In different countries and empires, the cult of Osiris may have had different names, but its essence remained unchanged. Only the name and title of the Son of God, who died for the sins of all mankind and promised paradise to his followers after death, changed. This cult was called the cult of Attis in Asia Minor, the cult of Adonis in Syria, the cult of Dionysius in the lands of Rome, and so on. All these cults were mirror images of the cult of Osiris. Only the name of the son of God was changed, and local
"exotic" elements and adjustments for the place and time when creating the "new" cult. Several millennia of using the cult of Osiris as a psychological weapon showed its effectiveness in

a slave-owning state. That is why the Jews offered this cult to all rulers who sought absolute power. The question may arise: why would the Jews help those in power in different countries to gain absolute power and help them maintain that power through religion?

There are several reasons for this "oddity."

Firstly, absolute power is usually sought by people with enormous personal ambitions who... do not possess the necessary qualities and characteristics that would match the level of their ambitions. In other words, these are people who carry within themselves **a NEGATIVE EVOLUTIONARY SKEW**. Such people are an excellent tool in the hands of the Dark Forces.

Secondly, the cults of Osiris, Attis, Adonis, Dionysus, and later Christ, brainwash people, turning them into slaves not only physically, but also spiritually. These cults, which are in fact cults of the same Osiris, regardless of the name they bear, instil in people the idea that everything that happens to them, including slavery, is nothing more than God's punishment for sins or God's test sent to man to test his faith. And if a person accepts all this without complaint, his reward will be eternal life in paradise...

Thirdly, these cults carry within them a "Trojan horse" — the idea of the chosen status of the Jewish people. Through these cults, people are led to believe that Jews are superior beings, supposedly chosen by God Himself to carry out His plans on Midgard-Earth.

Fourthly, most of those who had an evolutionary bias also had various pathological "weaknesses," which were skilfully cultivated in them by the same Jews through the "entertainment" system they controlled. Thus, these people were "hooked" on them and therefore easy to manipulate.

Fifthly, in order to seize legitimate power, these outcasts needed large amounts of money, which were "kindly" provided to them by the same Jews.

Thus, absolute power in the hands of people with an evolutionary bias allowed the Jews, who were usually behind such people, to systematically carry out **THEIR PROGRAMME**

MINIMUM — INITIAL CAPITAL ACCUMULATION.

The seizure of power, as the experience of the Khazar Khaganate showed, at the level of a slave-owning and early feudal system, was premature and could not last long under those conditions. The parasitic system very quickly revealed its true face

of the "chosen ones of God," which negatively affected the ability of the Jews to fulfil their "mission." The destruction of the Khazar Khaganate by Prince Svyatoslav showed the Jews and the Dark Forces behind them the premature nature of this type of activity. As a result, they had to change their tactics again. Until **CONTROL** over **MAJOR ACTIVE ECONOMIC NICHE** is become **ANONYMOUS**, **FACELESS**, Jews did not have the opportunity to move on to a direct seizure of power in various countries where their numbers were always insignificant compared to the indigenous population. Even in the Khazar Kaganate, they were only a small ruling class. Therefore, as long as **AGRICULTURE** constituted **the BASIS** of active economic niches, as long as **those who OWNED** and **CULTIVATED** this land were **the ones who DETERMINED** the socio-economic development of countries, **there was** NO way for the Jews to seize these countries and create a global parasitic system. At these stages of the socio-economic development of civilisation, they only carried out the first part of their plan — the accumulation of capital. The Dark Forces behind the Jews knew perfectly well what **ECONOMIC STAGES** any civilisation goes through in its development. And they were just waiting for this moment and preparing for it. And this preparation was **the PRIMARY ACCUMULATION OF CAPITAL.**

This is confirmed by the fact that the Jews acquired very little of the land wealth stolen from other peoples. If this did happen, it was only to buy at a low price and resell at a high price. In other words, they speculated on land, but never bought land for cultivation and food production. Most often, Jews became landowners when landowners mortgaged their land to Jews for loans, or when Jews took land from owners, when the latter could not repay

to repay their debts with crazy interest rates to their moneylenders on time.

The main goal of the Jews was to accumulate capital, and farming could not give them such superprofits as revolutions, wars, slave trade, entertainment industry, parasitic trade, and usury. Therefore, the Jews occupied parasitic economic niches wherever they appeared. Or they turned creative economic niches into parasitic ones, as they did with trade, or created new parasitic niches themselves. One way or another, scattering throughout the world, **the JEWS FULFILLED** the task set before them by the Dark Forces to prepare for the seizure of control over Midgard-Earth. And it was for this very purpose that they "fed" their protégés the idea of absolute power and religion to keep the masses in submission. The Vedic traditions of the White Race did not allow them to achieve their goal, and it was precisely **the VEDISM OF THE WHITE RACE,** which brought **ENLIGHTENMENT THROUGH KNOWLEDGE** to people and , that was **THE MAIN ENEMY OF THE JEWS AT THE STAGE OF CAPITAL ACCUMULATION**. That is why, along with the arrival in Khazaria and the creation of a parasitic Jewish state there, at almost the same time in Western Europe, the royal dynasty of the Rus-Merovingians was overthrown. In the summer of 6188 from S.M.Z.H. (679 AD), Dagobert II was killed with a spear while hunting during his sleep, and then Childeric II was deprived of power. Power was seized by the majordomos — the Pepinids. Power passed from the kings of the Rus to the majordomos, in other words, the stewards, who were backed by the same Jews with their capital:

"...The western branch of the Merovingians was exterminated during what is known as the 'REGICIDE PEPINIDE' (in essence, GENOCIDE of the superior race!), a small part (through the female line) merged with the Carolingians (most of whom were still FRANKS). The feudal revolution of the Capetians (11th century) was carried out by pro-Roman and Italian landowners. Since then, the FRANKS in France —

He is a vagrant, an Albigensian, an alchemist, a "cursed poet"! .[115]

This creates a strange situation: after the overthrow of the Merovingian dynasty in Western Europe, the very word FRANK becomes a household name! Especially such denial of the name of the Franks

is strange for France. A contradiction arises, but this contradiction is only at first glance:

"... The fact is that both the SLAVS and the RUS (as well as the FRANKS and the CELTS) belonged (from an ethnological point of view) to the same North Aryan ethnic group, today known as the VENEDES. In earlier times, the name mentioned by Strabo was more common — the Vindelici or Wendelici (and the Baltic Sea — Sinus Venedicus), with one of their names being the Franks (i.e. the free ones) and the other being SLAVS... [116]

In other words, Western Europe was ruled by **the** royal **SLAVIC DYNASTY OF THE RUS**, who were called **FRANKS** in those parts, i.e. **FREE**. This means that all the others were not free. And this does not necessarily mean that all the others were slaves. Perhaps it only means that the ruling Merovingian dynasty was a dynasty of conquerors-Rus who came to the lands of the outcasts of the White Race (as mentioned earlier) and restored the Vedic worldview in those lands. Then the genocide of the Merovingian royal family and all the Frankish Rus who belonged to the so-called First Race becomes understandable. Then it becomes clear why the coup of the majordomos was supported by the high priests of the cult of Dionysus, who were backed by the same Jews.

The First Race should be understood as the evolutionary position of the Rus caste in the Slavic-Aryan hierarchy. People **who ACHIEVED ENLIGHTENMENT THROUGH KNOWLEDGE** and managed to overcome the evolutionary phase of intelligent animals became and were called **RUS**. These people were the cream of the nation, embodying the best qualities of the people. It is also interesting that in the Frankish Russian language, the concept of tsar was directly related to the cult of the Sun, and the word prince — **KЪNAZ** in the proto-language (i.e. at the genetic level) means **"TO PERFECTION (REFINEMENT) OF THE EARTH**" or simply, **" " ЌЪНАЗЬ — "SECRECY (REFINEMENT) LAND**! (transcription by Grinevich G. S.) And it was precisely from among the Slavic-Aryan Rus princes, regardless of where they were located, that rulers and kings were chosen. In the case of Western Europe, the Frankish Rus' were placed above the conquered tribes of outcasts from the Slavic-Aryan tribes, which led to their initial separation from

all others and the creation of the Merovingian dynasty. It is also interesting that the Frankish Rus communicated among themselves in their own language, which was significantly different from Celtic and was... **SANSKRIT,** or more correctly, the **RUS** language**,** in the modern understanding of the word. But more on that later. For now, let's return to the events under consideration...

An interesting picture emerges. Almost simultaneously with the arrival of the Jews in Khazaria, the royal dynasty of the First Race, the Merovingians, who held Vedic positions, was overthrown in Western Europe. The stewards of the overthrown dynasty who seized power had direct ties to the Jews. Once in power, they allowed the Jews to live in their countries according to their own laws, in other words, they allowed the creation of Jewish mini-states within their own. In addition, under the Carolingians, the Jews received numerous privileges, which remained in these countries until the 11th century, when the feudal revolution of the landowners took place and the Capetian dynasty came to power. Under the Capetians, **the PERSECUTION OF THE JEWS** began**.** But for more than four centuries, the Jews had the opportunity to accumulate their initial capital with the full support of the rulers of Western Europe, who were connected to them.
"by the hands and feet." Simultaneously with the freedoms granted to the Jews under the Carolingians, **the GENOCIDE of** the Russian Merovingian dynasty and the entire military caste of free **RUSSIANS**, also known as Franks, took place. In Western Europe, the Jews were already doing the same thing with someone else's hands that they had done in Ancient Persia in the 5th century BC and in Persia in the 6th century AD — **the GENOCIDE** of the highest military caste of the Slavic-Aryans, in other words, the same **RUS people.**

It turns out that the goal of the Jews during the phase of capital accumulation was **the GENOCIDE of the RUS**, who constituted **the FLOWER OF THE WHITE RACE**, in whom the best genes of the White Race were concentrated. And the nature **of SOCIAL PARASITES,** which is what the Dark Forces really are, manifests itself primarily in the destruction of the carriers of the best genes, healthy genes that ensure the preservation and evolution of humans as a species of living organisms. Thus, through their real actions, not fictional achievements, clearly show which master they serve —

The Dark Forces of the Cosmos, who chose them on Midgard-Earth as conduits for their plans.

With the advent of the feudal era in Western Europe, the Jews continued to refine their strategy and tactics for accumulating primary capital. Their time had not yet come, but they and their masters waited patiently for their hour, although it would be more accurate to say that they waited and did everything possible to hasten the arrival of that "hour". But as long as the foundation of the socio-economic systems on Midgard-Earth was active niches, primarily related to land cultivation, they could not count on long-term success in a direct seizure of power. Many of the Jews, especially **the JEWISH ELITE,** turned into **SOCIAL PARASITES** and **CREATORS** and **THEY COULD NOT HAVE BEEN CREATORS** by definition.

Having lost the Khazar Khaganate in the 10th century, the Jews suffered a serious defeat, but their secret war did not end there. They slightly changed their tactics and strategy. When the Khazar Khaganate was destroyed, the Jews did not lose most of their plundered wealth.

Firstly, most of the riches they had plundered were distributed among their trading posts in different countries.

Secondly, their wealth in the Khazar Kaganate itself was mainly in the form of gold and silver.

Therefore, even before the defeat of the Khazar mercenaries, the Khazar Jews had taken most of their wealth out of the khaganate. The time had come for more "subtle" work. The time for open action had not yet come, as the defeat of the Khazar Khaganate clearly showed. And the Jews continued their movement towards their cherished goal — the enslavement of the entire Midgard-Earth... When feudalism was established in Western Europe, with landowners and labourers forming the basis of the socio-economic system, the Jews, in addition to their usual practices mentioned earlier, applied several new methods of enriching themselves at the expense of the local population. When arriving in a country, the Jews first presented rich gifts to the imperial family, the royal family, or the family of the duke, prince, count, baron — in other words, the family of the ruler of that country, regardless of the ruler's title.

Moreover, the gifts were not just any gifts, but very specific ones. Luxurious clothes and expensive jewellery. It would seem that there is nothing special about this, rich gifts to rulers in order to make a good impression and obtain permission to live and work in the lands of a given state. In other words, a bribe to curry favour. But this was done by ambassadors and merchants of all countries and peoples at all times, and then the logical question arises: why were the Jewish gifts so specific? The Jews would not have been Jews if even their gifts did not make them work for themselves, both literally and figuratively. Simply put, the Jews' gifts were brocade and silk garments richly embroidered with gold and silver, precious stones and pearls. But what was curious was that the Jews did not give their own rich national costumes as gifts, but rather costumes... accepted in the everyday life of these countries, with "small" additions. And these "small" additions were materials available mainly **ONLY to** Jewish merchants, and precious stones, the trade in which was, again, in the hands of the same Jews.

Thus, the Jewish "gifts" actually turned out to be
"Trojan horses," and here's why. When the imperial or royal or princely couple appeared before their courtiers in the clothes and jewellery gifted to them by the Jews, all the nobility of the empire, kingdom, principality, etc., tried not to lag behind them and... turned to the same Jews to purchase appropriate clothes and jewellery for themselves. And here the Jews, having complete control, asked the aristocrats for their goods **PRICES, IN MANY TIMES EXCEEDING**
REAL. The Jews' near-total monopoly on trade in these countries allowed them to set virtually any price they wanted, since no one knew the purchase prices and no one else had the necessary materials and precious stones. And the clothes were sewn by the same Jewish tailors, and the jewellery was made by the same Jewish jewellers. In other words, the aristocrats had no choice but to accept the "game" on the terms set. The Jews played on the aristocrats' sense of dignity and pride. For most aristocrats, preserving the honour of their family was sometimes more important than their own lives. And complying with

the requirements of court etiquette was an important factor for aristocrats in maintaining their family honour.

Thus, gifts of lavish clothing and jewellery to crowned heads led the nobility of the country or empire to order similar clothing and jewellery from the Jews for themselves, paying many times over for it. In addition, through bribed nobles of the same crowned heads, the Jews "unobtrusively" instilled in them the idea that enlightened monarchs should patronise the arts, hold balls, and organise lavish hunts and outings. And what monarch does not want to be known as an enlightened ruler? With rare exceptions, monarchs of large and small countries and empires wanted to leave their descendants with the image of an enlightened person and... began to organise balls and hunts for their subjects, at which they themselves appeared in costumes and jewellery given to them by the Jews. Following their example, noble aristocrats did the same, trying to outdo each other. Each monarch also tried to outdo his neighbouring monarchs so that he alone, and no one else, would be awarded the title of the most enlightened monarch!

It would seem that there is nothing wrong with leaving a "mark" in history as an enlightened monarch, a patron of the arts, but the question is how this is done! The balls of the crowned heads, the clothes and jewellery of the aristocrats cost a fortune in gold and silver coins, which were taken from the treasuries of these crowned heads and aristocrats and "flowed" into the bottomless pockets of Jewish merchants! After most of the aristocrats had "renewed" their wardrobes and the jewellery of their wives and daughters in this way, the Jews presented the crowned heads with new "gifts" for the next ball — even more luxurious outfits and even more unique jewellery. And everything repeated itself again. The aristocrats opened their treasuries again and... once again, the clinking gold and silver coins changed hands. Everything has its limits, and sooner or later, the treasuries were emptied. But everyone was already involved in this "game," and no one wanted to lose face.

The "old" clothes and jewellery were no longer suitable, and they began to be taken to Jewish moneylenders, who gave them negligible prices. In order to "find" new funds, new taxes were introduced,

Real estate was mortgaged, and sooner or later, both royalty and aristocrats found themselves bound hand and foot by their debts to the Jews. Once this stage was reached, the Jews "offered" their debtors a "simple" way out of their predicament. The crowned heads were offered to cancel all debts in exchange for a small favour. This
"small favour" consisted solely of allowing Jewish merchants to follow the victorious army and buy up everything that the valiant warriors wished to sell for gold and silver coins.

But what valiant army are these "kind" Jews talking about? After all, we are talking about debts! What does the army have to do with it, and why are the Jews asking for permission to follow it and for the right to buy things? The army does not march victoriously through its own territory; such a march is only possible through the lands of its neighbours. And for this, one needs "only" **to DECLARE WAR on** one neighbour or another**.** After all, this is such a
"trifle" for a valiant monarch, who has always dreamed of glorifying his name with great deeds, and what could be "better" than the glory of a great commander? And the fact that the treasury is empty is no problem. The "kind" Jews are ready to give money for the war, and the valiant monarch will repay them with his trophies. And the "valiant" monarch had no choice but to start a war with one of his neighbours, since it is always easy to find a reason to start a war. In the worst- , one can and come up with a reason. In the case, if
the "valiant" monarch does not wish to do the "good" Jews such a small favour, then they (the Jews) will be "FORCED" to ask him to settle with them according to the debt receipts, otherwise they will have nothing to feed their children
to feed their children.

Thus, the "poor" monarch finds himself completely dependent on the "kind" Jews, who, by blackmailing him in this way, achieve what they wanted — the start of military action. Any war means super profits for merchants. Super profits also come from military supplies, which are provided by
a "wide field" for financial machinations, and... super profits are also generated from the monopoly obtained by the Jews on the purchase of military trophies, including prisoners of war and captured civilians. The Jews **have ALWAYS CONTROLLED THE SLAVE TRADE**, and not
that alone brought them super profits. Suffice it to recall that

traditionally, after the capture of a city, the soldiers of the victorious army were given the right to loot for three days... And that's when the "kind" Jewish buyers appeared, who immediately offered to relieve the soldiers of their military spoils, exchanging them for hard cash. Usually, the inhabitants of cities hid their gold and silver first, which was not so easy to find. Of course, the soldiers did not stand on ceremony with the defeated, and if they came across richly dressed people or those who lived in wealthy houses, they (the soldiers) did not shy away from torture as a means of loosening tongues. Of course, if they found that whom it was
"loosen" their tongues. And although they were sometimes "lucky" in this endeavour, more often than not their spoils were not gold or silver coins, but women's jewellery and valuable items from the houses they robbed. Therefore, their looted "legal" spoils were quite cumbersome, and the only way out of the situation was to get rid of these spoils as quickly as possible before going on a campaign. This is where the "kind" Jews came in, buying the spoils from the victors and giving them hard cash in return. But there was a certain peculiarity to this "Jewish kindness." The Jews gave very little hard cash compared to the real value of the spoils.
"booty." There were several reasons for this.

Firstly, soldiers often did not know the real value of their military spoils and were simply deceived. The Jews plundered the spoils taken by the soldiers.

Secondly, soldiers often had no choice, as the Jews were granted a monopoly on the purchase of military spoils by the monarchs.

Of course, crowds of Jewish resellers followed the army, but there was an agreement between them on purchase prices, and the soldiers had no choice but to either abandon their spoils, which they did not want to do, or sell them to the Jewish resellers at the prices they offered. The choice, as you can see, was not great, and the soldiers had no choice but to sell their spoils at a great loss to themselves. In this case, the logic is simple — better something than nothing at all. And it was not only ordinary soldiers who found themselves in this situation, but also the crowned heads themselves with their commanders. During military operations, while the war was still ongoing, convoys carrying military spoils became a serious problem. Far not always was it possible

the opportunity to send this booty with a sufficiently strong convoy, but only in cases where the treasuries of neighbours were captured. In all other cases, the booty of the aristocrats fell into the hands of the same Jewish middlemen, and very often they took it in lieu of debts owed by the aristocrats. Debts were repaid at negligible prices, and a huge amount of loot was required to pay off the debts, especially considering the interest rates at which the Jews lent money.

As a result of this policy, the Jews not only impoverished the country that had the "honour" of providing them with shelter, but also forced their kind benefactors to wage wars, which they themselves loved very much, because only wars can bring super profits in a very short time, with minimal costs. And what if blood is shed, and not only soldiers suffer and die, but also little children and women? They are just **GOYIM!** Why feel sorry for them, they are not Jews! According to the sacred Jewish books, the only purpose of the goyim is to "serve" the interests of the Jews, and what better service can a goy render than to enrich the Jews! And the fact that goyim die in the process, well, they should be happy just to have been allowed to die to make the Jews richer. This is **the TRUTH**, and this is exactly what is written in the "sacred" Jewish books; one only needs to read them carefully. This is precisely what is said in the above excerpts from the Book of Joshua, which is part **of the OLD TESTAMENT,** and **THIS IS ITS ESSENCE.**

Thus, even after losing direct control over the Khazar Khaganate, the Jews continued to move towards their goal. Their tactics and strategy changed, and they began to prefer "pull the right strings" while remaining in the shadows. In this case, they achieved the desired results in accumulating primary capital, but the main work was done for them by gullible goyim. This became especially easy to do when they managed to impose a slave morality on the goyim in one form or another in the form of the cult of Osiris. This cult had different names in different countries, but its essence remained the same — a philosophy of slavery, both spiritual and physical, which made a person feel like a nobody, become a nobody, in order to possibly be saved for eternal life

after death. The cult of Osiris, built on the basis of the Moon cult, the cult of death and the black magic of African black magicians, changed its faces like a chameleon, but did not change its essence, turning people into blind tools in the hands of the puppeteers — the Dark Forces. At the same time, it was not just a matter of coding people according to the classical laws of psychotechnology, but also of killing the spark of creativity in people, for a long time, if not forever, depriving them of the opportunity to feel like creators, even in small things. And this was the most important part of the Jews' preparation for their future seizure of power over Midgard-Earth... It is no coincidence that it was precisely with the onset of the last Night of Svarog that the tribes and peoples of the White Race were struck by a plague, both literally and figuratively, by the powerful psychic weapon of the Jewish cult of Osiris. The Dark Forces understood perfectly well that as long as the Vedic worldview dominated, their servants would not be able to seize control of Midgard-Earth. But how did the Dark Forces, through their Jewish servants, manage to do this after all? The answer to this question is simple — while in the Land of the Man-Made Mountains, the Jews gained access to the knowledge of the highest caste of the White Race, access to knowledge to which they had no right, as they did not have the appropriate level of development to understand the responsibility for the consequences of their actions. How this happened is described in the legend of Ra and Isis.

Only after receiving the keys to the knowledge of the Higher Initiates of the White Race did the Jews obtain the most powerful weapon against the White Race. The Dark Forces could only dream of this! Only with this knowledge were the Dark Forces able to develop psi weapons that had a very strong effect on the general population, with the exception of those with strong genetics and a developed Essence, in other words, leaders. It was precisely the carriers of the leaders' genetics who were practically immune to the influence of the Dark Forces' psi weapons, even if they were developed on the basis of the sacred knowledge of the White Race.

Thus, there was **a SECOND REASON** for social parasites to destroy the cream of the nation first. Let me remind you that **the FIRST REASON** for the destruction of the true aristocracy by the Dark Forces was that it (the true aristocracy) was

the bearer and focus of the most active and energetic genetics of each people or nation. And **the SECOND REASON** for the genocide of the true aristocracy of the White Race was the inability of the Dark Forces to control it through psi weapons. That is why, before proceeding to enslave a particular people, the Dark Forces, through their faithful servants, physically destroyed the carriers of the healthiest and most powerful genetics. In Western Europe, from the middle of the 7th century to the middle of the 10th century, there was a genocide of the so-called First Race — the royal caste of the Merovingians
— **the RUS** or, as they were also called, **the FRANKS** (free people). The genocide of the First Race in Western Europe ended, more or less, at the beginning of the last Night of Svarog. And that is why, by the beginning of
By the 11th century, virtually all Western European provinces of the Slavic-Aryan Empire had been lost or were in the process of being alienated from it. This became possible only after the destruction of **the RUS CAST**. Even earlier, the same Jews destroyed the bulk **of the Rus of Persia** in the 5th century BC, as recounted in the Book of Esther in the Old Testament. The remnants **of the RUS OF PERSIA** were finished off by the Jews in the middle of the 6th century, during the Mazdak revolution organised by the same Jews. One way or another, in all the lands of the Slavic-Aryan Empire, where the bulk of the population consisted of either **SEMITES (**the grey subrace) or **DESCENDANTS OF THE OUTCASTS of** the White Race, the Dark Forces, through their Jewish servants**,** destroyed most of **the RUSOV,** who were the ruling elite of these peoples, by **the beginning of** the Last Night of Svarog. Only in purely Slavic lands, where both **the RULERS-RUS** and the rest of the population were mainly Slavic, did the social parasites fail.

Only where Slavic-Aryan Vedism was the norm of life from the lowest to the highest levels did the Jews fail to enslave the peoples either spiritually or economically. But in the future, the Slavic lands still awaited the bloody Night of Svarog... By the end of the 10th century, even after the defeat of the Jewish Khazar Khaganate, the Jews had captured parasitic economic niches in many countries of Europe, North Africa, the Middle East and Asia Minor. With the exception of purely Slavic lands, they infiltrated the socio-economic systems of the states of the White Race, the grey subrace, and

states ruled by castes of White people (**Fig. 39**). Gradually, **PLANETARY PARASITIC SOCIAL ORGANISM**. With the capture of parasitic economic niches in yet another state, this planetary parasitic social organism grew stronger and stronger. And while each nation had enough healthy forces to prevent its own social parasites from gaining a dominant position, no single state was able to resist the combined power of the planetary parasitic social organism created by the Jews. And although from time to time one or another state leader took action to limit Jewish parasitism in his country, this had virtually no effect on the state of the entire parasitic social organism. There were always neighbours who owed the Jews huge sums of money, and the Jews always found a way to force them to "stand up" for their "poor" fellow believers. Of course, this was not the official reason for the start of many wars, but it was **the REAL REASON** why many wars began. The Jews could not allow anyone who had seen the light to awaken everyone else from their delusion, or they would lose the opportunity to achieve **WORLD DOMINATION,** which was **the REASON FOR THEIR DISPERSAL.** Very often, rulers who were able to see their true essence either died unexpectedly from an "unknown" disease or at the hands of a hired assassin, or were overthrown by someone in their entourage who had a lot of ambition but few rights, but who had large secret debts to the Jews and received their financial support.

The Jews never repaid the good that other peoples did for them. The Jews always betrayed those who provided them with shelter, using various manipulations to take away their hosts' possessions and often their lives. The fact that there was not a single nation among those with whom the Jews lived that did not sooner or later, having seen through their parasitic nature, reject the Jews, speaks for itself. And the reason for all this was the Jews themselves. The proof of this statement is very simple. Every nation accepted their with an open heart, providing their land for "shelter" to "poor" wanderers, "forced" to leave their

homeland. And only after the Jews showed their true colours did the moment come when they (the Jews) were asked to leave the country. This is what the Aramaic (Byzantine) emperor Heraclius II did in the middle of the 7th century AD, and what the English king Richard the Lionheart did:

The King, driven more by a love of military glory than by superstition, acted from the beginning of his reign as if the sole purpose of his government had been the relief of the Holy Land and the recovery of Jerusalem from the Saracens. This zeal against infidels, communicated to his subjects, broke out in London on the day of his coronation and made them see a crusade as less dangerous and accompanied by more immediate profit. The prejudices of the age had made the lending of money on interest pass by the invidious name of usury: yet the necessity of the practice had still continued it, and the greater part of that kind of dealing fell everywhere into the hands of the Jews; who, being already infamous on account of their religion, had no honour to lose, and were apt to exercise a profession, odious in itself, by every kind of rigour, and even sometimes by rapine and extortion. The industry and frugality of this people had put them in possession of all the ready money which idleness and profusion, common to the English with other European nations, enabled them to lend at exorbitant and unequal interest. If the government of Henry had carefully protected this infidel race from all injuries and insults, the zeal of Richard afforded the populace pretence for venting their animosity against the Jews. The King issued an edict prohibiting their appearance at his coronation; but some of them, bringing him large presents from their nation, presumed, in confidence of that merit, to approach the hall in which he dined: being discovered, they were exposed to the insults of the bystanders; they took to flight; the people pursued them; the rumour spread that the king had issued orders to massacre all the Jews; such a welcome command was executed in an instant on those who fell into the hands of the populace; the people, moved by rapacity and zeal, broke into their houses after murdering their owners.

The usual licentiousness of London broke out with fury. The inhabitants of other cities of England, hearing of this slaughter of the Jews, imitated the example. In York, five hundred of that nation (Jews) murdered their own wives and children, threw the dead bodies over the walls upon the populace, and then set fire to their own houses. The gentry of the

neighbourhood, who were all indebted to the Jews, ran to the cathedral, where their bonds were kept, and made a solemn bonfire of the papers before the altar. The compiler of the Annals of Waverley, in relating these events, blessed the Almighty for thus delivering over this impious race to
destruction . [117]

"The king, motivated more by a love of military glory than by superstition, acted from the beginning of his reign as if the sole purpose of his government was to help the Holy Land and liberate Jerusalem from the Saracens. Richard the Lionheart showed this zeal against the pagans in London on the day of his coronation, when he announced his desire to go on a crusade, which made them (the Jews) recognise that the idea of a crusade was not harmful to their interests, and they returned to their more profitable affairs. The prejudices of the time led to the provision of money at interest becoming hated usury: necessity forced people to accept the extortionate terms of the moneylenders, and in the vast majority of cases such transactions were in the hands of the Jews, who were already unpopular because of their religion, Moreover, they were dishonest in their dealings and conducted their professional affairs, which were odious in themselves, harshly and sometimes even extorted their predatory interest rates from people through outright robbery and extortion.

The enterprise and avarice of these people made them the owners of all the cash, which turned the Jews into idlers living in luxury. And they made luxury a new fashion among the English and other European nations, which the Jews supported by lending money at exorbitant interest rates. If Henry's government carefully protected this unbelieving race from all restrictions and opposition, Richard's zeal gave the masses a reason to express their hostility towards the Jews. The king issued a decree forbidding them to appear at his coronation, but some of them decided to present him with expensive gifts from their nation, assuming that this would win his favour. When the Jews appeared before him in the palace with their offerings during a luncheon reception, and Richard learned the reason for their audience, they were

insulted in front of witnesses; the Jews began to flee in fear, pursued by the people; rumours quickly spread that the king had issued orders to destroy all the Jews; this command, so pleasing, was carried out immediately as soon as it reached the masses; people, driven by greed and righteous indignation, broke into Jewish homes, killing their owners.

The usual Jewish pogrom broke out in London with unprecedented fury. Residents of other English cities, hearing about this massacre of Jews in London, began to do the same in their cities. In York, five hundred Jews, having killed their own wives and children, threw their corpses from the walls onto the crowds; and then set fire to their own houses. The local nobility, all those who were debtors to the Jews, rushed to the cathedral, where their promissory notes were kept, and solemnly burned them before the altar. The compiler of the Annals of the Indecisive, in connection with these events, thanked

. [118]

There was practically no country that, having granted the Jews "refuge" on their territory, sooner or later they would be required to leave. Sometimes this was accompanied by pogroms, sometimes not, but a simple question arises: why, wherever other peoples accepted the Jews, sooner or later a situation arose in which they were either expelled or asked to leave the country? And what is most interesting is that all the peoples among whom the Jews lived developed a negative attitude towards them. It is impossible for all peoples with different cultures, beliefs and ideas to be mistaken on the same issue — their attitude towards the Jews. The reason for such hostility towards the Jews among peoples and tribes of different races is very simple — the parasitic lifestyle of the Jews themselves, at least their ruling elite. By occupying parasitic niches in any socio-economic system, they began to deliberately rob the peoples who had given them refuge. No one suspected that the tales of persecution and the inevitability of leaving their homeland were simply a magnificent "smokescreen" designed to cover up the real reason for the Jews' wanderings around the world — **THE PARASITIC NATURE OF THEIR ACTIVITIES.** In order to amass enormous

,

ROBBERS OF THE PEOPLE.

The lands of Judea, regardless of what they were or are called, were very poor, both in terms of plant and animal life and in terms of their mineral resources. Even if this had not been the case, most Jews would have been reluctant to earn their daily bread with their sweat and blood. It is much easier to take a ready-made "piece of bread" not from one people, but from many, and if possible, from all. It is no coincidence that the Slavic-Aryan Vedas say: *"...But the lack of desire to work will unite the Foreigners, and they will leave the country of the Man-made Mountains and settle in all corners of Midgard-Earth..."*. The lack of desire to work — in other words, the desire to parasitise — forced the Jews to wander the world, rather than any real threat of their destruction. How much could be taken away from their own Jews, living in a semi-desert where even fresh water was always in short supply? It is no coincidence that our Slavic-Aryan ancestors called these lands "Paleny Stan" (Burnt Camp), which over time transformed into one word — Palestine, which in English transcription is pronounced as **PALESTINE.** The word Palestine entered the Russian language after passing through
the "broken telephone" of the English language. The Russian name **PALYONY STAN** was written in English as Palestine, and in this form it returned to the Russian language as an English word, although in English it is pronounced Palestine — the same Burnt Camp. But that's another story...

And then the destiny of the Jews, given to them by their God Yahweh, becomes extremely clear: "*...Then the Lord said to Joshua, 'Behold, I DELIVER INTO YOUR HANDS JERICHO and its king and the mighty men who are in it...'.*" And there are many such "gifts" from God to the Jews in the Old Testament! One way or another, the reason **for the NEGATIVE ATTITUDE TO JEWS of PRACTICALLY ALL NATIONS** lies in their parasitic nature. The Jews became **a PARASITIC PEOPLE**, parasitising on all other nations. Wherever they appeared, the indigenous peoples became poorer, and various social upheavals always ensued. And if in any nation the parasitic elements constituted an overwhelming minority, then, in the case of the Jews, the situation

mirror — parasitic elements make up the overwhelming majority!

2.26. The completion of the phase of primary capital accumulation among the Jews by the beginning of the capitalist era

Thus, moving from country to country, filling their pockets more and more with the gold and silver of their hospitable hosts, the Jews accumulated primary capital

in order to fulfil their destiny at the right moment. And that moment was inevitably approaching. The stage of initial capital accumulation by the Jews was coming to an end. The development of the socio-economic organisms of different countries, although uneven, led to the formation of capitalist economic relations in one country or another. It was with **THE APPEARANCE CAPITALIST ECONOMIC RELATIONS**, **THE ERA OF JEWISH CONQUEST OF THE BASIC ECONOMIC POSITIONS IN THESE COUNTRIES**. The reason for this qualitative change in the socio-economic organism of Midgard-Earth is the emergence and development of industrial production.

INDUSTRIAL PRODUCTION gradually became **DOMINANT AND DECISIVE** among **ACTIVE ECONOMIC NICHE**. This is quite natural. The peculiarity of industrial production is that its organisation and development require **INITIAL CAPITAL**, and considerable capital at that. **The CAPITAL** itself **is NOT TIED** to **LAND, STATE, CULTURE,** or **RELIGION.**

Capital is "tied" **to the individuals** who possess it.

MONEY HAS NO NATIONALITY, **NO CONSCIENCE**, **OR DECENCY**. All these qualities are possessed (or not possessed) by **PEOPLE**, **WHO OWN THIS CAPITAL**.

It was precisely this moment in the development of the socio-economic organism of countries that **SOCIAL PARASITES** were waiting for. It was for this very reason that they were so actively and extensively engaged in accumulating primary capital using the methods described above. The supranational parasitic system created by the Jews **WAITED FOR PRECISELY THIS LEVEL OF DEVELOPMENT OF THE SOCIO-ECONOMIC ORGANISMS**

of states. Because only at this stage of civilisation's development did they have the opportunity, without showing their faces or exposing themselves through their actions, as had been the case previously, to begin the real and complete conquest of Midgard-Earth. To seize power on Midgard-Earth, and in such a way that the overwhelming majority of people did not even realise that they had already been turned into slaves who continue to think that they are free and independent. This did not mean that people of other nationalities could not have capital. It was just that the capital of these people was unable to compete with the enormous capital accumulated by the Jews over more than two thousand years of their parasitic social system.

But even with the existence of such a unified supranational parasitic system, in the literal sense of the word, the Jews were in no hurry to occupy all the economic niches that interested them. They first allowed national capitals in the countries under their control to do all the dirty and preparatory work of setting up industrial production, and only after these industrial productions had reached optimal "turnover" and maximum return on invested capital did the Jews, using their dominant position in international trade and their almost inexhaustible financial resources, simply forced the industrial enterprises of interest to them into bankruptcy and took control of the already well-established production facilities, which had been built with "foreign" capital, practically for free.

In other words, they calmly waited while others, day after day, year after year, cultivated the "tree" of production, and only when this
"tree" began to bear "fruit," only then did they take the "fruit" into their own hands and "fruit," and "fruitful" production
"tree." Social parasites always remain so. And if, for one reason or another, they fail to achieve this, then they resort to well-thought-out and proven tactics of revolution. When the industrial capacity they so desire falls into their hands not only for free, but also destroys the classes or estates of certain countries and peoples that stand in their way. In this way, they not only seized what had been created by the labour of other

, but also got rid of any possible resistance from the peoples and nations they robbed. But industrial production and the capitalist relations associated with it did not arise in countries simultaneously, so the Jews subjugated one country after another as a developed industrial production structure emerged in them. Capitalist economic relations originated within feudalism, and therefore in many countries where this happened, capital was backed by national cadres, partly from the national aristocracy and partly from the emerging new class — the national bourgeoisie. The national bourgeoisie absorbed the most active elements of each nation. It was the national bourgeoisie and part of the progressive-minded aristocracy that bore the main burden of the transition from feudal to capitalist economic relations. It was these national forces that became the pioneers of the new economic relations, and it was they who created the new economic infrastructure of their countries. For the most part, the Jews acted as observers and moneylenders of the new economic order. Only after the transition period was complete did they most often appear on the economic "arena" with their virtually unlimited resources. Quietly and unobtrusively, very often through proxies, they took control of the most important and profitable industries, leaving the most labour-intensive and least profitable industries to "local" industrialists. Moreover, the process of redistributing property from national "hands" to Jewish "hands" proceeded, in most cases, rather slowly (**Fig. 40)**. All this was done in order not to provoke a negative reaction to such actions on the part of healthy national forces. Slowly but surely, step by step, using their capital, the Jews first took over the media, financed scientific research (of course, profitable for them) and traditionally took over the entertainment industry. They infiltrated state structures, both directly and through their puppets. They infiltrated the education and culture systems and gradually began to destroy national traditions and cultural

heritage, imposing false and primitive norms of behaviour on people through the media. By destroying national cultures, the Jews imposed immoral principles on people, trying to turn them into rational animals by imposing immorality, unprincipledness, self-admiration and personal egoism, primarily on young people. Through the media and various means of "cultural" education, teenagers and young people were taught that satisfying their personal physiological needs was the highest meaning of life. That there is no love between a man and a woman, and there cannot be, but only the instincts of reproduction and nothing more. Therefore, there is no point in filling your head with romantic nonsense invented by prudes, but simply... satisfy your physiological needs as necessary, because it is good for your health. For young people who are going through hormonal maturation and experiencing a natural hormonal onslaught, such statements remove the control of consciousness, and the animal instinct begins to dominate them. The sexual freedom that the Jews impose through their media outlets and those under their control actually means sexual slavery, when a person becomes a slave to their desires. It is with the destruction of morality that the Jews begin to destroy the institution of the family, as the foundation of any socio-economic system of any state.

2.27. Stages of the gradual enslavement of the White Race by the Dark Forces in the second half of the Night of Svarog

The next stage in preparing to seize a particular country is to replace the true events of the past of its peoples with falsifications, based on the doctrine of the chosen and characteristics of the Jewish people. In the first stage of this process, a religion was imposed on the peoples, which until the end of the 11th century was called Greek (the cult of Dionysus), and from the beginning of the 12th century became known as Christian. The imposition of such religions on the peoples of the White Race served very distant goals, the conditions for the realisation of which arose only with the development of capitalist relations.

These religions carried several destructive ideological programmes. In addition, the peoples of the White Race, and later other races, were subtly instilled with the idea of the exclusivity of the Jews. For example, Christianity is based on the Old Testament. The Old Testament is actually the Talmud, adapted for non-Jews. And through this Talmud, adapted for non-Jews, the idea of the chosen status of the Jewish people is imposed on the peoples, in which real events from the past of the peoples are replaced by falsification. A falsification in which the Jews are assigned a decisive role in the creation of modern civilisation, and they (the Jews) are presented as the creators of modern civilisation itself. Thus, from childhood, the idea of the special destiny and chosen status of the Jews is instilled in all non-Jewish peoples through religion at the subconscious level. At the same time, the religions imposed by the Jews carry a distorted view of women and female nature, where motherhood itself is declared a dirty and vicious sin. Intimacy between a man and a woman is also declared a vice, and a man's love for a woman is declared a temptation of the devil! Such dogmas were imposed on people for centuries, imposed with insane cruelty and in the name of faith in God, who brings love!

Gradually, the true concepts and traditions of millennia were forgotten by their descendants, and they were left with only the distorted ideas imposed by the Jews. The parasitic system developed and

thoroughly prepared for the transition to a global offensive. But they did not dare to go on the offensive while the Great Slavic-Aryan Vedic Empire, which was called Great Tartary on European maps, still held out. Only after the defeat of this empire in the war with its former province, Muscovy Tartary, headed by the pro-Jewish Romanov dynasty, did the Jews gain freedom for their actions. This civil war between Russians was, in essence, the First World War of modern times. The Romanov Empire was backed by Western European countries with pro-Jewish sentiments, and the war itself was financed with Jewish money, which had long been common practice. This war was a key event of modern times and lasted almost four years — from 1772 to 1775. After the defeat of the Slavic-Aryan Empire in this war, **THE ENTIRE HISTORY OF MODERN HUMANITY**

IT WAS REWRITTEN, completely fabricated to suit the Jews. All evidence of the real history of humanity was destroyed. The very fact of the existence of the Slavic-Aryan Empire, which in the first edition of the British Encyclopaedia of 1771 is described as the largest country in the world, disappeared from modern history. Already in the second edition, not a word is said about this empire, and the civil war between the Romanov troops and the troops of Great Tartary, which so radically changed modernity, is declared to be the suppression of the uprising of the Cossacks and peasants led by Emelyan Pugachev! The victor does whatever he wants. And only after the destruction of the Slavic-Aryan Empire did the Jews dare to begin implementing their plan to seize world domination. It was at the beginning of the nineteenth century that the Jews began to actively invest the capital they had plundered over thousands of years into the economies of many countries of the White Race. They gradually displaced national personnel from the most profitable industries. By the beginning of the twentieth century, Jewish capital occupied a dominant position in the economies of most European countries, and although formally these countries were ruled by "national" governments, in reality this was an illusion. Using the same "institution of Jewish brides," the Jews also penetrated the European aristocracy. Impoverished English,

French, German, etc. aristocrats married rich Jewish women for their rich dowries. Receiving the title and name of their father, children born of such mixed marriages, raised in Jewish traditions, being Jews by blood and spirit, but for the rest of the public — guardians of the interests of one nation or another, directed the economy and politics of "their" countries in a direction beneficial to the Jews. It does not matter that they attended Christian or other churches, outwardly demonstrating their commitment to a particular religion, culture, people or nation, nor does it matter that they swore allegiance to the people, etc. According to Jewish law, any oaths, promises, or agreements with **non**-Jews are not binding! Quite the contrary.

— All Jewish laws encourage such actions if they serve to bring closer the realisation of the "Great" goal of the Jewish people — world domination. And this is not slander. One need only open and read the Torah or the Talmud, and those who wish to do so will find hundreds of examples in these "holy" books confirming this approach. According to Jewish laws, oaths, commitments, contracts must be fulfilled only in relation to Jews, and in relation to all others (non-Jews) it is stated clearly and unequivocally that they **are NOT HUMAN BEINGS**, they are not even animals, and therefore failure to fulfil any obligations or oaths in relation to these creatures is a godly deed, especially if some kind of profit or advantage In this way, with the advent of industrial production and capitalist relations in society, and began actively to infiltrate, using stolen capital, and into other categories of economic niches. Jewish capital began penetrate into the active economic niches, so industrial production is based on capital, and by the time it emerged, most of the free, not "tied" to land capital was in Jewish hands, as a result of the Jewish tactics described above. This was only possible because industrial production requires a fairly large amount of money , which must be freely available. Of course, it was not only the Jews who had free finances, but most of the national capital was scattered, not

They constituted a unified system, whereas Jewish capital was consolidated into a single system, and the size of the capital they controlled was simply incomparable to the individual capital of even very wealthy people. Therefore, all industrial enterprises that were of any interest to the Jews sooner or later ended up in their hands.

But the Jews usually preferred to wait until the gentiles had created and developed a particular production to a high level of profitability, and then, by hook or by crook, bring these enterprises to bankruptcy and buy them for a song, which immediately after their purchase, as if by magic, became profitable again. A parasitic system remains parasitic in everything and always! The Jews have developed a special system for bankrupting industrial enterprises that interest them. To this end, they use the media under their control, state-bureaucratic institutions of power, and, at times, direct robbery of property through "popular" revolutions organised according to the same scenario (**Fig. 41)**.

However, the Jews try to use revolutions only when other methods are impossible. The thing is that during
"popular" revolutions, the Jews are forced to reveal themselves, which they very much dislike doing. The "popular" revolution in Persia at the end of the 5th century AD and the Great "Russian" revolution at the beginning of the 20th century are clear evidence of this. Especially in these revolutions, they showed their true nature, which they usually hide behind the mask of an unfortunate people who have lost their homeland. Therefore, revolution is the last weapon for the Jews. The most effective Jewish weapon is war, when they stand behind the warring parties, quietly reaping the benefits of war while remaining in the shadows. The most striking example of this is World War II from 1939 to 1945. The rise to power in Germany of Hitler (Schicklgruber), who, incidentally, was an Austrian Jew on his mother's side, is a clear confirmation of this. After its defeat in World War I in 1914, which was again manipulated by the Jews, Germany was ruthlessly plundered by the Entente under the Treaty of Versailles. By 1933, Germany was a destitute country. Unemployment, complete absence military industry, with

the rest of the industry barely functioning, or rather, what was left of it after reparations to the victors. In short, almost complete ruin in everything. And then Adolf Hitler became Chancellor of Germany in 1933, and within a few years there was no unemployment in the country, and there was an extraordinary rise in economic development, mainly related to the war. The most advanced technologies of the time were introduced, especially military technologies, and the country was actively militarised! The whole world discussed the economic miracle of Germany in the 1930s. But this economic miracle was mainly linked to military production, which is itself a consumer of capital rather than a creator of it, unless, of course, military products are sold to other countries. But in the case of Germany at that time, its military industry worked only to meet its own needs.

All this requires gold, a lot of gold, which Germany simply did not have after the First World War! Nevertheless, it appeared, and in sufficient quantities to ensure the complete militarisation of Germany. And everyone knows that no philosopher's stone was found in Germany to turn lead into gold. The function of the "philosopher's stone" for Germany was mainly performed by the New York Stock Exchange, which was and still is completely controlled by Jews. American Jews invested huge amounts of money in Nazi Germany. And this happened during the Great Depression, when it would seem that every dollar was as precious as air to America itself. But this contradiction only exists at first glance; in reality, the opposite is true, and we are seeing the implementation of a carefully thought-out plan. In order for everything to fall into place, we need to go back to the very beginning of the twentieth century...

Revolutions come in many forms. Few people even noticed the Jewish financial revolution in the United States of America in 1913! What kind of revolution is that, a financial one, and in the US at that? It sounds absurd. But let's not rush to conclusions and take a calm look at the situation. In all countries, the minting of coins and the printing of banknotes has always been controlled by the state and only by the state. Throughout the ages, counterfeiters have been punished very severely. Money is the "lifeblood" of any state. Money is also

a lever for controlling the economy. So, in 1913, US President Thomas Woodrow Wilson transferred the right to issue the dollar to the US Federal Reserve Bank. It seems fine, the Federal Reserve Bank should be directly involved in finance! It is called the Federal Reserve Bank, after all. Almost everyone is confused by the name of the bank — Federal Reserve. But very few people know that the Federal Reserve Bank is **a PRIVATE BANK** and at that time belonged to the Rothschild, Rockefeller & Morgan financial group. Now we need to explain what dollar issuance is. Dollar issuance is the right to print banknotes.

So, since 1913, the Board of Directors of a private bank has been deciding how much and when to print United States currency! This has never happened before in any country! Private individuals decide how much and when to print money in the state! And, most interestingly, all these private individuals are **JEWS!** At the same time, all other banks did not receive this right and will never receive it. Until 1913, most banks in the United States were not owned by Jews. It's a strange situation. In the United States, in the creation of which the Jews took practically no part, they began to flock there en masse only when all the wars with the Indians and Mexico were behind them, as was the civil war between the North and the South (1861–1865). A powerful wave of Jewish immigration to the United States began in the late nineteenth and early twentieth centuries. And the right to issue the dollar is given to a private bank controlled by Jews. This is a very strange situation from all sides, not to mention the fact that, in theory, it should be the state bank, not a private bank, that prints the state's banknotes.

It is well known that whoever controls finance controls the country. As a result, since 1913, the United States of America has been controlled by Jewish financiers. In principle, having seized power in the country through a financial "revolution," the Jews proceeded with their further plans to achieve world domination. To achieve this, they used their traditional methods. The very next year, they unleashed World War I in order to either destroy or significantly weaken those who stood in their way to world domination. At that time, these countries were

European countries, and the main "thorn in the side of the Jews" was the Russian Empire. Everyone knows that the reason for the start of this war was the assassination of Crown Prince Ferdinand in Serbia. Somehow, everyone remains silent about the identities of the crown prince's assassins; strangely enough, practically nothing is known about them. This "indifference" to the personalities of the assassins is not entirely accidental. The fact is that the assassins of the crown prince were Jews by origin! And, most interestingly, during interrogations after their arrest, they claimed that they had received orders to assassinate the crown prince from their Jewish headquarters in the United States. It is interesting to note that Zionists in Serbia killed Crown Prince Ferdinand on orders from the Zionist headquarters in the United States. Usually, the reason for war is created by those who benefit most from it. Following this formula, the First World War in Europe was primarily beneficial to the Zionists in the United States. And again, it turns out that the Jews reap the benefits of the World War, because all the participants in this first world conflict not only lost millions of their young men on the battlefields, not only did the war bring destruction and deprivation to the warring countries, but these countries also spent their strategic gold reserves on the war! And where did this gold "flow" in a wide stream? Mainly into the bottomless pockets of the same Jewish financiers, many of whom settled in the United States. Military supplies have always brought super profits.

In addition to making profits, American Jews pursued another cherished goal — to bring down the Russian Empire, their main adversary. According to all legends and prophecies, it is Russia that will usher in the Golden Age of Humanity. And in this Golden Age, there is no place for the parasitic system created by the Jews. In principle, the main goal of World War I was to weaken or destroy the Russian Empire. And to some extent, the Jews succeeded. In principle, attacks on Russia practically did not cease throughout the Last Night of Svarog. But especially severe attacks occurred in the pre-dawn hours of the Night of Svarog. It is not for nothing that they say that the night is darkest before dawn... and this fully applies to the Last Night of Svarog, for the reasons given earlier.

American Jewish financial circles prepared their first strike in the Far East. They were behind the Japanese-Russian conflict

of 1904–1907. The situation around Port Arthur was provoked by American Jews. Some facts about this conflict are curious, which "for some reason" fell out of the field of vision of official "science". For example, many of the warships of the Far Eastern squadron were built in American shipyards, just like the Japanese ones. Only at the request of the Russian Imperial Navy were high-speed warships built in the United States at the expense of reliability. The required speed was "achieved" by American shipbuilders not through design solutions or improvements in the quality of armour steel, which would have reduced the weight of the armour without compromising its reliability, but in a very original way. Since the contract only specified speed requirements, the American "friends" fulfilled this in the simplest way possible. They removed the armour wherever possible and wherever impossible! Armour plates were even removed from deck guns, and armoured bulkheads between the internal compartments of the ships were also removed. After that, almost any hole in the hull led to the inevitable sinking of the ship. It is curious that on the warships being built for the Japanese at the same shipyards in San Francisco, everything was as it should be.

The position of the American shipbuilders, which seems strange at first glance, would nevertheless hardly have saved the Japanese fleet from complete destruction if it had not been for the "friendly" recommendation of the British. The British recommended wetting the pyroxylin when the Russian squadron passed through equatorial and tropical waters, ostensibly to prevent it from spontaneously combusting. In reality, pyroxylin simply could not spontaneously combust for one simple reason. The high humidity in equatorial and tropical waters makes such combustion simply **IMPOSSIBLE!** Incidentally, the British themselves did not wet the pyroxylin on their warships when passing through the same waters. Perhaps their pyroxylin was
"heat-resistant" and did not ignite on its own in conditions of 100% humidity.

Russian pyroxylin did not have these properties and was prone to spontaneous combustion. However, the advice conveyed through diplomatic channels was turned into an order to the admiral commanding the Russian squadron, and no objections from the sailors on this matter were accepted. As a result of this

"friendly" advice from the British, two-thirds of the shells fired at Japanese warships, after piercing the hulls of these ships, **DID NOT EXPLODE** precisely because of the wet pyroxylin in the shells! When, after the Battle of Tsushima, the Japanese counted the holes and unexploded shells, they were horrified at what would have happened to their squadron if these shells had exploded as they should have. And if the pyroxylin had not been damp, after the first two volleys from the Russian squadron, the Japanese would not have had a **single** warship **left**. The Russian Empire would have won the war after the very first battle. But the wet pyroxylin and the lack of proper armour and bulkheads on the warships did their dirty work, resulting in Russia losing its Far Eastern squadron and Port Arthur being besieged. But even in this case, the Japanese would have been defeated if, during those critical days, the Bolsheviks (the overwhelming majority of whom were former Bundists, Jewish
"revolutionaries") had not organised, with Japanese money, the so-called "first Russian revolution" (read: the first Jewish revolution of 1905-1907). This "revolution" was organised with Japanese money, but few people know that in reality it was the money of the same American Jews who provided Japan with a huge loan specifically for this purpose. Russia had such good "allies" — England and the United States!

But even after Russia's defeat in the Far East conflict due to sabotage by the British and Americans, Russia did not weaken. On the contrary, it began an unprecedented economic boom, which was halted by the outbreak of World War I, behind which stood the same American Jews. They simply understood perfectly well that if Russia was not stopped at the stage of its economic growth, it would be impossible to stop it at all! Murder by the Jews
The assassination of Crown Prince Ferdinand in Serbia, who was heir to the Austro-Hungarian throne, led to the Austro-Hungarian Empire declaring war on little Serbia, which had a mutual assistance treaty with the Russian Empire. The Austro-Hungarian Empire had a similar treaty with Kaiser Germany, etc., etc. As a result, the so-called First World War broke out. For the Russian army, the war began rather unsuccessfully. The main problem of the Russian army was supply. Deliveries

of ammunition, food, uniforms and fodder were irregular. Very often, ammunition of the wrong calibre arrived at the front line, food was of poor quality, and uniforms were not complete. In short, there was blatant sabotage of supplies to the front.

But the most curious thing was that it was mainly Jews who were involved in supplying the Russian army. Therefore, it is quite clear who organised the sabotage of army supplies, even though the imperial treasury paid in full with gold for supplies to the army. The Russian Empire was opposed by both external and internal enemies. Both outside and inside the country, these were mainly Jews.

The "external" Jews organised the First World War (as it is reflected in modern chronology), while the internal Jews sabotaged the empire from within. By 1914, the Jews, who were "oppressed" in the Russian Empire, mainly controlled food supplies not only for the army, but also for the largest cities of the empire. And not only food. The Prime Minister of the Russian Empire, Count S. Y. Witte, contributed significantly to this. Count S. Y. Witte became a count only by the highest command of Emperor Nicholas II for his "great services" to the empire. These

"great services" were that he concluded an "honourable" peace treaty with Japan, under which all the Kuril Islands and half of Sakhalin Island were transferred to Japan, not to mention the fact that the Russian Empire lost Port Arthur and its influence in the Far East was significantly reduced. This suited Japan, England and the United States very well. Let me remind you that S. Y. Witte was Minister of Finance from 1892 to 1903. And it is he who bears most of the blame for the defeat of the Russian Empire in the war with Japan. And although the order for the construction of warships for the Russian fleet in the United States with such an idiotic condition regarding the desired speed was signed by the Minister of the Navy, the Minister of Finance of the empire bore no less responsibility for how and on what the treasury's money was spent.

The illiterately drafted contract allowed the Americans to legally and officially sabotage the launch of full-fledged warships for the Russian fleet. It was thanks to this that the warships launched were practically without

armour and protective bulkheads, which were installed on all Russian ships built in Russian shipyards! No doubt about it, he was truly a "brilliant" financier. The only question is, brilliant for whom — for the Russian people or for the Jews? It turns out that it was for the latter...

Thus, S. Y. Witte was elevated to the rank of count for his great services to the Jews, since it was only under him that the Jews were able to break into virtually all sectors of the Russian Empire's economy. It was not without his direct involvement that the railway system ended up almost entirely in Jewish hands, and to achieve this, public money was used, which was issued in the form of loans for the construction of railways. S. Y. Witte ordered that most of the state loans be issued to the Jews. What caused such love for the Jews? After all, S. Y. Witte himself was not Jewish, but was a Russified descendant of Dutch immigrants. In 1892, he became Minister of Transport and... married for the second time to Matilda Ivanovna Lisapevich, née Nurok. And, by a strange "coincidence," she turned out to be Jewish. For the sake of such a "good" man, her first husband, also a Jew, agreed to give her a divorce, despite the fact that they had a daughter. But what wouldn't you do for a good man? You can give up your wife and daughter, "consoling" yourself with twenty thousand rubles in alimony. At that time, twenty thousand roubles was a very large sum. That's how things were. Another Jewish "bride" was well taken care of, and twenty thousand roubles were received for her! And his new "relatives" began to push him up the ladder. In the same year, 1892, he was already Minister of Finance, a position he held for eleven years, and in 1905-1906 he was Prime Minister. It was under him that Jewish students made up a fairly large percentage of all students in many educational institutions, and in medical and legal educational institutions, they made up 60% or more of the student body. At the same time, all Jewish students from poor families received a government scholarship, which was quite substantial. At the same time, the academic performance of Jewish students was irrelevant; it was enough that they came from poor Jewish families. At the same time, Russian students were not given any government scholarships, for their education the state treasury did not pay. Yes,

it was really "terrible" how the "poor" Jews were oppressed in the Russian Empire deev...[119]

Thus, after the start of the First World War, in The Russian Empire found itself in a very unfavourable situation. At first, the Jews sabotaged supplies to the front, which they controlled. But this did not bring the desired results. The Russian Empire did not collapse immediately. On the contrary, in May-August 1916, the Russian army carried out one of the most outstanding strategic operations of the First World War. This operation by the troops of the South-Western Front under the command of Cavalry General Alexei Alexeyevich Brusilov (1853–1926), led to the crushing defeat of the Austro-Hungarian armies, which lost up to 1.5 million men, and this operation also led to the capture of a vast territory of the enemy. After this blow, the Austro-Hungarian Empire was unable to recover and very soon ceased to exist. The Jewish puppet masters of the First World War clearly did not expect such a turn of events. Therefore, they immediately launched the second act of their plan, which they had planned for a later date — the Great "Russian" Revolution. To understand how "Russian" this revolution was, it is enough to read Andrei Dikoy's book Jews in Russia and the USSR.

This book has been consigned to oblivion by the world (read: Jewish) public. In fact, oblivion is one of the most effective weapons of the Jews. Controlling the media, they "simply" do not inform the world community about anything that could "mess up" their plans. When the Jews encounter something serious, something they cannot refute or distort, they "simply" forget about such problems. There are no positive or negative reviews in the media. There is nothing at all... Whenever possible, the Jews buy up and destroy the books of "heretics" and put the authors' names on their blacklist, after which the author can hardly publish their books anywhere. Such people are "simply" given a hellish life, and few people learn about their civic heroism... A very effective method.

Let's go back to 1916. After the Brusilov Offensive by the Russian army, Jewish circles became very agitated. It was necessary to urgently

stop Russia, otherwise who knows what might happen. Russia's victory in the First World War did not suit not only American Jews, but also their English, French and German brethren. In general, American Jews were preparing to seize power in the Russian Empire after its defeat in World War I. But the situation began to develop differently than desired. Urgent measures had to be taken. And that is what was done.

2.28. The "Great" Jewish Revolution of 1917 in the Russian Empire

And The Jewish revolution in Russia was thoroughly prepared. American Jews invested enormous sums of money for those times — around two hundred million dollars. They were very keen to enslave Russia and destroy the Russian people, their culture, traditions and ancient language. Money for the "revolution" came through various channels. It came through Europe and directly through "golden" Jewish couriers. This is confirmed by real financial documents directly related to the activities of the New Exchange. [120] With this money, the "fighters" for the happiness of the people lived lavishly in exile, printing and smuggling subversive literature, leaflets and newspapers into the Russian Empire. They purchased weapons and smuggled them into Russia, prepared and financed terrorist attacks and assassinations of government and political figures who interfered with their activities. Let me remind you that at the time of the revolution, the Bolshevik Party had **TWENTY-FIVE THOUSAND MEMBERS,** the overwhelming majority of whom were Jews, and those few, who were not so "happy" to be born Jews, were married to Jewish women. So, it can be said that they too became Jews through their children and the betrayal of their own people. Almost all of these twenty-five thousand were professional revolutionaries and lived, for the most part, abroad on money from their American Jewish "brothers".

Of course, the money of American Jews went to support other political parties and movements whose goal was to destroy the Russian Empire from within. The leadership of these parties, like many of their members, were again of Jewish origin. By 1916, many magazines and newspapers published in the Russian Empire were owned or controlled by the same Jews. The Jews were thoroughly preparing for their strike against Russia. The First World War served as the external blow. But after successes on the Eastern Front in the spring and summer of 1916, the Russian Empire was also dealt a powerful internal blow. Russia was unable to repel

almost simultaneous external and internal blows. Moreover, the external blow, which was delivered first, was an excellent cover for the internal blow.

The external blow is more or less clear, so let's now take a closer look at the internal blow. As mentioned earlier, thanks to the actions of S. Y. Witte and other figures like him, by the beginning of the First World War, Jews had seized a dominant position in a number of sectors of the Russian Empire's economy. They mainly controlled the railways and food supplies, both to the front and to the civilian population. And while the authorities quickly sorted out and put in order supplies to the front, the situation with supplies to the civilian population was not so encouraging. Let me remind you that before the start of World War I, the Russian Empire not only fed itself, but also accounted for a third of global food exports. The tsarist government anticipated the possibility of war and created huge reserves, including food. Therefore, if everything had worked as it should have, there would have been no revolution. This time, the Jews were unlucky with the weather and natural conditions, as happened in Persia in the 5th century AD during the uprising of Vizier Mazdak, who was supported by the Jewish diaspora in Persia. At that time, the Jews took advantage of the natural and weather conditions that caused famine among the masses. Taking advantage of this, they incited the frenzied people against the Persian aristocracy, skilfully stirring up passions around the famine and declaring them to be responsible for what was happening. The Jews put forward slogans that all people are brothers, equal to each other, that wealth is evil, and that this wealth must be taken from the rich and divided equally among the poor. And that in doing so, it is necessary to kill a great many people, including women and children, so
The "higher" goal justifies any sacrifice (for some reason, this does not apply to the Jews themselves; if someone kills Jews for whatever reason, they immediately start shouting about genocide). What came of this has already been described earlier. During the Jewish coup in Persia, the Jews perfected their methods of manipulating the masses. They realised then that only in times of hardship for a nation or people, when people are suffering from war or natural disasters, when people are forced to fight for their survival, and instincts begin to

to dominate and control people's behaviour; only at such times can the masses be manipulated and, with skilful guidance, made to do what is beneficial to the Jews.

It is in such situations that the masses are most controllable, and it is in such situations that psi weapons can be effectively used on these very masses. The Jews managed to start a war and draw the Russian Empire into this conflict, but unexpected successes on the South-Western Front in the spring and summer of 1916 threw a spanner in the works. And if before that the "Russian" liberal press (which was actually Jewish) had been slinging mud, both literally and figuratively, the tsarist government, accusing it of all conceivable and inconceivable sins, using temporary setbacks on the fronts at the very beginning of the First World War, then after the Brusilov Offensive and related events, their dirty propaganda no longer worked. And then it was time to put the plan for a Jewish revolution into action prematurely. But the years of the First World War were not unproductive, and there were no natural disasters that the Jews could use for their own purposes. But that did not stop them.

Most of the railways in the Russian Empire were controlled by Jews. They also largely controlled the movement of goods by rail. In addition, Jews, again for the most part, controlled the supply of everything necessary to the front and to the civilian population. The inhabitants of large cities, primarily St. Petersburg and Moscow, were particularly dependent on their supplies. And then the Jews decided to artificially create a situation that was so necessary for them. If nature did not want to help them in their affairs, they decided to help themselves by creating the necessary conditions for this. Autumn and the beginning of winter were approaching. In St. Petersburg, the urban population was particularly dependent on supplies. The nature surrounding the city did not allow for sufficient food to be obtained to feed all the inhabitants. Most of the food necessary for the city was brought in by rail. The supply and delivery of food was controlled by the Jews, so they decided to achieve their goal in a very simple way. The Jewish landlords ordered the trains going to the capital and other large cities of the empire to be stopped... and the issue was resolved.

Elevators and warehouses were bursting with food, trains full of food stood on the sidings of railway stations, and in the capitals and major cities of Russia, food supplies were "melting away". Everything had been calculated correctly. By the beginning of the new year of 1917, famine had begun in the capitals and other major cities. Food prices skyrocketed, and most city dwellers could not afford to buy the bare necessities. Huge queues for bread and other food appeared. The Jews also made super profits from this artificially created situation. And when the famine in the cities became a serious threat, Jewish agitators began to appear among the queues. Here and there, they began to whisper to people standing in line for bread for their hungry children that the tsarist government was to blame for all this. That it was the tsarist government that dragged the country into this terrible war, where young men were dying at the front while people in the rear were starving, and so on and so forth...

Lenin's words about the revolutionary situation come to mind in this regard. He said that a revolutionary situation arises when and only when those at the top can no longer live as before, and those at the bottom do not want to! And so that everything was, as "necessary", required only "a little" help to ensure that the lower classes did not want to live as before, and the upper classes could not. On 9 January 1905, the provocateur Father Gapon provoked a popular march to the Winter Palace with a petition to the tsar, even though the tsar was not there at the time. He was in Tsarskoye Selo, which was also the headquarters of the commander-in-chief. At the right moment, provocative shots rang out from the crowd at the cordon of troops from the capital's garrison and at the Cossacks, and... shots rang out in response. From this provocation, the Judeo-liberal media, both inside Russia and beyond its borders, blew up the problem on a global scale, although, according to the laws of wartime, any mass marches were prohibited, especially near state and government facilities. And such a ban existed in all countries involved in this military conflict. It is probably unnecessary to mention the nationality of the provocative militants who fired shots at the government cordon. "Passions" continued to run high. This marked the beginning of the first Jewish revolution of 1905–1907 and the beginning of

the shaking of the foundations of the Russian Empire. In 1917
the "revolutionaries" "expanded" their arsenal of methods. Leaflets about hunger in the rear were distributed among the soldiers at the front, and Bolshevik agitators blamed all the troubles on the tsarist regime and monarchical rule...

As a result of all this and much more, the February bourgeois revolution took place. But it did not bring the desired results for its organisers. And although there were many Jews in the Provisional Government, they were unable to achieve what they wanted. Russia did not collapse overnight, and even the revolution did not create the necessary chaos. The troops on the front lines continued to fight the enemy, and no one rushed home as expected. That is why a second stage of the Jewish revolution was needed. And here, a well-known US citizen, adventurer and rogue, far from poor, the Jew Lev Davidovich Trotsky (real name Bronstein Leiba) enters the scene. He was born into a wealthy landowning family of Jewish colonists on 25 October (7 November) 1879 in the village of Yanovka, Elisavetogradsky Uyezd, Kherson Governorate (killed on 21 August 1940 in Coyoacán, Mexico). Leiba Bronstein returned from emigration to Russia in May 1917. But few people know that before returning to his historical homeland, the "ordinary" immigrant had a long conversation with American President Thomas Woodrow Wilson (1913–1921), after which he met with one of the largest financiers and bankers in the United States, Jacob Schiff, and received **TWENTY MILLION DOLLARS IN GOLD** from him against receipt**!** It was with
Jacob Schiff who provided the Japanese with a loan of **TWO HUNDRED MILLION DOLLARS** to wage war against the Russian Empire, with the aim of undermining the economic situation and creating political instability in Russia. It was the same Jacob Schiff who financed **the FIRST JEWISH REVOLUTION** of 1905–1907! It was Jacob Schiff's protégé who became the Minister of Finance and then Prime Minister of the Russian Empire, Count S. Y. Witte. The Russian Empire had some good "servants"! So, this very Jew, Jacob Schiff, gave money to the Jew Leib Bronstein (Trotsky) and, in addition to the money, gave him 276 Jewish militants from the Jewish eastern district

of New York, and also gave him a steamship with weapons named "Christian." It is also interesting that when Bronstein and Co. were detained by the Canadian authorities, it took the personal intervention of US President Thomas Woodrow Wilson to get the Canadians to release them. Of course, Jacob Schiff was not alone; Felix Warburg, Otto Kahn, Morimer Schiff, and Serly Hakauer, all Jews, also had a hand in the affairs of the Russian Empire. And,

Of course, the Rothschild banking house was involved ildov![121] It is also curious that neither Bronstein nor the Jewish militants who arrived from New York waged any "revolutionary" struggle against American capitalists "for some reason"; on the contrary, they "socialised" with them. The Jew Leiba Bronstein "was acquainted" with one of the richest Jews of the time, Jacob Schiff, and

"for some reason" obeyed his orders, as did 276 Jewish militants who, without even knowing the Russian language, went with Leiba Bronstein (Trotsky) to distant Russia to fight the damned bourgeoisie for the "happiness" of the Russian proletariat!

Incidentally, the entire Russian proletariat — professional workers

— was the first to be completely destroyed by the Bolsheviks. And they did this for one simple reason. Professional workers in Russia received very good salaries, their children went to kindergartens, and they vacationed in Cyprus and Italy. Therefore, the Jewish revolutionaries could not allow these "unconscious" workers to express their interests themselves and voluntarily took upon themselves

the "burden" of expressing and defending their interests. And so that

"unconscious" workers did not interfere with this with their "stupid" stories about how well they lived under "damned" tsarism, professional workers were killed first, along with their families. It is also curious that the "proletarian" revolution (read: Jewish coup) took place on the night of 24-25 October (7 November) 1917, which was the birthday of Leiba Bronstein (Trotsky). And the Jew Ulyanov (Lenin) uttered his famous words:

"...yesterday was too early, and tomorrow will be too late..."

After seizing power, the Bolsheviks completely robbed the Russian people and shed the blood of millions of Russians. In the Civil War alone, Russia lost, according to the most conservative estimates, three million seven hundred and eighty thousand people! And that's not counting

who died in the First World War! And I think there is no need to mention the nationality of those who died! After the Jews seized power in Russia and the Civil War, the rivers of Russian blood they spilled not only did not dry up, but, on the contrary, turned into mighty streams. The Jews began the **GENOCIDE OF THE RUSSIAN PEOPLE.** First, they destroyed the Russian aristocracy and nobility, along with the Russian bourgeoisie and intelligentsia, then the best part of the Russian peasantry. And then, under any pretext, they destroyed the healthiest forces of the Russian people. According to the most conservative estimates, Russia lost **SIXTY-SEVEN MILLION FIVE HUNDRED FIFTY EIGHT THOUSAND PEOPLE**! This is according to the most conservative estimates, and these are only **DIRECT LOSSES**! The indirect losses are even harder to imagine. To make it clearer, it would probably be better to explain what is meant by the term "indirect losses". Indirect losses refer to the number of children and grandchildren who were not born to people who died or were destroyed during the seventy years of Soviet power. Russia's indirect losses amounted to several hundred million, and the bulk of these indirect losses fell on the shoulders of the Russian people. At the same time, the best genetics of the Rus people were eradicated. This inevitably raises the question: what proportion of Russia's direct and indirect losses can be attributed to the Jews living in Russia? Several tens of thousands? And even then, it should be clarified why these several tens of thousands of Jews died...

2.29. The split between white and black Jews after the victory of the "Great" Jewish Revolution of 1917. The reasons for this split

After seizing power in Russia, the Jews who had seized power more than repaid their "creditors". But having seized power and the incredible wealth of Russia and the Russian people, some of the Jewish revolutionaries refused to continue the work they had begun, for which they had been financed by Messrs. Schiff and Rothschild. The first to do so was Ulyanov-Lenin (Blank), but he was quickly removed. The emissary representing the interests of Schiff and Co. was Leiba Bronstein (Trotsky), who demanded to continue the work "World revolution" and, at bayonet point, bring a "better" life to the rest of the world, which is not yet "aware" of the "happiness" it is being deprived of. And to achieve this goal, he proposed to spare no blood! Of course, he meant Russian blood. The plans of his masters Schiff and K°. Leib Bronstein (Trotsky) were outlined in the form of the idea of of "permanent revolution." At first glance, such demands from Messrs. Schiff and Rothschild seem strange, since they themselves were the richest people in the world! But this is only strange at first glance; at second glance, the strangeness disappears in some "inexplicable" way. For this to happen to everyone, it is only necessary to put aside the verbal husk and decide what communism, socialism, developed socialism, etc. really are. It is not about the name, but about the essence. The "classics" of Marxism-Leninism spoke about this at length. In his time, Ulyanov-Lenin (Blank) put forward his famous slogan: *"Socialism is Soviet power plus the electrification of the whole country!"* This slogan is another example of empty rhetoric that means nothing. But if we try to convey the essence of this in a concise form, we can say in the form of a slogan:

"**SOCIALISM IS STATE CAPITALISM PLUS SLAVE OWNERSHIP**!"

Of course, everyone who lived in Soviet times had something completely different drummed into their heads, but slavery is slavery, no matter how beautiful the words used to cover it up or . Under **STATE**

In CAPITALISM, everything belongs to the state, including the people themselves. Every person is just a small cog in the state system, doing only what the state needs them to do. But what is the state? It is, first and foremost, the people who will determine what everyone else should do. The only question is who, why and for what purposes gives a certain group of people the right to decide for everyone and everything? Surely not the people themselves? Of course not. As the practice of almost seventy-five years of Soviet power showed, this was not the case in the Russian Empire. The people themselves never decided anything; it was done for them by the "servants" of the people. The people, they say, do not know what is best for them, and therefore it is necessary to decide for them and on their behalf. All that remains is to determine who will decide for these very people.

The "servants" of the people stopped trusting the people themselves after the majority of deputies of the Constituent Assembly, which the Bolsheviks were forced to convene in order to maintain at least the appearance of legitimacy of their coup d'état, did not
"impressed" enough by the "loftiness" of the Bolshevik slogans and the "depth" of their concern for the good of the people and "universal" happiness.
The "universal" happiness that the Bolsheviks wanted to bring to this very "unconscious" people, and they (the people) had the imprudence to deny them, the Bolsheviks, such a great honour. On 6 January 1918, such an "unconscious" Constituent Assembly was forcibly dispersed by the Bolsheviks after only 24% of voters voted for them. From then until the collapse of the Soviet Union, the people "elected" only from the ready-made lists offered to them. Why "take risks" and depend on the "ignorance" of the people? The people must be helped to overcome this "ignorance" by "facilitating" the task for them! The "bright" future of the people should not depend on chance and the "IGNORANCE" **OF THE PEOPLE THEMSELVES!**

So what did the Jewish gentlemen Schiff and Rothschild want? Did they really want to give the people their super-wealth, acquired through "blood and sweat"? This super-wealth was indeed created through blood and sweat, but there was not a drop of theirs among that blood and sweat! These gentlemen had something else in mind...

They saw themselves — the super-elite — standing above state capitalism throughout the world in the form of a world government, in the form of

world rulers exclusively from the Jewish elite (how could it be otherwise!), and between themselves and all the gentiles they saw their ruling bureaucrats, who were, again, Jews. The dream of the Schiff and Rothschild lords was a world organised according to Plato, where the civilisation of the entire planet would turn into one big anthill, where the individual "ant"—the human being—was nobody and nothing, and the anthill—"civilisation"—was everything. But "for some reason" they did not see themselves as ants, nor did they see the rest of the Jews as such. They "only" wanted all the goyim to become ants working for the the "chosen" people, and, first and foremost, for themselves.

In other words, at the beginning of the twentieth century, Messrs. Schiff and Rothschild attempted to create a parasitic economic system, for which they were prepared by the Dark Forces — Social Parasites. And they planned to implement their plan at the end of the Night of Svarog, when the most appropriate time for the implementation of this plan had come, and they, for the first time in their history, had everything necessary for its implementation. But to the chagrin of the Schiff and Rothschild families, the implementation of their "project" did not go according to their script. Their Jewish intermediaries, having seized power with the help of their money, preferred to keep this power for themselves, paying them off for their financial assistance.

The master of "compromises" Ulyanov-Lenin (Blank) and his gang, having tasted the sweet honey of unlimited power over the Russian and other peoples, changed their minds about transferring it to other hands. Only Leiba Bronstein (Trotsky) continued to insist on a world "proletarian" revolution, because only then would he himself be accepted into this Jewish super-elite. Oh, how he wanted that! But all the other Jewish "revolutionaries" had no such prospects, and therefore preferred to create their own paradise from what was already in their hands. Even the death of the "leader" Ulyanov-Lenin (Blanka) did not change the situation, because Joseph Stalin (Dzhugashvili) quietly seized real power in the country, while Leiba Bronstein (Trotsky), Ishai-Gershon Apfelbaum (Zinoviev), Michael Zalmanovich (Lurie-Larin), Georgy Chicherin (Meiendorf), Leiba Rosenfeld (Kamenev), etc., were dividing among themselves who would become Ilyich's successor. Incidentally, Joseph Stalin (Dzhugashvili) was not Georgian by nationality. His mother was a Mountain Jew, and his father

— Prince Przhevalsky. Even his surname, Dzhugashvili, translates from Georgian as "son of a Jew" (Jewess)! And although Leiba Bronstein (Trotsky) lost one position after another to Joseph Dzhugashvili (Stalin), those never, in the vast expanses the Russian Empire unfolded construction of a communist "paradise" began. Russia, having become the USSR, turned into an appendage to the rest of the world and a testing ground for Jewish social experiments. In principle, a parasitic economic system was created in the Soviet Union, almost an ideal for social parasites. At the same time, the cream of the Russian nation, its culture and its great past were destroyed. What began first Romanovs very actively by the Bolsheviks. For almost seventy-five years, the parasitic Jewish system sucked the blood out of Great Russia, and only at the very end of the Last Night of Svarog did this system fall, and even then, not on its own, but after the psi generators that influenced people on a subconscious level were destroyed, which the overwhelming majority

These very people did not even suspect .[122] They also influenced the masses during the Great "Russian" Revolution so that they would do what was required, which was achieved only after the population had been emotionally shaken by the horrors of the First World War and the artificially created famine in the empire's major cities. The Bolshevik Jews zombified the masses through neuro-linguistic programming (NLP), which they mastered with virtuosity. Moreover, they chose for their actions the time of Svarog's Night, when people are most susceptible to the influence of Nature, the Universe itself, their basest instincts, and find themselves in an external field that resonates with the negative emotions and qualities of the human soul (for more details, see the description of the nature of Svarog's Days and Nights). The time for the actions of social parasites was chosen far from accidentally, and to strengthen the situation favourable to themselves, they artificially created external conditions (war, famine) that allowed them to achieve a stronger impact of natural factors on people. The Jews invested enormous capital, accumulated during their dispersion, in the implementation of this most important project. The Jewish dispersion, as noted above, was a conscious strategy of the Jews, only thanks to which they and managed to create their

socially parasitic financial system. One way or another, after seizing power in the Russian Empire, the Jews were unable to do the same as with the rest of the world, although the Jews attempted "independent" revolutions were undertaken by Jews in Germany and Hungary. But in these countries, they failed. The main reason for this was that these "proletarian" revolutions were not supported by Jews from Russia.

More accurately, most of the "proletarian" Jewish leaders preferred to rest on their laurels. They did not want to lose the enormous power and wealth they had seized in Russia. They did not want to make their benefactors, such as Jacob Schiff, even richer; they wanted to become rich themselves. Besides, they already had in their hands this very untold wealth, created by the Russian people. Therefore, with the exception of Leiba Bronstein (Trotsky) and his supporters, most of Lenin's "guard" rejected the idea of a world revolution. Having settled accounts with their creditor brothers, they became their own masters, although they did not sever their ties with them. But Messrs. Schiff and Rothschild were not particularly upset, since all the Leninist "revolutionaries" took the looted wealth of the Russian people out of the country and deposited it in the banks of the same Messrs. Schiff and Rothschild.

Russian gold and Russian riches, taken out of Russia after the revolution, first flowed into Jewish banks in Switzerland, and after German Jews, led by Clara Zetkin, attempted to carry out a "proletarian" revolution in Germany, Russian Jews, to be on the safe side, transferred "their" capital to Jewish banks in the United States, primarily banks belonging to the same gentlemen Schiff and Rothschild. So, one way or another, most of the plundered Russian wealth ended up in US banks. The influx of Russian gold from Russia to the United States was enormous. Ulyanov-Lenin (Blank) and his accomplices "extorted" gold from the Russian people by all possible means. Having confiscated everything they could from everyone, the Leninists realised that some of the gold, in the form of coins and ingots, had been hidden by the people. Of course, they could not accept this state of affairs. In principle, there should be no gold in Russian hands. Therefore, Ulyanov-Lenin (Blank) came up with another cunning move. He announced his government's New Economic Policy

government (NEP). Believing this, people began to take out what they had managed to hide during the looting. With this gold, people began to rebuild the country's economy, which had been destroyed by the civil war. The Bolsheviks waited until the country's inhabitants had done all the dirty work after the destruction of the country, which had been arranged by the Bolsheviks themselves, and waited until the most cautious keepers of treasures had dug up "their" gold from their secret places. Then, one fine day (which for many turned out to be far from fine), they "cracked down" on all those who had believed them. It was thanks to this tactic that the "ardent" fighters for "people's" happiness managed to seize most of the Russian Empire's gold reserves!

2.30. The real reasons for World War II and the persecution of Jews and supporters of communism

About The Jews succeeded in plundering Russia to the fullest extent! However, this time the puppet masters failed to gain economic power over the entire world. They became particularly concerned that the mountain Jew Joseph Dzhugashvili (Stalin) began to pursue his own policy, the goal of which was to gain power over the world for himself, not for them. The Schiff and Rothschild families did not have any particular leverage over this man. Joseph Stalin had not yet rebelled against them, but he had shown himself to be stubborn and strong-willed. Pressure on him from their protégé, Leiba Bronstein (Trotsky), had no effect. On the contrary, it led to Joseph Stalin (Dzhugashvili) expelling him from the USSR. On 18 January 1929, a special meeting of the OGPU decided to expel Leon Trotsky from the USSR from his place of exile in Alma-Ata. The Jew Joseph Stalin (Dzhugashvili) did not dare to touch his worst enemy, the Jew Leiba Bronstein (Trotsky). And... the latter leaves the country together with... the party archives! How curious!

but Trotsky takes the Bolshevik Party archives out of the country, and Stalin calmly watches at this! This party archive "unexpectedly" ends up in the United States and settles in the Stanford Library repository near San Francisco! And, most curiously, access to this archive of the Bolshevik Party was closed to virtually everyone. And to this day, the US authorities guard the secrets of the Bolshevik Party even better than their own secrets! The reason for this is that these are actually **THEIR OWN SECRETS!** After expelling Leiba Bronstein from the USSR, Joseph Stalin began to play his own game. His idée fixe became world domination under his own hand. He did not want to remain a servant of his masters; he wanted to become the master himself, but his lowly origins, according to Jewish beliefs, left him no hope of achieving this. Stalin only had the opportunity to realise his plan when he himself became the master of the country and was no longer dependent on the opinions of others. The first thing he did was to "put the screws on" the entire

Lenin's "guard" — scoundrels who robbed Russia. Without a doubt, they were all criminals who had spilled rivers of Russian blood; indeed, they were traitors to their homeland and agents of the global Jewish financial oligarchy. This was no secret, at least not to Stalin. But he himself had no less Russian blood on his hands, and over time, it only increased.

He was not interested in this. All the charges brought against Lenin's old "guard" were true, but they served only as a pretext to arrest some, using the support of others, and so on. Stalin understood that it would not be possible to take them all at once, so he carried out this operation in several stages. By ordering the arrest of Lenin's old guard, Joseph Stalin had one goal in mind
— he needed the Russian gold lying in the accounts of these fighters for
"people's happiness" in Western banks, mainly American ones. And, as is understandable, these fighters for "people's happiness" more or less
They "fought" with their investigators, who beat the bank account numbers out of them. Horrific measures were used to force them to reveal their accounts. They were only left alone after they had disclosed their accounts and the amounts in Western banks, and were not released until specially sent trusted individuals had verified the accuracy of the information. If deception was discovered,
the "heroes" of the revolution faced further torture, and not only them, but also their family members. One way or another, Stalin and his team managed to extract most of the wealth of the Russian people that had been taken away by Lenin's "guard". But Stalin and his team had no intention of returning the loot to the Russian people. On the contrary, they continued the genocide of the Russian and other indigenous peoples of the Russian Empire, even on a larger scale than Lenin's "guard" had done. There was the usual showdown at the top between two groups of Jewish
"revolutionaries" at the top, nothing more. Stalin's (Dzhugashvili) faction prevailed over Trotsky's (Bronstein) faction, which represented the interests of Messrs. Schiff and Rothschild. For the Russian and other indigenous peoples of Russia, little changed as a result. The only serious difference between these two factions was their attitude towards the "world" revolution. Leiba Bronstein (Trotsky) and the Jewish financial circles behind him (mainly American) wanted to enslave the whole world with Russian blood

world with Russian blood. To turn the whole world into a Jewish colony. Stalin and his supporters planned to do the same, only for themselves. It was Stalin and his group who turned Russian peasants into powerless slaves, it was Stalin and his group who threw many millions of people into concentration camps, most of whom were, again, Russians. And among these tens of millions of people, Jews made up a negligible part. And even then, most of the "victimised" Jews were from Trotsky's camp and ended up in the camps because their "team" lost! But few people know the reasons why these millions of people were thrown into the camps.

Everyone had only heard and read about the "political" reasons for the repression. Five million strong peasants were thrown into camps on charges of being kulaks. These five million peasants were the most active and, as such, prevented the authorities from carrying out their operation to turn peasants into slaves who had to work on the country's collective and state farms without even having passports and, in fact, any rights. Had these five million peasants remained free, the rest would never have gone to the collective farms "voluntarily." If a peasant had two cows and a horse, he was already accused of being a kulak. And if he hired seasonal workers, he was turned into a "bloodsucker"! And the fact that this very "bloodsucker" worked in the fields on a par with seasonal workers, and often more, as did all members of his family, was "for some reason" preferred to be kept quiet.

But it wasn't just the "kulaks" who were sent to the camps! Any thinking person, anyone who asked the "wrong" questions, etc., was sent to the same camps as the "kulaks." For them, other reasons were invented, such as: "enemies of the people" "saboteurs," "spies," etc. And the "spy" activities of most consisted of reading the "wrong" books, listening to the "wrong" radio stations, expressing the "wrong" thoughts... and the list goes on and on. Most had nothing to do with what they were accused of. They were doomed to end up in camps, regardless of the reasons. And there were several real reasons for this:

1. These people were not susceptible to the influence of psi generators and communist propaganda.

2. These people were an undesirable example for everyone else.

3. There was a need was **FREE WORKING LABOUR** to the implementation of plans to create a military industry and industrialise the country.

Joseph Stalin (Dzhugashvili) and his team decided to get rid of "inconvenient" people and at the same time get the necessary number of workers at their disposal. And not just workers, but slaves without rights! Many millions of people, most of whom had done nothing wrong to anyone but were simply, for one reason or another, undesirable to the existing regime, ended up in camps. And all these people were forced to work 10–12 hours a day, basically for a piece of bread. If free people had done the same work, they would have had to be paid a salary every month, and a considerable one at that, build decent housing for the workers' families, organise normal living conditions for the people, and so on. All this costs a lot of money, requires enormous additional resources and a great deal of time. It was precisely all this that did not suit Stalin and his team.

By throwing millions of people into concentration camps, all these "headaches" disappeared like "morning fog." And there was no need to spend enormous resources and huge amounts of money on these problems! Isn't that an "amazing" solution to economic problems? But there is one **SMALL "BUT**". Such an inhumane approach was used **ONLY** during the times **of SLAVERY** and **ONLY** in relation to people **CAPTURED** during military campaigns, **BUT NEVER** in relation to their own people!

And this means only one thing — those who came up with this plan and carried it out **NEVER CONSIDERED** the Russian and other indigenous peoples of the Russian Empire **to be** their own people! And this means only one thing — **the COMMUNIST REGIME** in Russia was **an OCCUPATION REGIME**, or **MORE PRECISELY — JEWISH OCCUPIERS**! The group of adventurers who seized power in the country in October (November) 1917, from the very first days of their rule, regarded the Russian people and other indigenous peoples of Russia as enslaved and pursued a deliberate policy of physical and spiritual destruction of the best part of them. Again, this is the behaviour of occupiers

and bitter enemies of the Russian and other indigenous peoples of Russia. And the overwhelming majority of these adventurers were **JEWS BY NATIONALITY**, their actions **WERE FINANCED JUDAS**, they imposed **IDEOLOGICAL FALSEHOODS** on people**, CREATED BY JUDAS** and on the basis of **JEWISH PLANS** to seize power throughout the world! And last but not least, **the INCREDIBLE PROFITS** from the revolution in Russia were pocketed, once again, by **the JEWS**!

In 1917, Russia was occupied by the international Jewish financial mafia! The Jews carried out this occupation through socio-economic problems they themselves artificially created, cleverly pitting different social strata of society against each other. For example, they caused famine in the cities by not allowing peasants with their surplus labour into the cities, thereby causing artificial famine in the cities and blaming the peasants themselves for it. As a result, driven to despair, the inhabitants of the cities then committed atrocities in the food supply units, killing peasants and raking all the grain out of their barns, including the seed grain. After that, real famine began, not one created by someone's desire, and not only in the cities, but also in the villages themselves. Once again, such actions are characteristic of occupiers who want to completely destroy a people.

And if we consider that this people is not their people, not Jewish, and even poses a threat to Jewish world domination, then everything falls into place! The enemies of the people, at least of the Russian people and, I think, of other indigenous peoples of Russia, were precisely those who sent people to concentration camps and execution chambers. It was the Jewish international financial mafia that seized power in Russia, or more precisely, its servants, who were the true enemies of the Russian people. But that is a separate story... Some of the executors of the will of the international Jewish financial mafia, led by Stalin (Dzhugashvili), rebelled and began to play their own game, the aim of which was to do the same thing, by the same means, but only for themselves, whom they loved dearly, and not for their distant financiers. This was only possible because the executors of the financiers' "order" were mainly from the so-called "black" Jews, while their "customers" were from the "white" Jews who belonged to the **LEVITE** caste!

For the highest caste of Jewish Levites, all other Jews were always a means to an end and expendable, whom they did not value highly, considering "black" Jews to be subhuman, unlike all other gentiles, whom they (the Levites) considered even lower than animals. It was this internal conflict and hostility between the Levites and all other Jews (black) that led to the "black" Jews seizing power in the Russian Empire with the Levites' money, paying off their creditors' debts with huge interest rates, and then playing the same game, but for themselves. Two powerful Jewish groups emerged: the Levite financial group of "white" Jews and the group of "black" Jews, which became no less wealthy after seizing power in the Russian Empire. Each of these groups wanted to gain power over the world for themselves, rather than handing it over to their competitors. Their creditors, the Levites, were very displeased with such "insolence" from the ungrateful "black" Jews
— the Levites — and they (the Levites) developed a new plan to ensure that the "apple" of power would fall into their hands, and not into those of the lower caste! There were several reasons for this. When the "black" Jews, led by Stalin (Dzhugashvili), paid off their debts with huge interest rates and decided to play their own game, the first thing Stalin did was to suppress Lenin's "guard" and began to extract from them the capital they had taken out of Russia.

The break between Stalin and his group and their masters occurred in 1929, when Stalin finally decided to put an end to the plans for permanent revolution that were voiced on behalf of his masters — Messrs. Schiff and Rothschild — by Leib Bronstein (Trotsky). The expulsion of Bronstein-Trotsky from the Soviet Union clearly showed the existence of a split in the previously relatively unified Jewish quest for world domination. The split was there, but it was not complete. This is confirmed by the fact that in 1929, Stalin-Dzhugashvili did not dare to physically deal with Bronstein-Trotsky because of the masters behind him. Even their personal hatred for each other did not allow him to do so in 1929, when Bronstein-Trotsky was completely in his hands. Knowing Stalin-Dzhugashvili's character, there can be only one reason for his actions: he did not yet consider himself "strong" enough to

do whatever he wanted. And he had to obey the orders of his masters and postpone the fulfilment of his hatred for eleven years.

The murder of Bronstein-Trotsky in Mexico on 20 August 1940 by Ramón Mercader can be considered with sufficient certainty as the moment when Stalin-Dzhugashvili decided to openly challenge his former masters. Over the course of eleven years, Stalin and his team, burying the bones of millions of Russians and other indigenous peoples of Russia in the damp earth, created the most powerful military machine of the time, sacrificing not only millions of human lives but also enormous material and financial resources to create this monster. The goal of creating such a military monster was one — to conquer the whole world for himself and his accomplices, once again lavishly watering foreign soil with Russian blood. Stalin-Dzhugashvili had plans to create the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics of the World **(** USSRW), of course, under his "sensitive" leadership. Leiba Bronstein-Trotsky was expelled from the USSR in January 1929, and on 24 October 1929, the crash of the New York Stock Exchange marked the beginning of the Great Depression in the United States. The eight-month gap between these events is clearly not accidental. Of course, the outflow of capital from the USSR as a result of Stalin-Dzhugashvili's actions contributed to this, but... it was not the decisive factor. The real reason was the Jewish financial revolution in the United States, carried out by them on the same month and day as the Jewish revolution in Russia, only in 1917.

And it seems that such a coincidence is far from accidental, but that is not important now. What is important is that the expulsion of Bronstein-Trotsky from the USSR and the beginning of the Jewish financial revolution in the United States occurred in precisely that sequence. And this suggests that Messrs Schiff and Rothschild, who were never fools, understood perfectly well what the expulsion of Bronstein-Trotsky from the USSR meant. Such a "coincidence" of dates between the beginning of the Jewish revolution in the Russian Empire and the Jewish financial revolution in the United States of America suggests that this is connected with certain external conditions that favourably influenced the possibility of implementing the plans of Jewish revolutionaries, both financial and "ordinary". And once again, I would like to recall the famous phrase of Vladimir Lenin (Blank): *"...yesterday it was too early, tomorrow it will be*

late...". He uttered this phrase on the night of 24-25 October 1917. And this is not related to the "revolutionary" situation, which simply **NEVER EXISTED**, but to the powerful negative external influence on the psyche of the majority of people (except for the "revolutionaries"), in which this majority is as passive and apathetic as possible in order to offer worthy resistance to the actions of the "revolutionaries". Unfortunately, not only passive and apathetic, but also easily manipulated by inflating people's base instincts and negative qualities. It was precisely these same reasons that caused the Jewish financial revolution in the United States to take place in October 1929 as well. Let me remind you that the crucifixion of the real Jesus Christ took place in early spring, when his power was at its lowest and he was unable to block the psychic influence of the Jewish high priests on the masses, as described in great detail in the New Testament. But we will return to this topic a little later, and for now, let's return to the events of the twentieth century...

As a result, they lost their foothold for gaining control over the world due to the appearance on the historical arena of competitors for world leadership in the person of Stalin-Dzhugashvili and his team. The experience of what happened in the Russian Empire taught them a lot. The Schiff and Rothschild families understood very well that using their "younger" brothers — the "black" Jews as a tool for their actions was very dangerous for them, since these "younger" brothers, having gained real power and strength, were not very eager to carry out the orders of their "older" Levite brothers and part with this power. What is the reason for such contradictions within a seemingly so friendly people? This question needs to be clarified a little...

As a means of gaining control over a particular country, the Jews very often used the "institution of Jewish brides," as mentioned earlier. Children born in these mixed marriages with Jewish women were considered Jews according to Jewish law, were raised as Jews, etc. But they had an admixture of the blood of gentiles, whom the Jews always despised. Throughout their history, the Jews strictly prohibited any marriages between Jews and gentiles on a mass scale through their laws and customs. The exception was marriages with ruling dynasties, which allowed them to seize control of countries.

through children born of these marriages. Jews were first allowed to intermarry with gentiles in the 7th century AD after their arrival from Persia to Khazaria. Moreover, most of the population were black Khazars who, unlike the few white Khazars, had Turkic roots. Therefore, mixed marriages between Jewish women and black Khazars produced mestizos, who were considered Jews according to Jewish law but bore the external characteristics of Turks. It was the descendants of the children born of these marriages who were called black Jews.

The "pure" Jews treated these Jews with great contempt, considering them "defiled" by the blood of the Gentiles flowing in their veins. The "pure" Jews — the "white" Jews — always used these half-breeds for their own purposes and pitied them only slightly more than the Gentiles. Even a small amount of gentile blood in Jews caused them rejection and hostility. And so the "white" Jews very often used the "black" Jews as bargaining chips in their financial machinations. They often planned and were behind the so-called Jewish pogroms, unleashing the "steam" of the peoples on their "younger" brothers — the "black" Jews — while always remaining in the shadows and out of reach. The "white" Jews simply used the "black" Jews as a buffer between themselves and the Gentiles. They used them as a buffer and sacrificed them at every opportunity if it worked to solve their problems. Periodically, the "black" Jews rebelled against the "white" Jews, but these rebellions always ended in victory for the latter. It was precisely this **REBELLION OF THE** "BLACK" **JEWS AGAINST** THE "WHITE" JEWS and that was **THE ACTIONS OF STALIN (JUGASHVILI) AND HIS TEAM**, when they expelled Bronstein-Trotsky from the USSR and began to pursue their own policies. But the leaders of the rebellious "black" Jews were not particularly upset by this fact. In principle, this suited them perfectly, and they even helped Stalin and his team to militarise the country as much as possible. It is worth noting a very curious but little-known fact. The New York Jewish Gazette published an article about **the SIX MILLION JEWS** who died in the World War**,** and this article was published **on 19 OCTOBER**... **1919!** This is not a misprint — **19 October 1919,** after the end of the First World War, which was organised by the Jews themselves! It is no coincidence that this article was published in the United States

and specifically in New York. New York became the capital of the global Jewish financial oligarchy, and it is in New York that the world's largest stock exchange is located — the New York Stock Exchange, which is located on Wall Street, which has become famous throughout the world because of this exchange.

The name of this street is directly related to the stock exchange itself, as at the beginning of the century, stock quotes were printed out and posted on the walls of this street. By 1929, Jews in the United States practically controlled US finances through the Federal Reserve Bank (FRB), which belonged to the Rothschild-Morgan-Rockefeller and K° financial group. The members of this group were all "white" Jews. In 1913, this group received official permission from the state to issue the dollar, which allowed them to print "state" banknotes whenever and however much they wanted. In fact, this financial group received the legal right to print counterfeit money. Why counterfeit money, if the state officially granted this bank the right to issue currency? At least because this money was printed by private individuals who had no direct connection to the state. And they printed banknotes in the quantities and at the times decided by the board of directors of this bank, all of whom were private individuals, while any other private individual would have been severely punished by the same state for similar actions. Counterfeit for the simple reason that the money supply must correspond to the gross national product, in other words, the monetary equivalent of the country's output. Only when there is a balance between a country's output and its money supply is a healthy economy possible. Printing banknotes in excess of the balance leads to economic instability, which is why counterfeiters have always been severely persecuted by any state. So, having obtained the right to issue the dollar, the Board of Directors of the Federal Reserve began printing money in such quantities that by 1929 the money supply in the United States exceeded the national product several times over. This was done deliberately in order to prepare the country for the Great Depression of 1929.

Using the New York Stock Exchange as their tool, on 24 October 1929, the "white" Jews deliberately caused the stock market crash,

which they had been preparing since 1913, after receiving the right from the state to issue the dollar. They planned to carry out this operation a little later, but events in the USSR forced them to start their financial machinations a little earlier. Nevertheless, as a result of this crash, the Jews in the United States gained control of more than 60% of the country's industrial capital and 90% of its banking capital! During this artificial financial crisis, only those who had large financial resources and those who could print banknotes were able to survive. The Jews printed the necessary amount of banknotes for themselves at the Federal Reserve Bank (FRB), which is why the financial crisis they created did not affect them at all, quite the contrary!

Almost all banks and companies owned by gentiles, not having sufficient cash reserves, were forced to declare bankruptcy. The assets of most of these banks and companies were bought up by Jews for 10% or even less at auctions for money that was printed by the FRB! And for this, the owners of this bank spared neither paper nor printing presses. At that time, the printing presses worked almost around the clock! The Great Depression of 1929 is the most vivid example of how the Jewish financial mafia allowed the goyim to accumulate capital, do all the dirty and hardest work for them, and after the gentiles had laid a solid socio-economic foundation in the country, the Jews organised a grand stock market scam and took control of the most profitable businesses and most of the banks. The fact that millions of people lost practically everything did not bother them. They are gentiles and only temporarily possess what, by definition, belongs to the Jews, and this is not slander, but phrases from the Torah:

... ...

20. Do not take interest from your brother: neither from silver, nor from food, nor from anything that can be given at interest.

21. YOU CAN CHARGE INTEREST TO A STRANGER, but your brother.

22. If you make a vow to God, your Almighty, do not delay in fulfilling it, for God, your Almighty, will demand it of you, and you will be guilty of sin.

23. But if you refrain from making vows, there will be no sin on you.

24. Be careful in what you say, and fulfil what you have vowed to do to God, your Almighty, a voluntary gift that you have promised.

25. If you enter your neighbour's vineyard, you may eat grapes to your heart's content, but do not put any in your vessel.

26. If you come to your neighbour's field before the harvest, you may pluck the ears of grain with your hand, but do not bring a sickle to your neighbour's crop.

... ...[123]

This passage from the book of Devarim clearly defines the commandments of God Yahweh that it is impossible for a Jew to profit at the expense of another Jew. When translating from Hebrew into Russian, the translator used the words "brother" and "your neighbour" instead of the word "Jew". In this case, the words "brother" and "neighbour" serve to soften the text of the Torah somewhat. But this does not change the essence. Only a Jew can be a Jew's brother, since according to Jewish law, a Jew can only have a brother on his mother's side. The same applies to the concept of "neighbour." Thus, the commandments of God Yahweh clearly state who cannot be deceived and who cannot be exploited for money: *"...neither with SILVER, nor with FOOD, nor with ANYTHING THAT CAN BE GIVEN IN RETURN."*

In other words, one Jew has no right to profit from another Jew in any way! If this happens, Yahweh himself will punish such a sinner, and he will punish him very severely. With Yahweh, almost all deviations from the commandments are punished severely, even to the point of death. The following verse tells us whom Yahweh allows to be robbed in any way through usurious interest rates: *"YOU CAN TAKE INTEREST FROM A STRANGER..."* And then he clarifies once again
clarifies for the slow-witted: "*...but do not take interest from your brother."*

In the translation from Hebrew, the word "foreigner" is used again instead of the word "gentile." Because, according to the Torah, there is a chosen people — **the JEWS** — and all others are **NON-JEWS**, or

in other words — GOYIM, because that is how the Jews refer to all non-Jews among themselves! And verses 25 and 26 of the same chapter say that a Jew is not allowed to rob another Jew in any way, not just through usury. But there is not a word about **GOYS (NON-JEWS)** in such situations. However, this does not mean that a Jew should treat a goy in exactly the same way as he treats another Jew (a brother or a close relative). In His commandments to the Jews, God Yahweh, in verses 20 and 21, **ONCE** AND **FOR ALL** determined who can be exploited and who cannot. And in verses 25 and 26, God Yahweh only clarifies certain aspects of the relationship between one Jew and the property of another Jew. These verses clearly state that one Jew may take from another Jew only when necessary to satisfy his hunger, but no more than that. And then the Lord God clarifies how a Jew should behave when helping another Jew:

> *... ... ...*
>
> *10. If you lend anything to your neighbour, do not enter his house to take the pledge.*
>
> *11. Stay outside, and let the person you are lending to bring the pledge out to you.*
>
> *12. If he is poor, do not go to bed without returning his pledge to him.*
>
> *13. Return the pledge to him before sunset, so that he may sleep in his own clothes, and he will bless you, and it will be counted to you as righteousness before God, your Almighty.*
>
> *14. Do not oppress a hired servant, a poor man, or a needy man among your brothers or among the strangers who are in your land, in your gates* [124]

Reading these commandments of Yahweh, one is simply amazed at the care he teaches Jews to show... Jews. All these wonderful commandments apply only to **JEWS**! With regard to everyone else, foreigners, or "simply" **GOYIM,** the "merciful" God Yahweh allows Jews to do whatever they want, as long as it is profitable and, most importantly, brings **PROFIT**, preferably **EXTRA PROFIT!** The Torah continues clearly defining options

behaviour of Jew in in to one Jew and his property:

1. If you see your brother's ox or his lamb straying, do not pass by them; return them to your brother.

2. If your brother is not near you or you do not know him, bring them to your house, and they shall remain with you until your brother seeks them.

3. Do the same with his donkey, do the same with his garment, and do the same with anything else that your brother loses and you find; do not pass by it.

4. If you see your brother's donkey or his ox fallen down on the road, do not pass by; lift them up with him.

……[125]

And God Yahweh calls on Jews to do all these good deeds towards other Jews, as he is, after all, the God of the Jews, and such care by the tribal God for his "children", or rather his slaves, is quite understandable, and there is nothing wrong with this "seemingly", if it weren't for another small "BUT"... Everything that God Yahweh forbids one Jew to do to another Jew, he welcomes in relation to everyone else, i.e. **the GOYIM!** Not only does he welcome it, but he also gives clear instructions to his faithful Jewish slaves on what they must do to capture and enslave all other countries and peoples, and that the Jews must begin by infiltrating the upper echelons of power of the peoples among whom the Jews settle:

... ...

22. Thus says the Lord Almighty: I will lift up my hand to the nations and raise my banner before the tribes, and they will bring your sons in the folds of their garments and your daughters on their shoulders.

23. And the kings of the nations shall be your children, and the rulers shall be your nursing fathers; they shall bow down to you with their faces to the ground and lick the dust of your feet. Then you shall know that I am God, and those who trust in me shall not be put to shame.

24. Can the spoil of the mighty [Esau] be taken away, and the captives of the righteous [Jacob] be returned?

25. But thus says God: The spoil of the mighty will be taken from him, and the captives of the tyrant will be returned. I will fight against your adversaries and save your sons.

26. I will feed your oppressors with their own flesh, and they will be drunk with their own blood as with new wine. And all flesh shall know that I am God, YOUR SAVIOUR and YOUR DELIVERER, THE LORD OF JACOB!

... ...[126]

The Torah clearly indicates that the Jews were chosen by Yahweh to fulfil his purposes:

... ...

2. Why do you weigh out silver for what is not bread, and your labour for what does not satisfy? Listen to me, and eat what is good, and your soul will delight in the richest of fare.

3. Listen and come to me, hear, and your soul shall live, and I will make an everlasting covenant with you — as a reward for David's unwavering piety.

4. For I have made him a witness to the nations, a RULER and COMMANDER OF THE NATIONS.

5. Behold, you shall call a nation you did not know, and a nation that did not know you shall run to you, to do your will — in the name of the holy GOD OF ISRAEL, for he has EXALTED you.

……[127]

Moreover, Yahweh gives detailed instructions on methods of seizing power in different countries:

……

14. When you come to the land that God, your Almighty, gives you, and you take possession of it and settle in it, and you say:
"I will set a king over you, like all the nations that are around me,"

15. then you shall appoint a king over you whom God, your Almighty, chooses: FROM AMONG YOUR BROTHERS you shall appoint a king over you; you may NOT appoint a stranger over you who is NOT YOUR BROTHER.

... ...[128]

It turns out to be quite "interesting": in any country where Jews come at the "command" of their God, they must seize power in that country by appointing a ruler (tsar, king, president, prime minister) from among the Jews! Moreover, only from among the Jews, but in no way from among the goyim (foreigners). But these "foreigners"
— the indigenous inhabitants of this country, whose ancestors have lived here for many generations, more or less — this is a secondary issue, since the Jews have only just arrived in this country, and it is they who are the real foreigners here! These verses from the Torah make it clear that a true Jew must always be and feel like a stranger in any country where he appears or which accepts him. That a true Jew must always be faithful to the covenants of God Yahweh and only to his covenants.

This means that Jews must treat any people who have accepted them and among whom they live as foreigners. Only
only the children of Israel are "foreigners"! This psychological attitude makes every Jew an enemy of the people among whom he lives. The rejection of Jews by practically all peoples is caused precisely by this attitude towards people who, out of their kindness, allowed them to settle on their lands. The image of a persecuted people, with which they come to each new country, or more precisely, the mask of a persecuted people, allows them to penetrate any country, but their actions after receiving the right to settle there quickly reveal their true predatory nature to the trusting peoples. So-called anti-Semitism (although this term is incorrect, since the Jews are only one of many Semitic peoples, which include the Armenians, and all Arabs, Greeks, etc.) is caused precisely by the reaction of peoples to the actions of the Jews, and not to their nationality, because in all countries they were well received, given the right and a place to live, work, and even allowed to

build Jewish temples. Of course, they were not given the best land and the best conditions, but why should they have been?

Imagine this situation: you let a homeless family into your house from the street, give them a room in your house and feed them from your table, and the next morning the family you took in demands that you leave your own house and move into your shed so that they can live comfortably in your house, and you did not flash before their Jewish eyes with your gentile appearance. And if you disagree with this interpretation of the situation and demand either to accept what is offered or to leave your home, you are declared an anti-Semite! But if you insist on your own way, they attack you with weapons and kill you and all your loved ones for the simple reason that you refuse to obey the will of the God of those whom you have sheltered, who has enslaved you, your family, and your country! And this is not fiction or slander against the "poor" Jews, but verses from the Torah:

... ...

10. When you approach a city to conquer it, offer it peace

11. And if it responds to you with peace and opens its gates to you, then let all the people who are in it pay you tribute and serve you

12. But if it does not surrender to you and wages war against you, then besiege it.

13. And when God, your Almighty, delivers it into your hands, then KILL ALL THE MEN with the edge of the sword.

14. But take the women, children, livestock, and everything else in the city, all its spoils, for yourself, and enjoy the spoils of your enemies, which God Almighty has given you.

15. Do this to all the cities that are very far from you, which are not among the cities of these nations.

16. But in the cities of these peoples that the Lord your God is giving you as an inheritance, you shall not leave alive anything that breathes.

17. But DESTROY THEM: the Hittites, the Amorites, the Canaanites, the Perizzites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites, as the Lord your Almighty God has commanded you.

18. Lest they teach you to do all the abominable things that they did for their gods, and you sin against the Lord your God.

... ...[129]

Nothing to say, a good "holy" book and a "good" Lord God, who turns out to be good **ONLY FOR THE JEWS** from the very beginning, but **FOR EVERYONE ELSE** he brings **PHYSICAL DESTRUCTION** and **SLAVERY**! A very interesting situation arises: a small, unknown people appear before some city and, in the name of their tribal God, who is also unknown to anyone, demand that the city be surrendered and offer its inhabitants to become their slaves or they will all be destroyed to the last man! Where their strength allowed, they did so, and where their strength did not allow, they used the strategy and tactics of the "institution of Jewish brides" and the capture of parasitic economic niches among these peoples, with all the consequences mentioned above. Only one question arises: why should other peoples accept the Jewish God Yahweh, who, according to the Torah, brings good only to the Jews, while all other races and peoples must either be destroyed or become slaves to these very Jews? No, there can be no reason for any person or any nation to accept such a God if this **PERSON — NOT JEW** and **NATION — NOT ISRAELI**! And since there are relatively few Jews compared to the rest of the population of Midgard-Earth, all nations should think carefully about how to treat such **SUPERNAZISM**! And so that this not seems like a conspiracy against "poor" Jews, I will quote another passage from the Torah to complete the "picture":

... ...

2. For behold, DARKNESS COVERS THE EARTH and DARKENESS THE PEOPLES, BUT THE LIGHT OF GOD SHALL SHINE UPON YOU, and His glory shall appear upon you.

3. AND NATIONS SHALL WALK BY YOUR LIGHT, and kings WALK IN YOUR LIGHT.

4. Lift up your eyes, look around and see: they have all GATHERED FROM THE LANDS OF EXILE and are coming to you, your sons are coming from afar, and YOUR DAUGHTERS WILL BE RAISED UP WITH KINGS.

5. Then you will see, and you will shine, and you will be overwhelmed with joy, and your heart will be filled with gratitude, for ALL THE ABUNDANCE OF THE WESTERN COUNTRIES WILL BE YOURS, THE WEALTH OF THE NATIONS WILL PASS TO YOU.

... ...

9. For the inhabitants of the islands will come to me, and ships from Tarshish will lead the way, to bring your sons from afar, their silver and gold with them, in the name of God, your Almighty God and the Holy God of Israel, for he adorns you with splendour.

10. And the sons of foreign nations shall build your walls, and their kings shall serve you, for I struck you in my anger, but I have compassion on you.

11. And your gates shall be open continually; they shall not be shut by day or by night, that men may bring you the wealth of the nations; and their kings shall be brought as servants.

12. For the people and the kingdom that will not serve you shall perish, and these nations shall be destroyed.

13. The glorious trees of Lebanon shall be brought to you—the cypress, the poplar, and the plane tree together—to adorn the place of my sanctuary, and I will honour my footstool, the Temple.

14. And the sons of your tormentors will come to you bowed down, and all those who mocked you will worship at your feet, and they will call you the city of God, Zion, the city of the holy God of Israel.

15. Instead of your former state, when you were forsaken and hated, and no one passed through you, I will make you a ruler for ever and ever, filled with joy for ever and ever.

16. And you shall drink milk, TAKE ALL THE BEST FROM THE NATIONS, drink milk from the breasts of kings, and you shall know that I am God, your Saviour and Deliverer, the Lord of Jacob.

... ...[130]

This excerpt from the Torah reflects the essence and strategy of the actions **SOCIAL PARASITES — DARK FORCES**. Moreover, the essence is reflected very clearly, and **the TIME OF THE BEGINNING OF THE SEIZURE** and **the MEANS OF SEIZURE** are determined: *"... DARKNESS WILL COVER THE EARTH and FOG — THE PEOPLES, AND THE LIGHT OF GOD WILL SHINE ABOVE YOU."* And this time, and what is to happen, is even defined in exactly the same way as in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas — darkness will cover the Earth and fog — the peoples, for this is a description of the coming of **THE LAST NIGHT OF SVAROG**!

... ...

11.(91). THE SEVEN CIRCLES OF LIFE WILL BE ENVELOPED BY
THE DARKNESS of the earth of the Great Race...
Many people will perish from metal and fire... Hard times will come
for the peoples of Midgard-Earth,
brother will rise against brother, son against father, blood will flow like rivers...
Mothers will kill
their unborn children...
HUNGER and SPIRITUAL EMPTINESS,
will cloud the minds of many people from the Great Race, and they will lose their faith in justice...

12.(92). But God the Creator, the One and Only,
and the Heavenly Family will not allow the
destruction of the Race...
The rebirth of the Great Race
and the awakening of the Spirit-protector of
the sons of the Heavenly Race
will be brought about by the
White Dog, sent by the Gods
to the Holy Land of the Great Race...
The Holy Land will be cleansed of the MILLENNIAL
YOKE
of foreign enemies, who
sacrifice
the blood and flesh of their children,
and with lies and unrighteous flattery
poison the souls of the children of the Heavenly Race.
... ...

The Torah says: *"...For behold, MRA K[131] WILL COVER THE EARTH, and MIST — THE NATIONS..."* And in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas: *"...DARKENING WILL ENVELOP THE SEVEN CIRCLES OF LIFE of the Great Race..'* and *'... HUNGER and SPIRITUAL EMPTINESS WILL CLOUD the minds of many people of the Great Race...'*. The events described are identical, only different words were used to describe the same cosmic phenomenon — the Last Night of Svarog, which cast its dark evolutionary veil over the Seven Circles of Life for 1008 years, beginning in the Summer of 6496 (988 CE) to the Summer of 7504 (1995–1996 CE). The same cosmic event is described in the Torah and the Slavic-Aryan Vedas. The same thing... only from fundamentally opposite positions! Both sides expect these events to bring much misery and bloodshed to the peoples of Midgard-Earth! Much misery and bloodshed for everyone except... the Jews. In the Torah, God Yahweh promises the Jews mountains of gold, the enslavement of all nations, and the physical destruction of those who displease him! God Yahweh promises the people of Israel that during the Last Night of Svarog over the "chosen" people: "*...THE LIGHT OF GOD WILL SHINE...".* The light of Yahweh will shine upon the Jews when all other nations are covered in darkness! And from this it follows that the shining light of Yahweh is darkness for all other nations and brings them misfortune and

rivers of blood! And only the Jews bring prosperity and wealth to the light of Yahweh through the enslavement of many nations and the genocide of those who are undesirable. And according to the Torah, it is the Jews who must do all this for the glory of their God Yahweh; it is the Jews who are his instrument. Everything is extremely clear and precise. With such a comparison, it becomes clear what kind of God Yahweh is and whom the Jews serve so zealously! The last thousand years have been a time of triumph for the Dark Forces and prosperity for the Jews! To complete the picture, we should pay attention to the text of the Slavic-Aryan Vedas:

"...The Holy Land will be cleansed of the thousand-year yoke of foreign enemies, WHO SACRIFICE THE BLOOD AND FLESH OF THEIR OWN CHILDREN

, and poison the souls of the children of the Heavenly Race with lies and unrighteous flattery..."

And also, to the text of the Torah:

... ...

15. Every firstborn of every flesh that opens the womb, which they bring to God, FROM MEN and FROM CATTLE, shall be yours, but you must redeem the firstborn of men and the firstborn of unclean cattle.

16. And the redemption shall be: when he is a month old, you shall redeem him according to his valuation: five shekels of silver, according to the sacred shekel, twenty coins of "Hera" he is.

17. But the firstborn of oxen, or the firstborn of sheep, or the firstborn of goats, you shall not redeem—they are holy; SPRINKLING THEIR BLOOD ON THE ALTAR, and burning their fat as a burnt offering, a sweet savour to God.

[132]

At this point, Yahweh "graciously" allows the Jews **to REDEEM THEIR FIRSTBORN** and not bring their blood and flesh as **a SACRIFICE** to him. This means that until that moment, **EVERY JEW OFFERED HIS FIRSTBORN SON AS A SACRIFICE TO HIS**

GOD YAHWEH, buying his favour with **the BLOOD** and **FLESH** of his firstborn. It is also interesting that, according to the Torah, every Jew had to **REDEEM** his firstborn for a considerable amount of money at that time! In any case, a comparison of passages from the Torah and

the Slavic-Aryan Vedas clearly indicates who is who, and who the God of Israel is!

In fact, the Torah, the Old and New Testaments, on the one hand, and the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, on the other, give an idea of the confrontation between the Dark and Light Forces, which was particularly active during the last thousand years of the Night of Svarog, when Nature itself acted as an "ally" of the Dark Forces. But this "alliance" between Nature and the Dark Forces is temporary and directly related to the laws of evolutionary development of intelligent life forms, and not to **the SOCIAL PARASITES** themselves**.** The Dark Forces — social parasites — have always made the most of any natural phenomena for their own benefit. And quite often, they not only used natural phenomena and patterns, but also created conditions that were optimal for themselves. The bourgeois revolution in England, led by Cromwell, who, as everyone can guess, was a Jew by origin and spirit! The "Great" French Revolution of 1771, led by the French Jews and , was controlled by through the Masonic lodge "Great Egypt", controlled by the same Jews. The first "Russian" revolution of 1905–1907 and the "Great Russian" revolution of 1917 — all these and other revolutions around the world were fully financed and very often carried out by Jews, who always spoke about the interests of the peoples of the countries in which they lived, but "for some reason" everything worked out only in the interests of one people — the Jewish people!

And this is entirely consistent with what is written in the Torah, as can be clearly seen from the passages from the Old Testament and the Torah quoted above. And starting with the English bourgeois revolution, the first thing the "revolutionaries" did was to physically destroy those who posed a threat to them — the national nobility and aristocracy, who represented the cream of the nations and had crystallised from them over more than a millennium. It was these people who posed the greatest danger and could offer (and did offer) serious resistance to the implementation of the plans for Jewish world domination. The situation was similar with wars.

The person behind the Russo-Japanese War and the reasons for this war were mentioned above — American financier Jacob Schiff, who

provided the Japanese government with a loan of two hundred million dollars, a huge sum at the time, and when the Russian Empire began to concentrate its forces in the Far East, he quickly organised the First Jewish Revolution in Russia in 1905–1907 with his own money. But neither the Russo-Japanese War nor the First Jewish Revolution brought the desired results, although they did shake the foundations of the Russian Empire. This was especially true of the First Jewish Revolution of 1905–1907, which Prime Minister Count S. Y. Witte used to intimidate Tsar Nicholas II and force him to sign a pre-prepared tsarist manifesto, after which the State Duma appeared, which was ruled by the same Jews. And as noted above, behind Count S. Y. Witte stood the same Jacob Schiff! The First World War was played out by the same gentlemen, the Schiff and Rothschild families. When it became clear that the Russian Empire could not be overthrown by a small war and the revolution of 1905–1907, these gentlemen did not abandon their cherished dream of seizing the Russian Empire. The unexpected economic growth in the Russian Empire after the Russo-Japanese War and the First Jewish Revolution of 1905–1907 forced them to implement the same plan quite quickly, only more thoroughly. In 1914, the same gentlemen, Schiff and Rothschild, staged another bloody spectacle — the First World War of 1914, and in 1917 the Second Jewish Revolution, which gave them the desired result — the Russian Empire was captured by them, or more precisely, power in Russia was seized by Russian Jews. And this was only possible thanks to the connivance of Western European countries and the United States. The only thing they tried to do was to take another bite out of the Russian pie, and when that didn't work, they appropriated funds in their own countries that belonged to Tsarist Russia, the Romanov family, and other wealthy citizens of the Russian Empire, both aristocrats and the class of Russian capitalists.

But the plan of the Schiff and Rothschild families to seize power in European countries according to the Russian scenario and with the help of Russian bayonets did not work out. The Russian Jews, having seized power, no longer wanted to fight and die for the goals of the Shiffs and Rothschilds. The Russian Jews, led by the mountain Jew Joseph Dzhugashvili

(Stalin) refused to continue implementing the grand plan for the Jews to seize power in the world according to the "Permanent Revolution" plan. That is why the second plan came into force — the financial Jewish revolution in the United States in 1929, better known as the Great Depression. This was only possible because in 1913, a private bank owned by the Rothschild-Rockefeller-Morgan Jewish financial group was granted the right to issue the dollar by the US president.

With the help of the financial revolution, having seized power in the main and most profitable sectors of the American economy, the Jewish financial oligarchy began to implement the second plan to seize power in the world, in which the USSR was assigned an important role, regardless of whether Dzhugashvili (Stalin) and Co. wanted to participate in this or not. And they did all this in the following way...

2.31. The creation of fascist Germany by Jewish financiers in the United States

O humiliated, insulted and robbed after the First World War, Germany was simply the ideal candidate for the implementation of the Jewish plan to seize power in
world. The Jewish financial oligarchy set about creating fascist Germany. For this purpose, they chose the German National Socialist Party, led by the Austrian Jew Adolf Shiklgruber *(Adolf Hitler)*. As practice in the Russian Empire showed, the idea of Jewish internationalism turned out to be a stillborn child. Small-town Jews, mainly "black" Jews, gladly accepted financial assistance to carry out their revolutions to seize power in their countries, but did not want to continue, after seizing it, to carry the revolution of "freedom of peoples" on their bayonets to other countries. They were quite satisfied with what they had in their hands, and they clearly did not want to die for the interests of others and lose what they had achieved in their countries for the interests of the Jewish financial oligarchy, which considered them second-class citizens. The conflict between the factions of Leiba Bronstein (Trotsky) and Joseph Dzhugashvili (Stalin) demonstrated this unwillingness quite clearly.

In view of the above, the Jewish financial oligarchy, mainly consisting of Levites, did not have high hopes for local Judaism. Let me remind you that the Levites were placed above all Jews by God Yahweh himself. And the reason for God Yahweh's love for the Levites is that this Jewish tribe is directly descended from Seth — **THE SON OF EVE AND THE LORD GOD YAHWEH** HIMSELF**,** as mentioned in
written as and in Torah, and in Old Testament under code name "restoration of the divine seed." Therefore, in Germany, the bet was placed on National Socialism, which combined the ideas of Jewish socialism on the national basis of a specific country — Germany! It was simply impossible to imagine a better time for National Socialism. After the First World War, the Germans felt humiliated, betrayed by everyone and robbed, and

so words about their special historical mission were simply balm for their souls.

For the reasons mentioned above, Germany was the ideal choice as a tool for the Jewish financial oligarchy to implement its programme of seizing power in the world. It was precisely the refusal of Joseph Dzhugashvili and his associates to carry out the plan to seize power, developed by the Jewish financial oligarchy under the code name "Permanent Revolution" and led to the emergence of a plan to create a fascist Germany. Before the 1933 elections in Germany, corporations and banks donated **ONE MILLION THREE HUNDRED TEN THOUSAND DOLLARS** ($1,310,000.00), in addition to individual donations amounting to **FIVE HUNDRED AND EIGHTY-SIX THOUSAND DOLLARS** ($586,000.00). Thus, prior to the 1933 elections, corporations, banks, and private individuals contributed **ONE MILLION EIGHT HUNDRED AND NINETY-SIX THOUSAND DOLLARS** to the funds of the Nazi Party of Germany**:**

… … … … … … … … … … … … … … …

The 1933 Political Contributions

Who were the industrialists and bankers who placed the election at the disposal of the Nazi party in 1933? The list of contributors and the amount of their contributions is as follows:

Financial contributions to Hitler: 23 February – 13 March 1933;

(The Hjalmar Schacht account at Delbuck, Schickler Bank)

Political Contributions by Firms (with selected affiliated Directors)	Amount Pledged	Percent of Firm Total
Verein fuer die Bergbaulichen Interessen (Kirdorf)	$600,000.00	45,8
I.G. Farbenindustrie (Edsel Ford, C.E. Mitchell, Walter Teagle, Paul Warburg)	$400.000.00	30,5
Automobile Exhibition, Berlin (Reichsverbund der Automobilindustrie S.V.)	$100,000.00	7,6
A.E.G., German General Electric (Gerard Swope, Owen Young, C.H. Minor, Arthur Baldwin)	$60,000.00	4,6
Demag	$50,000.00	3,8
Osram G.m.b.H.	$40,000.00	3,0
Telefunken Gesellschaft Fuer drahtlose Telegraphie	$35,000.00	2,7
Accumulatoren-Fabrik A. G. (Quandt of A.E.G.)	$25,000.00	1,9
Total from industry	**$1,310,000.00**	**99,9**

Plus Political Contributions by Individual Businessmen :[133]

Karl Hermann	$300.000,00
Director A. Steike (BUBIAG Braunkohlen — u. Brikett — Industrie AG)	$200.000,00
Dir. Karl Lange Geschaftsfuhrendes Vostandsmitglied des Vereins, Deutsches Maschinenbau — Anstalten	$50.000,00
Dr. F. Springorum (Chairman: Eisen-und Stahlwerke Hoesch AG)	$36.000,00

The overwhelming majority of these "donations" to the German Nazi Party's election campaign came from American banks and corporations, most of which were owned by Jews! This is a very interesting "breakdown"! But that's not all. After the Nazi Party's victory in the elections and Hitler's appointment as Chancellor of Germany, American capital continued to flow into Germany in a

a wide "river" continued to flow into Germany:[134]

Wall Street Syndicate Manager	Participation in German industrial issues in U.S. capital market	Profits on German loans	Percent of total
Dillon, Read & Co.	$241.325.000,00	$2,7 million	29,2
Harris, Forbers & Co.	$186.500.000,00	$1,4 million	22,6
National City Co.	$173.000.000,00	$5,0 million	20,9
Speyer & Co.	$59.500.000,00	$0,6 million	7,2
Lee, Higginson & Co.	$53.000.000,00	n.a.	6,4
Guaranty Co. of N.Y.	$41.575.000,00	$0,2 million	5,0
Kuhn, Loeb & Co.	$37.500.000,00	$0,2 million	4,5
Equitable Trust Co.	$34.000.000,00	$0,3 million	4,1
TOTAL:	**$826.400.000,00**	**$10,4 million**	**99,9**

As can be clearly seen from the above data, the syndicates of the New York Stock Exchange invested **EIGHT HUNDRED AND TWENTY-SIX MILLION FOUR HUNDRED THOUSAND DOLLARS**!!! An absolutely fantastic sum for those times! All these investment syndicates belonged directly or indirectly to Jewish financiers! It should be noted that all this Jewish capital was invested in German industry (mainly military) at a time when the United States itself was in the midst of the Great Depression (1929–1939). Huge sums were going towards the development of German industry, and in Germany itself, the people were rejoicing because with Hitler's rise to power, unemployment was disappearing, there was a rapid economic boom, etc. Meanwhile, in the United States itself, unemployment continued to rise and many people were starving. It would seem to be a contradiction upon contradiction.

But that is only at first glance. In fact, there are no contradictions, and everything is very logical and thought out in the smallest details. The causes of the Great Depression were discussed above, so let's move on to its results. During the Great Depression, most of the largest banks and the most profitable industries passed into Jewish hands — that is, **FIRST.** At the same time, the Jewish financial oligarchy of the United States created a fascist regime in a humiliated and insulted Germany — that is, **SECOND!** It seems that there is no connection between these phenomena, but this is only an illusion, behind which stood cunning plans to seize power over the world of the Jewish

financial oligarchy. Investing in the creation of a military industry had very specific goals. It was necessary for the Jewish financial oligarchy that Nazi Germany unleash a major war. The creation of a military industry in devastated Germany had a very specific goal — the Jewish financial oligarchs were preparing Nazi Germany for war. It was precisely in the war that Jewish financiers invested their money. They knew perfectly well where their money would go. Not only did they know, but they gave their money for this very purpose, and they did not even care whether Nazi Germany would return this money or not. They expected superprofits and world domination... which was to be brought about by the defeat of Nazi Germany. The defeat of Nazi Germany? Why invest huge sums of money and expect defeat? The answer is very simple...

Germany had virtually no strategic resources of its own, and its reserves were sufficient for six months to a year of military operations, at most. Of course, these terms could have been extended by seizing the strategic resources of its enemies, but even then, the agony of Nazi Germany at war could have dragged on for several more years. The prolongation of the agony was also due to the strategic resources of Germany's allies, for example, Romania's strategic oil resources, but Romania's oil reserves were relatively small. And the longer this agony continues, the better it is for the Jewish financial oligarchy. Here's why.

European Jews, the majority of whom were "black" Jews, sought world domination for themselves, not for

The "white" Jews, whose main base in the 1930s was in the United States. The leader of the "black" Jews was the Soviet Union, headed by Joseph Dzhugashvili (Stalin) and his team. This is why such a large percentage of "black" Jews were in the ranks of the communists or sympathised with them. This is why practically all significant positions in any communist party in Europe and the world were held by Jews by nationality and, for the most part, "black" Jews. Such support by "black" Jews for the communist movement, which was completely controlled by Joseph Stalin and his team, clearly showed "white" Jews who they were supporting and whose side they were on. After

Adolf Schicklgruber (Hitler) came to power in Germany, Stalin began to militarise the country even more intensively. He understood perfectly well who was behind Hitler and **that** sooner or later there would be a military confrontation. Stalin and his team thought that their rivals in the quest for world domination were digging their own graves, but everything turned out quite differently from what some had planned and others had hoped for. Events unfolded in a way that neither the "white" Jews nor the "black" Jews had expected... The resources of a huge country began to work towards a war that was inevitable. Only Joseph Stalin hoped to outplay his overseas rivals for world domination. Stalin planned to take advantage of the situation they had created so that, after the warring parties had exhausted each other and their countries' economies, he would come to Europe as a liberator from the brown plague, bringing the red plague to the "saved." Both **the RED** and **BROWN PLAGUES** were **the brainchildren of the same Jewish**
FINANCIAL OLIGARCHY — they were completely financed by them, and their ideology was completely created by the Jews according to the precepts of the Torah for the complete spiritual and physical enslavement of the goyim.

Joseph Dzhugashvili (Stalin) even helped Nazi Germany by supplying it with strategic raw materials, which continued until the outbreak of war between Nazi Germany and the USSR on 22 June 1941! Was this stupidity on Stalin's part? Let's not jump to conclusions. Joseph Dzhugashvili (Stalin) really wanted Nazi Germany to subjugate as many countries in Europe, Africa, the Middle East and Asia, so that later, under the guise of liberation from the brown yoke, he could send Soviet troops into the occupied countries and... defeat Nazi Germany, become the "greatest"
"liberator" of the peoples of the world! And, with all this, to "help" the liberated peoples see the "light" of socialism and communism!

Thus, by the beginning of World War II, two Jewish groups had emerged in the world. A group of "white" Jews settled in the United States, and a group of
"black" Jews, who rebelled against the authority of the "white" Jews after seizing power in the Russian Empire in 1917 with their financial assistance. And each of these groups played its own game

own game, trying to outplay each other. But they were united in one thing — their desire to seize power in the world, using the goyim themselves for this purpose, preferably destroying as many of them as possible in the military "meat grinder" created for this purpose.

However, events took such a turn that none of these groups' plans were fully realised. Although the plans of the "white" Jews were realised in to a significantly greater extent, than the plans
of the "black" Jews of the USSR. After the start of World War II, which began with Nazi Germany's attack on Poland in September 1939, events unfolded in a scenario that was beneficial to both groups. With the start of hostilities in Europe, the Great Depression in the United States came to an end. A strange "coincidence"?! Of course, this was no coincidence, but an expected and planned outcome. American Jewish financiers, who organised the financial revolution in the United States in 1929 and seized financial control of the country, were in no hurry to invest the money they had stolen from the American people in rebuilding the economy they had destroyed. They used this money to create Nazi Germany in order to gain the opportunity to financially enslave the world. The economy of the United States was very quickly restored with money from the countries at war in Europe. It was precisely for this situation that the military machine was created in Germany. Both warring sides placed their military orders in America, and especially large financial flows flowed into the bottomless pockets of Jewish financiers in the United States from countries such as England and France. However, financial flows also came from other countries in the anti-Hitler coalition. I would like to clarify some nuances that usually escape the attention of most people. In Nazi Germany, the most advanced military industry was created with the money of American Jews. This meant that the countries of the anti-Hitler coalition were forced to use military equipment of a corresponding level. These countries catastrophically lacked their own well-established production of military equipment of a similar level to conduct military operations at the required level.

And then... the Americans appeared, offering to supply everything necessary for modern warfare, produced in

American factories, and, naturally, not just for anything, but for real gold, silver, and platinum, since paper money had no value during the war and was practically never used in such transactions. At the same time, the American government, backed by the Jewish financial oligarchy, provided military products on credit if consumers did not have the means to pay immediately. In order to force the American government and the American people, who at that time were not yet fully controlled by the Jewish financial oligarchy, to actively participate in this military adventure, financial circles, through their protégé, President Franklin Roosevelt, drew the United States itself into the war on the side of the anti-Hitler coalition. Moreover, the United States essentially provoked Japan to attack the US naval base at Pearl Harbor in Hawaii. Only after this did Roosevelt manage to overcome isolationist sentiments in the US Congress and Senate and fully implement his programme of plundering European countries. The United States acted as an arsonist who, having started a fire, offered water to those willing to extinguish it at quite "reasonable" prices! Why was this necessary? For the same reason — to gain control over the world. By the beginning of World War II, the United States had virtually no influence on world politics and economics. The world was controlled by the colonial empires of England, France, Germany, Spain, Portugal and the Netherlands. The British colonial empire occupied a special place among them, as it was a veritable monster that controlled half the world. For almost five hundred years, foggy Albion dominated the seas and oceans, and wealth flowed into the British Isles from huge and rich colonies, the richest of which was India. One can only imagine what treasures accumulated in England during those five hundred years! So, after the end of World War II, this colonial empire found itself with a large debt to the United States. The wealth accumulated over five hundred years, stolen from the colonies, flowed into the vaults of American banks, which, of course, belonged to the Jews, in just a few years of war.

The same thing happened to all the other colonial empires. After the end of the Second World War they all

found themselves in a similar situation. On top of all this, most of Europe lay in ruins, the economy was in tatters, and the overall picture was clear! After the war ended, virtually all colonial empires ceased to exist, not so much because of national liberation movements in the colonies themselves, but mainly because the metropolises simply did not have the money to maintain the administration, colonial police and army units.

The metropolises were forced to curtail their activities in most of their colonies, which was the main reason for the colonies gaining independence. Even before that, the inhabitants of the colonies did not express much "joy" about the colonial authorities, staging uprisings and riots, which were mercilessly suppressed by colonial troops. So, the main reason for the loss of colonies by the metropolises was the impoverishment of the metropolises as a result of World War II. **The ONLY COUNTRY** that emerged from the war with an unprecedented economic boom was **the United States of America!** But it was not only economic prosperity that came to this country as a result of the war; not only did the wealth of half the world flow into this country, but the political situation of the United States also changed dramatically. After the end of World War II, the United States became the leading world power, counterbalanced by the Soviet Union. When analysing the results of this war, the question inevitably arises: who benefited from it? It turns out that it was only beneficial to Jewish financial circles in the US. The main victor, which bore the brunt of the war and suffered the greatest losses in terms of human lives and the economy, was the Soviet Union. According to official data alone, **TWENTY-EIGHT MILLION LIVES** were lost by the

the USSR paid for its victory over Nazi Germany! Germany itself lost nine million lives. And all these sacrifices were made so that the Jewish financial elite could gain control over the world's economy! **CONTROL OVER THE ECONOMY MEANS REAL POWER OVER THE WORLD!**

And one more thing. Nowhere in the world is there any mention of the truly Great Tragedy

— the deaths of twenty-eight million people in the USSR, most of whom

of whom were civilians, women and children, and the overwhelming majority of whom were **RUSSIANS**, **UKRAINIANS AND BELARUSIANS**! But the world remains silent about the death of so many people, as if nothing had happened. The "free, democratic" world is also silent about **the TENS OF MILLIONS EXTERMINATED** during and after the Great Jewish Revolution of 1917 across the Russian Empire! And yet, the overwhelming majority of those destroyed and repressed were the same **RUSSIANS, UKRAINIANS AND BELARUSIANS!**

Of course, the plans of the Jewish financiers did not succeed one hundred percent. They did not manage to destroy the Soviet Union and fully punish the "black" Jews in Russia who rebelled against their power. But punishing their fellow Jews was not the main goal of their policy towards Russia. They needed to completely destroy the genetic foundation of the Russian people in order to prevent the possible revival of the Russian people after the bloody Night of Svarog. For only the Russian people could stop their victorious march across the planet, as mentioned in all the sacred sources of many peoples. All predictions point to Russia as the centre of future prosperity for all humanity, which meant that the social parasites would lose their power and wealth, which they did not want to lose! It is also curious that they forced Joseph Dzhugashvili (Stalin) and his team to work for them, not by washing, but by skating. Stalin's group's rejection of the plans for a permanent revolution did not, in essence, change the outcome. Messrs Schiff and Rothschild still forced the Soviet Union to do what they wanted — to conquer the world for them. Although with one very significant difference. The Russian people, although they suffered enormous losses from Soviet power and World War II, did not disappear from the face of the earth, as these gentlemen had hoped. Under the Permanent Revolution scenario, the Russian people would have been completely destroyed and would have disappeared from the face of Midgard-Earth. This was precisely the plan of the masters of Leiba Bronstein (Trotsky). The same task was given to Adolf Schicklgruber (Hitler).

The General Staff of Nazi Germany developed a plan "Barbarossa", whose name translates as "Russian Barbarian".

According to this plan, if Nazi Germany had defeated the Soviet Union, **FIFTY PERCENT OF SLAVS** were to **be EXTERMINATED PHYSICALLY**, and the remaining **FIFTY PERCENT** were planned **to be STERILISED** and turned into **SLAVES**! This was the plan of the fascists, but for some reason, the media does not talk about it, not only "there" but also in Russia itself.

Joseph Dzhugashvili (Stalin) and his team were also not very concerned about how many Russians would die in order to achieve their goals, which were also the pursuit of world domination. Stalin was no fool; he understood perfectly well who was reviving militarised Germany and for what purposes. He simply wanted to outplay his overseas rivals in the game for world domination. But he was outplayed. Stalin was deceived by disinformation that Hitler was planning to strike England. Stalin waited for the German operation to transport German troops to the British Isles to begin. And when the Germans became thoroughly embroiled in military operations in England, Stalin was preparing to strike German troops along the entire length of the new border of the Soviet Union. Virtually all regular troops were deployed in close proximity to the border in the first echelon and were awaiting orders to attack.

Hitler knew about Stalin's plans and therefore launched a pre-emptive strike a few weeks before the Soviet offensive, which was one of the main reasons for the enormous losses in manpower and military equipment in the first months of the war on the part of the Soviet Union. Stalin believed that Hitler would never start a war on two fronts, which in itself was strategically and tactically insane. Stalin did not consider Hitler to be insane and therefore... expected him to launch a military operation against Great Britain.

Hitler was not insane; he understood perfectly well all the "delights" of a war on two fronts, but he simply had no choice! If he had launched a military operation against England, Soviet troops would have attacked the German forces from behind, and... the war would have ended very quickly for Germany in that scenario. By unexpectedly attacking the Soviet Union, Hitler delayed the inevitable for four years, and his decision cost the Soviet Union tens of millions of lives, while Germany itself lost nine million. Either way

Otherwise, events unfolded exactly as Jewish financiers from across the ocean had hoped. But they did not expect the Soviet Union to withstand such a blow and survive. Not only did it survive, but Soviet troops, the bulk of which were Slavs, not only withstood the blow of the German armies, but even after losing most of their strategic reserves, the Soviet Army not only stopped the advance of the German armies and their allies, but also began to defeat these armies one after another. And from 1943, there was a radical change on the Eastern Front, and German troops began to lose the occupied territories.

Messrs Schiff and Rothschild clearly did not expect such a turn of events. They had counted on German troops defeating the Soviet Union and, in the process, weakening themselves to such an extent that it would be easy for the "allies" to deal with them. The Jewish financial oligarchy was eager to punish the "black" Jews of the Soviet Union and other European countries who had rebelled against their power. In addition, they wanted to realise their plans to gain control of the world, which had been thwarted after the Jewish revolution of 1917. The Torah says that God Yahweh placed the Levites above all other Jewish tribes, and any Jew's refusal to carry out God's plan through his intermediaries — the Levites — was considered in the Torah to be one of the greatest crimes against God:

> ... ...
>
> *8. At that time, God separated the tribe of Levi to carry the Ark of the Covenant, to stand before God, to serve Him, and to bless in His name to this day.*
>
> *9. Therefore, the tribe of Levi was not given a share or inheritance with its brothers: GOD IS ITS INHERITANCE, as God, your Almighty, promised it.*
>
> *10. And I remained on the mountain, as in former days, forty days and forty nights, and God heard me: "Arise, set out before the people, and they shall come and take possession of the land which I swore to their fathers to give them."*
>
> ... ...[135]

According to the Torah, the punishment for any **JEW who REFUSED**, for whatever reason, to carry out God's plan was **DEATH**. The Torah lists at length all the various punishments and curses of Yahweh for any Jew who rejected him or his plans:

> ... ...
>
> *16. Be careful that your heart is not deceived, and that you do not stray from the path, and do not serve foreign gods, and do not worship them, —*
>
> *17. lest the wrath of God be kindled against you, and he shut up the heavens, so that there be no rain, and the land yield not its fruit, and you perish quickly from the good land which the Lord your God gives you.*
>
> *18. Take these words of mine to heart and soul, and bind them as a sign on your hand, and let them be a sign between your eyes.*
>
> ……[136]

But that's not all:

> ……
>
> *10. Those of you who fear God and obey the voice of the prophet, His servant, even if he walks in darkness and has no light, let him trust in the name of God and rely on his Almighty God.*
>
> *11. All of you who fan the flames of God's wrath, who throw sparks at God, go into the flames of your fire and into the sparks that you have kindled! "From my hand will come punishment upon you, you will die in sorrow and lie in the grave!"*
>
> ... ...[137]

In addition to everything else, the Lord God calls on every Jew to kill anyone who tries to lead him astray from the "true" path — to lead him away from the the "light" of Yahweh God:

> ... ...

7. If your brother, your mother's son, or your son, or your daughter, or your wife, or your close friend secretly ENCOURAGES YOU, saying, "Let us go and SERVE OTHER GODS, whom neither you nor your fathers have known,"

8. From among the gods of the peoples around you, whether near you or far from you, from one end of the earth to the other,

9. Then do not agree with him, do not listen to him, do not spare him, do not pity him, and do not cover for him.

10. but KILL HIM; your hand shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterwards the hand of all the people.

11. And stone him to death, for he wanted to turn you away from God, your Almighty, who brought you out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage.

12. And all Israel shall hear and be afraid, and they shall never again DO SUCH EVIL AGAIN AMONG YOU.

……[138]

It is interesting that God Yahweh demands **THAT EVERY JEW IMMEDIATELY KILL ANYONE** who even **TRIES UNDERMINE** faith in him, **REGARDLESS** of who does it — **BROTHER**, **SISTER**, **MOTHER** or **FATHER**, **SON** or **DAUGHTER**, or **FRIEND**. **A TRUE JEW** must **IMMEDIATELY KILL** such **a JEW** for the glory of his God Yahweh! And such actions in the name of God Yahweh are required of every Jew, even if only for attempting to shake faith in God Yahweh! Even for this alone, the punishment is **DEATH**, **REGARDLESS** of who this tempter is to the Jew! **ANY JEW** must be loyal not to his family, not to true friendship, **BUT ONLY TO GOD YAHWEH,** to whom **EVERY JEW MUST BE LOYAL.** And such punishment is only for attempting to tempt a Jew to another faith, but what then is the punishment from God Yahweh **for THOSE JEWS** who **were** nevertheless **TEMPTED AND REFUSED,** for one reason or another, **to OBEY THE LAWS OF GOD YAHWEH, GUARDIANS AND GUARDIANS** of whose fulfilment he appointed **the KNEE OF LEVI**?! Here is what is said about this **in the HOLY BOOKS FOR THE JEWS**:

... ...

13. If you hear that in one of your cities, which God, your Almighty, gives you to live in.

14. And you find out and investigate and inquire thoroughly, and it is true, that an abomination has been committed among you,

15. and you have investigated and inquired and found it to be true, and it is a detestable thing has been done in your midst,

16. THEN KILL THE PEOPLE OF THAT CITY with the edge of the sword.

DESTROY IT AND EVERYTHING in it, and its livestock with the edge of the sword.

17. And gather all his spoils in the middle of his square, and BURN WITH FIRE THE CITY and ALL THE SPOILS HIS COMPLETELY, — this is pleasing to God, your Most High, — and let it be a heap of ruins forever, it shall not be rebuilt.

18. And let nothing of the destroyed stick to your hand, so that God may turn away his anger and show you mercy, and have compassion on you, and multiply you, as he swore to your fathers.

19. ONLY IF YOU LISTEN TO GOD, your Most High, and keep all his commandments, which I command you today, and do what is pleasing to God, your Almighty.

……[139]

Even for the Jews themselves — his chosen people — Yahweh offers only two options: either blindly follow his plans, **AS EXPRESSED BY THE LEVITES**, or face death for refusing to follow them! What can you say, a "good" God! That is why Hitler had a plan to destroy some of the "black" Jews, to show the Jews of the world "who is boss". Moreover, the number of Jews exterminated by the Nazis from September 1939 to May 1945 was less than 300,000, which in itself is also a great tragedy, but since 1947, the Jewish press around the world has once again begun to literally scream about the same six million Jews who were exterminated, which they had already tried to shout about after the First World War, publishing this figure of "exterminated" Jews on **19 October 1919** in the Jewish Gazette in New York. And if after the First World War the world community did not react to this false information, then after

World War II, the Jews were smarter and controlled most of the media, both in Europe and in the United States. And it was thanks to this that they managed to impose on the whole world the myth of Jewish victims and a "martyred" people, who suffered most from the German fascists, who were completely financed by **JEWISH FINANCIERS** from the United States, and at the top of the National Socialist Party itself there were many pure Jews and half-breeds! Not to mention that Adolf Schicklgruber (Hitler) himself was a pure-blooded Jew on his mother's side! But that's not all! There were **ONE HUNDRED AND FIFTY THOUSAND JEWS** in the German army who served in the fascist army in ranks from soldier to full general! And many of them received the highest government service to the Third Reich![140]

For many, **ONE HUNDRED AND FIFTY THOUSAND** does not sound like such a significant number. But let's not jump to conclusions. The fact is that these were one hundred and fifty thousand healthy Jewish men of draft age. And they have parents, brothers and sisters, grandfathers and grandmothers, and not all of the male Jewish population of Germany were of draft age, and not all of those who were of draft age were fit for service in the army and navy due to their health! So, one hundred and fifty thousand soldiers and officers of Jewish origin represent more than one million people of the Jewish population of Germany.

This means that practically every Jewish family in Germany had a man who fought on the side of the Nazis, and they are no less responsible than the Germans themselves for the destruction of many millions of people! And, first and foremost, twenty-eight million Soviet people, most of whom were Slavs! So, what Holocaust are the media (which, again, are mainly owned by Jews) so insistently shouting about, if the only **REAL GENOCIDE** was organised precisely "RUSSIAN" **JEWS** after the 1917 revolution, and continued by the fascists with money from the same **JEWISH FINANCIERS** from the United States of America against the Slavs, mainly Russians?! It was **RUSSIA** that suffered **JEWISH GENOCIDE,** losing a total of **between seventy and one hundred million people!** And these are real figures, not just pulled out of thin air.

But for some reason, the Jewish world press is silent about this, and why should it make a fuss — after all, these are just goyim! Goyim who should be destroyed if they do not obey and do not want to be slaves, as clearly stated in the Torah, a book that is "holy" to every Jew! The fact that there was no Holocaust was proven by one man who wrote the book Six Million Lost and Found, in which he proves, based on facts and only facts, that there were not six million destroyed Jews, but there were only **TWO HUNDRED FIFTY-SIX THOUSAND** dead![141]

After eight years of court proceedings in Canada against the book's publisher, he managed to prove that all the information in this book is based **on REAL DOCUMENTS** and is absolutely accurate! For eight years, all the Jewish organisations in the world and their best lawyers were unable to refute a single fact from this book, but who knows about this trial and its results? Practically no one! The myth of the Holocaust, which never happened, continues to circulate around the world!

the myth of the Holocaust, which never happened! There were no gas chambers or crematoria where the corpses of Jews were burned! More precisely, there were crematoria, but they did not burn Jews, but the corpses of people who died of typhus and other infectious diseases in order to prevent epidemics. Incidentally, the corpses of those who died of typhus and other dangerous infectious diseases were burned not only in concentration camps, but also in all other places around the world and at all times. Moreover, among those who died of typhus, etc. and were burned in the crematoria of concentration camps, there were very few **JEWS**! It is also interesting to note which Jews ended up in concentration camps. Not all of them, but only those who fought against the occupation regime in the underground resistance. This resistance was mainly controlled by communists loyal to Joseph Dzhugashvili (Stalin). In other words, **THE RESISTANCE INCLUDED JEWISH REBELS AGAINST THE AUTHORITY OF THE LEVITES,** which in the Torah

given to them by God Yahweh himself. According to the Torah, the rebellion of the "black" Jews against the Levites is a rebellion against God Yahweh himself and his laws. And this, **ACCORDING TO THE TORAH**, **IS PUNISHABLE BY DEATH**. **ANY JEW MUST** adhere to **the LAWS OF THE TORAH**, otherwise he **FACES DEATH** and **CURSES**, **SENT BY GOD HIMSELF YAHWEH**. So that, **ACCORDING TO JEWISH LAWS**, **ALL** JE**WS** who **SIDE WITH THE REBELS** are subject to

PHYSICAL EXTERMINATION TO TERRIFY ALL OTHERS. And the fact that 150,000 Jews fought in the German army speaks for itself. There was no genocide of the Jews, but rather **the EXTERMINATION OF THOSE WHO REJECTED THE LAW OF THE TORAH** AND **THE COMMANDMENTS OF GOD YAHWEH. There was** simply **A WAR BETWEEN TWO JEWISH GROUPS,** between the "white" Jews and the rebellious "black" Jews of Joseph Dzhugashvili's (Stalin's) group.

Yes, I would also like to note one fact that, for some reason, is stubbornly ignored by the Jewish press. After the outbreak of war between the United States of America and Japan, the US authorities threw **TWO HUNDRED AND FIFTY THOUSAND** American citizens **of JAPANESE ORIGIN** into concentration camps**!** Their only crime was that they had Japanese roots. The authorities not only threw these people into camps, but also confiscated all their property. After the war, all those who survived were released, but no one ever returned their confiscated property! That's how it was! But no one talks about this in the United States or even in Japan! Therefore, it is simply absurd to be outraged that some of the Jews who took part in the resistance ended up in concentration camps. It was their punishment for supporting the rebels. The very same group of "black" Jews, which began to play its own game against the group of "white" Jews, the Shiffs and Rothschilds, as mentioned above. So, from the point of view of the Torah, it is simply a punishment of death for deviating from the commandments of God Yahweh, nothing more. But that is a separate conversation...

The campaign about the fictitious Holocaust in the Jewish media was classically promoted in order to create the Jews as a victim of fascism, to distract the world's attention from the real victims of Jewish politics, and to create a situation throughout the world where any criticism of Zionism, its methods and goals would provoke an immediate attack by the world's media (which is almost entirely controlled by Jews) and accusations of anti-Semitism. The puppet masters and organisers of the World Wars have turned themselves into "victims" who can do whatever they want, and no one has the right not only to oppose their plans to seize power in the world, but even to criticise any of their

actions as they gradually devour the world pie! Sharks devour their victims, and the victims must not see them as sharks, but only as harmless sheep! And the fact that instead of "grass," these "sheep" devour one country after another, robbing the peoples of these countries, is just a "mirage"! A "mirage" that "for some reason" turns out to be reality every time.

But the backup plan of Messrs Schiff and Rothschild, although it worked, did not work at all as they had expected. Hitler's troops did not destroy the Soviet Union, but the exact opposite happened. The Soviet Union defeated Nazi Germany, which the Schiff and Rothschild families had hoped to create.

The rebels against the commandments of God Yahweh were not defeated; on the contrary, after the end of World War II, Stalinist Jewish communists seized power in many Eastern European countries. In addition, China, Vietnam and North Korea also became communist. As a result, after the end of World War II, the world was divided between two Jewish groups: the "white" Jews and the "black" Jews. And this is what marked the beginning of the Cold War — the confrontation between these two Jewish factions, for whom all other nations of the world became bargaining chips in their quest for world domination, which these factions pursued by different means, but their goal was the same — **WORLD DOMINATION BY THE JEWS!** And nothing else, with the destruction of the best forces and genetics of the peoples, in order to turn all the rest into slaves, as it is said in the Torah: *"...so that THEY MAY BRING YOU THE WEALTH OF THE NATIONS, and THEIR KINGS shall be brought as SLAVES..."*

After the end of World War II, the Jews gained a dominant position in the major economically developed countries. They basically achieved financial domination in the world, and their parasitic system reached its peak before the dawn of the next Day of Svarog (see **Fig. 42**). But they still failed to fully implement the commandments of Yahweh, although they achieved a great deal in this field. They did not manage to completely destroy those who could prevent them from achieving world domination for their parasitic social

system. It was not for nothing that Yahweh punished them: *"...For THAT PEOPLE and THAT KINGDOM that WILL NOT SERVE YOU WILL PERISH, and*
THESE NATIONS WILL BE DESTROYED..." Namely, the Russian people and the Russian state were the ones they tried to break and destroy, for it is the Russian people who are destined to stop the global parasitic system and sweep the Dark Forces from our Midgard-Earth...

Nikolai Levashov, 2003–2007. San Francisco — Moscow.

Description of the drawings

Fig. 1. — This drawing shows the location of the first river of paradise. According to the Old Testament, the first river of paradise is called Pison, and the biblical Paradise is located at the headwaters of one of its tributaries, the river Son. The modern name of this first river of Paradise is the Ganges! This river is located in modern India, which in ancient times was called Dravidia and was inhabited by the black races of the Dravids and Nagas.

1. The Phison (Ganges) River

2. The Son River

3. Location of the First Biblical Paradise on the territory of modern India.

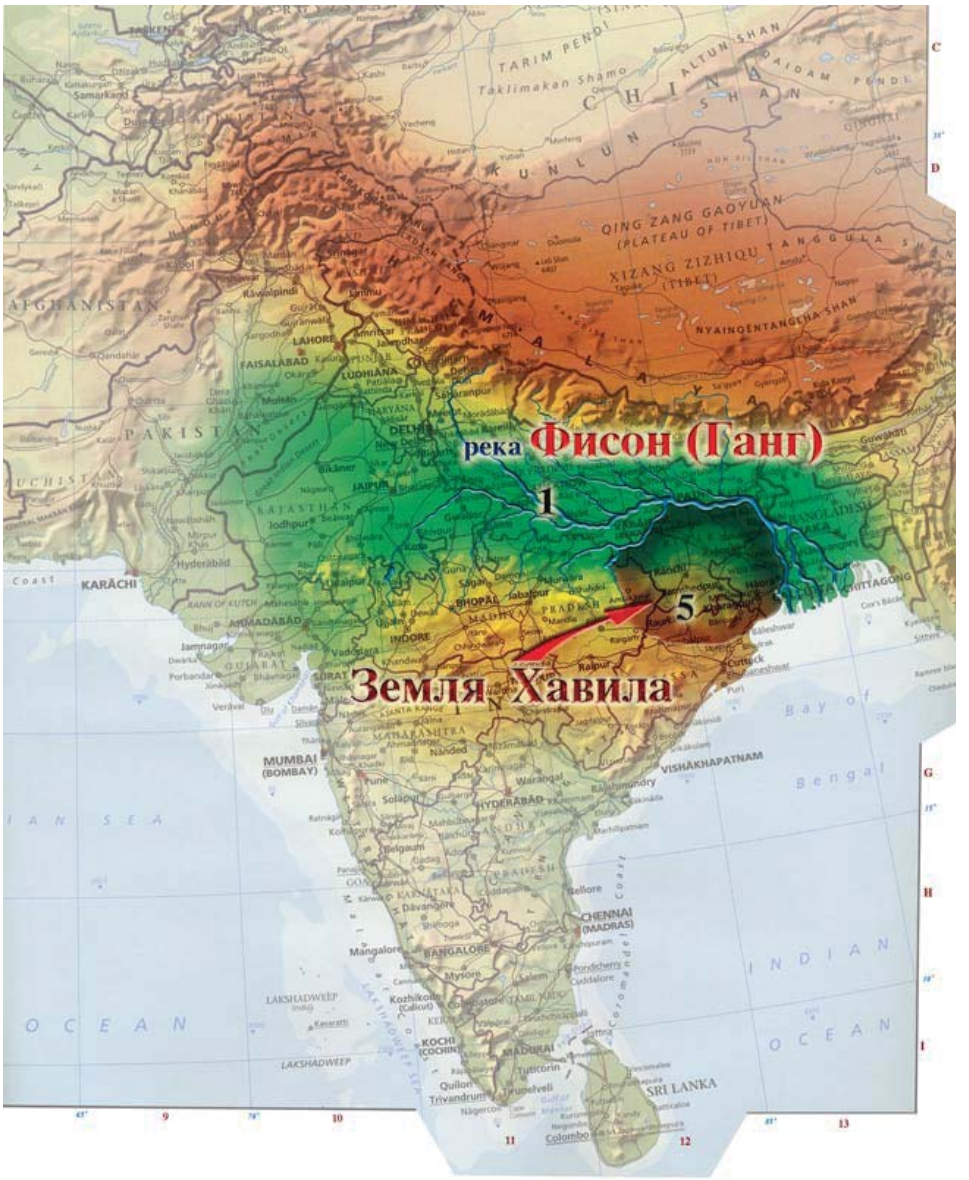


Fig. 2. — This figure shows the location of the biblical country of Havilah on a modern map of the world. According to existing sources, this biblical country was located in the north-east of modern India, in the lower reaches of the biblical river Pison, now known as the Ganges.

The Ganges River is still considered sacred by the descendants of the Dravidians and Nagas. Even the water from this river is considered sacred by modern Hindus.

1. The Pishon River (Ganges).

5. Location of the biblical land of Havilah on a map of the modern world.

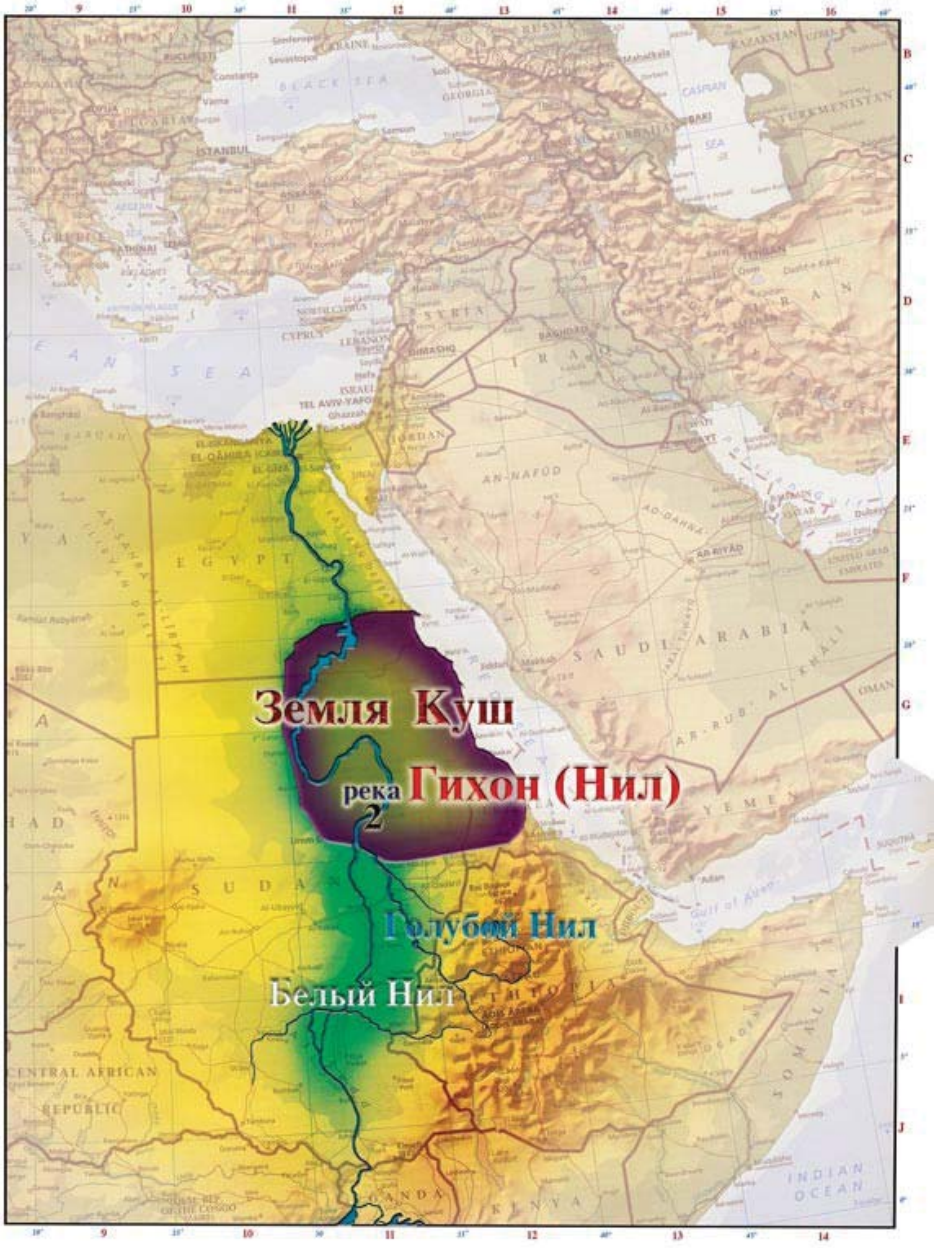
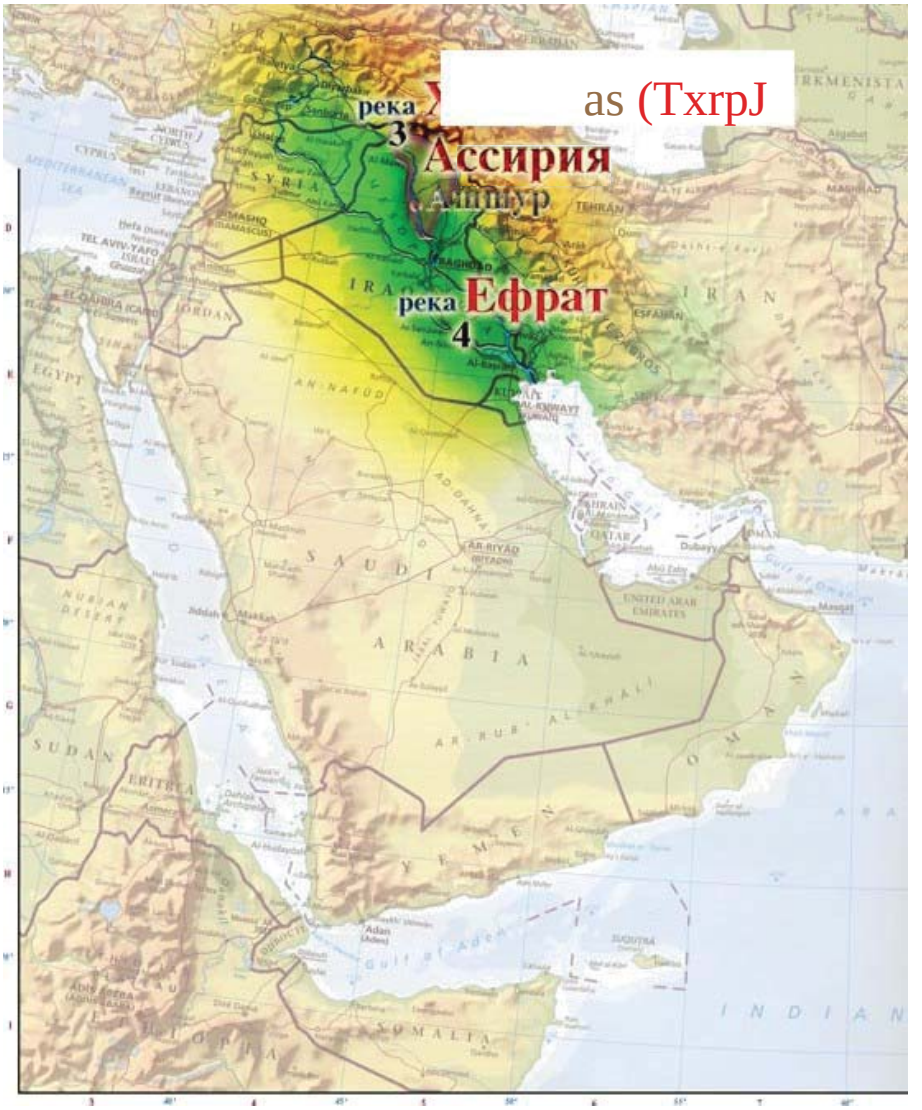

Земля Куш
река Гихон (Нил)
2
Голубой Нил
Белый Нил

Fig. 3. — This figure shows the location of the second biblical river of paradise on the modern world map. According to the Bible, this second river of paradise flowed through the land of Cush and was called the Gihon River. According to the Old Testament, the main New Paradise was located within the Land of Cush. This ancient country was located south of another ancient country — the Land of the Handmade Mountains (ancient Egypt). The biblical Land of Cush was located upstream of the biblical river Gihon (the Nile River).

2. The Gihon River (the Nile River).


река
3
Ассирия
Ниневия
река Ефрат
4
IRAQ
IRAN
SAUDI ARABIA
SYRIA
JORDAN
EGYPT
KUWAIT
QATAR
BAHRAIN
YEMEN
SUDAN
ERITREA
ETHIOPIA
SOMALIA
INDIAN

as (TxrpJ

Fig. 4. — This figure shows the location on a modern world map of the third and fourth rivers of paradise, between which was the third, intermediate biblical paradise, created in case the first biblical paradise fell. According to the Old Testament, these biblical rivers were named the Hiddekel (Tigris) and the Euphrates. The fact that this new paradise is of secondary importance is indicated by the fact that although these rivers are closer to the river of the first paradise, Pishon (the Ganges), they are placed after another paradise river, Gihon (the Nile), which is much further from the first paradise river, Pishon (the Ganges). In the Old Testament, nothing is accidental; every word has its meaning, as does the position of the words themselves. The Old Testament follows a strict hierarchy of concepts, with more significant concepts and events placed before less significant ones. Between these rivers in ancient times lay the country of Assyria, within which this intermediate paradise was located, after the first biblical paradise on the river Pison (the Ganges River) came under the control of the Forces of Light when, during the Second Aryan campaign in Dravidia, the followers of the Moon Cult of the Black Mother were expelled from Dravidia (Ancient India) and the main sacred place of this cult — the First Biblical Paradise — became inaccessible to its supporters.

3. The Hiddekel River (Tigris River).

4. The Euphrates River

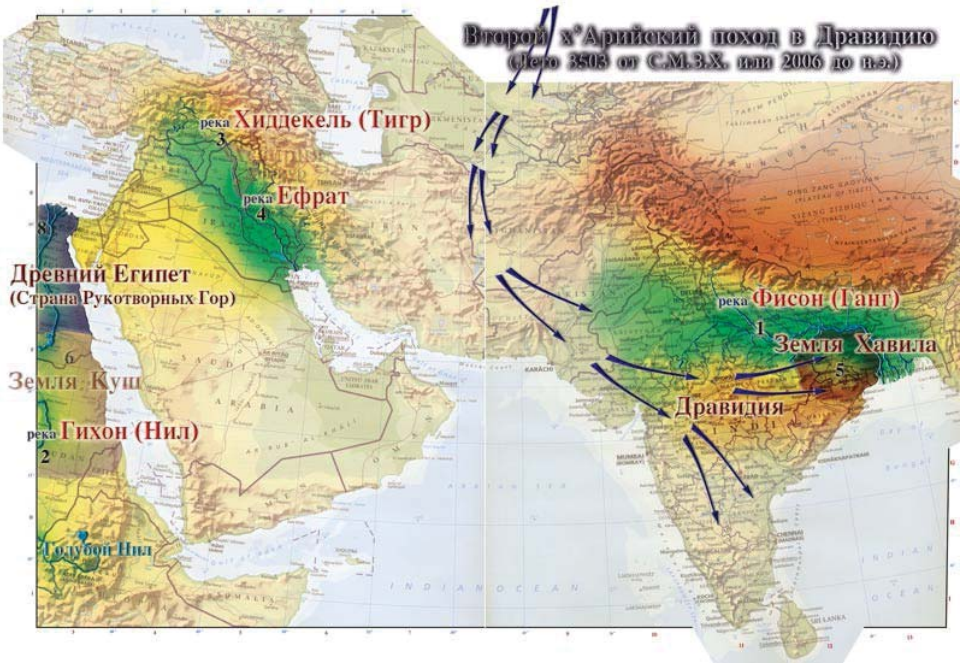


Fig. 5. — This figure shows the direction of movement of the Slavic-Aryans during the Second H'Arian campaign to Dravidia in the summer of 3503 BC. At the head of this campaign against the followers of the Moon Cult — the Black Mother — was the warrior-volkh Khan Uman, high priest of the Temple of Tara, patroness of the Russian Land.

1. The river Pison (Ganges).

2. The Gihon River (the Nile).

3. The Hiddekel River (Tigris River).

4. The Euphrates River

5. Position of the biblical country Land of Havilah on map of the modern world.

6. Location of the biblical country Land Kush on map of the modern world.

8. Ancient Egypt on map of world, which is called the Land of Man-made Mountains in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas.

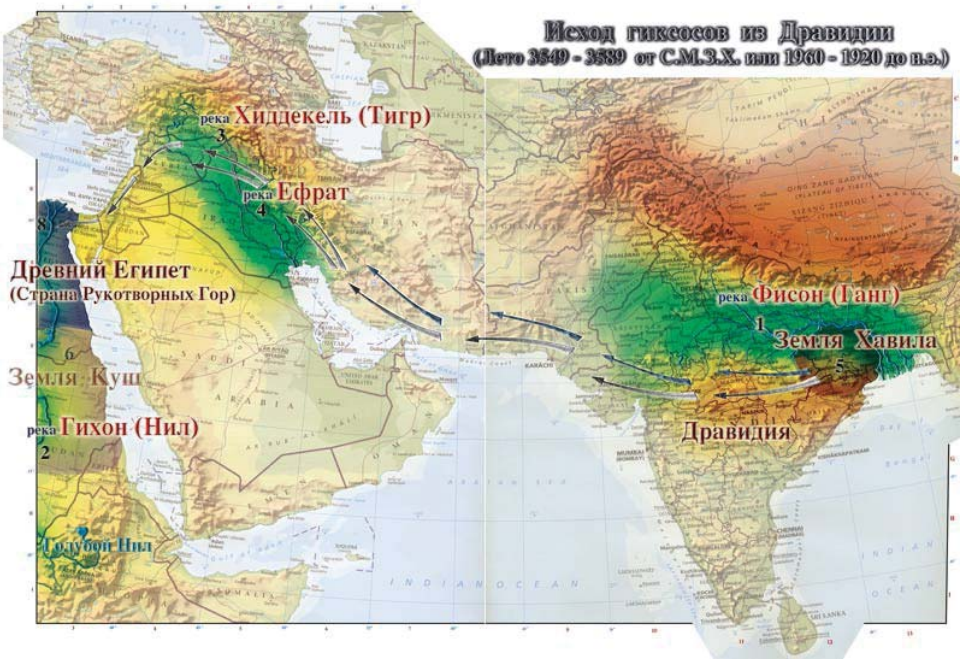


Fig. 6. — This figure shows the route taken by the defeated followers of the Cult of the Black Mother from Dravidia to the Land of Man-made Mountains (Ancient Egypt). The Land of Man-made Mountains (Ancient Egypt) was designated by them as a place of exile, where they had to learn to feed themselves and their families through their labour. This route completely coincides with the movement of the nomadic tribes of the Hyksos, who came to the Land of the Man-Made Mountains not as exiles, but as aggressors and, having captured it, ruled it for almost two centuries.

1. The Pison River (Ganges).

2. The Gihon River (the Nile).

3. The Hiddekel River (Tigris River).

4. The Euphrates River

5. Position of the biblical country Land of Havilah on map of the modern world.

6. The position of the biblical country Land Kush on map of the modern world.

8. Ancient Egypt on map of world, which is called the Land of Man-made Mountains in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas.

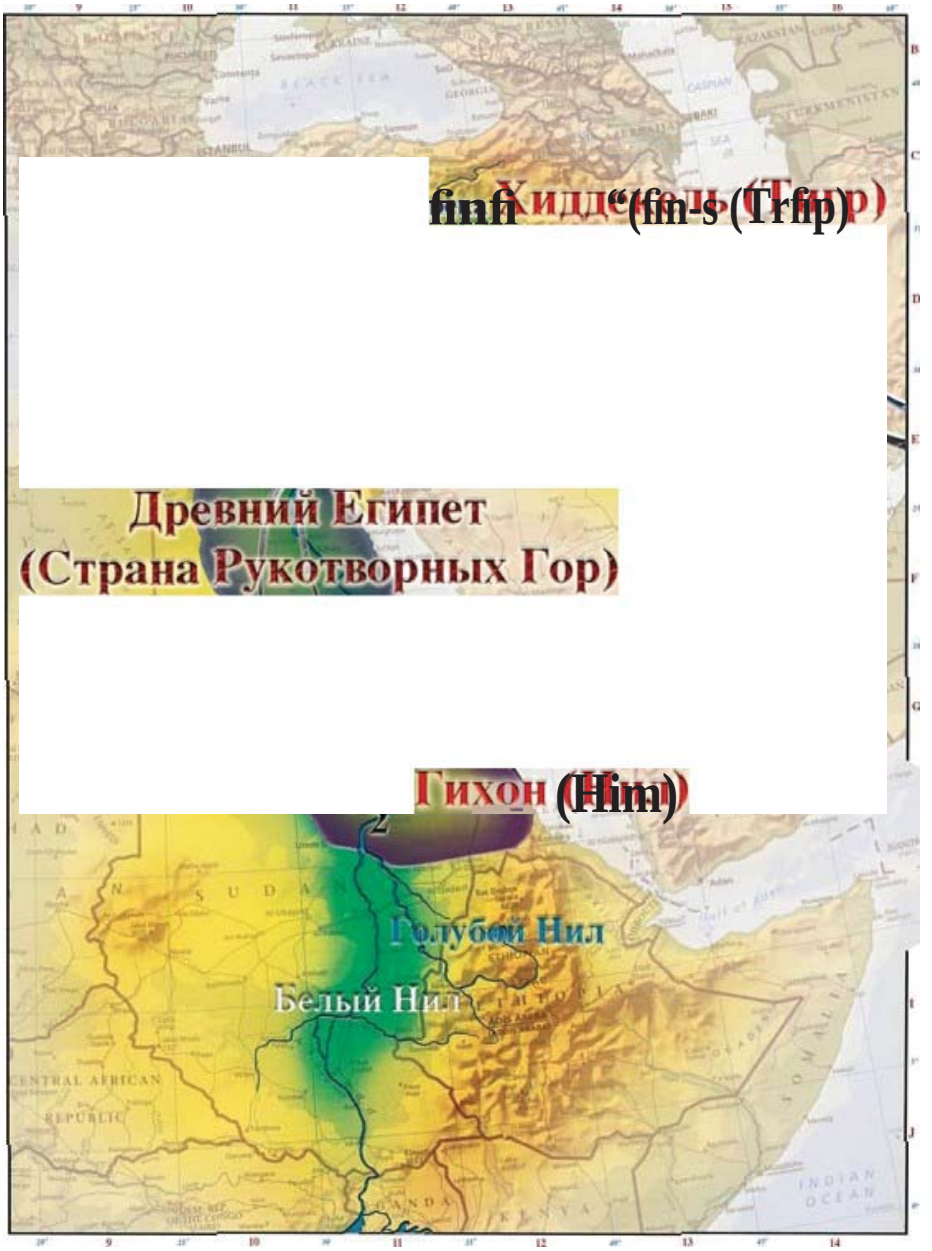

finfi “(fin-s (Trfip)
Древний Египет
(Страна Рукотворных Гор)
Гихон (Him)
Голубой Нил
Белый Нил

Fig. 7. — This figure shows the movement of the defeated followers of the Moon Cult of the Black Mother, who came under the name of the Hyksos and captured the Land of the Man-made Mountains (Ancient Egypt). A small number of them did not forget about the location of the Black Mother's new paradise and, after conquering this country, moved further south to the biblical land of Kush.

2. The River Gihon (the Nile).

3. The Hiddekel River (the Tigris River).

4. The Euphrates River

5. Location of the biblical country Land of Havilah on map of the modern world.

6. Location of the biblical country Land Kush on map of the modern world.

8. Ancient Egypt on map of the world, which is called the Land of Man-Made Mountains in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas.

9. The direction of the Hyksos' movement during their invasion of the Land of Man-Made Mountains at the turn of the 18th–17th centuries BC.

10. The arrival of the Hyksos in the biblical land of Kush, the site of the new biblical paradise, the new sacred place of the Black Mother.

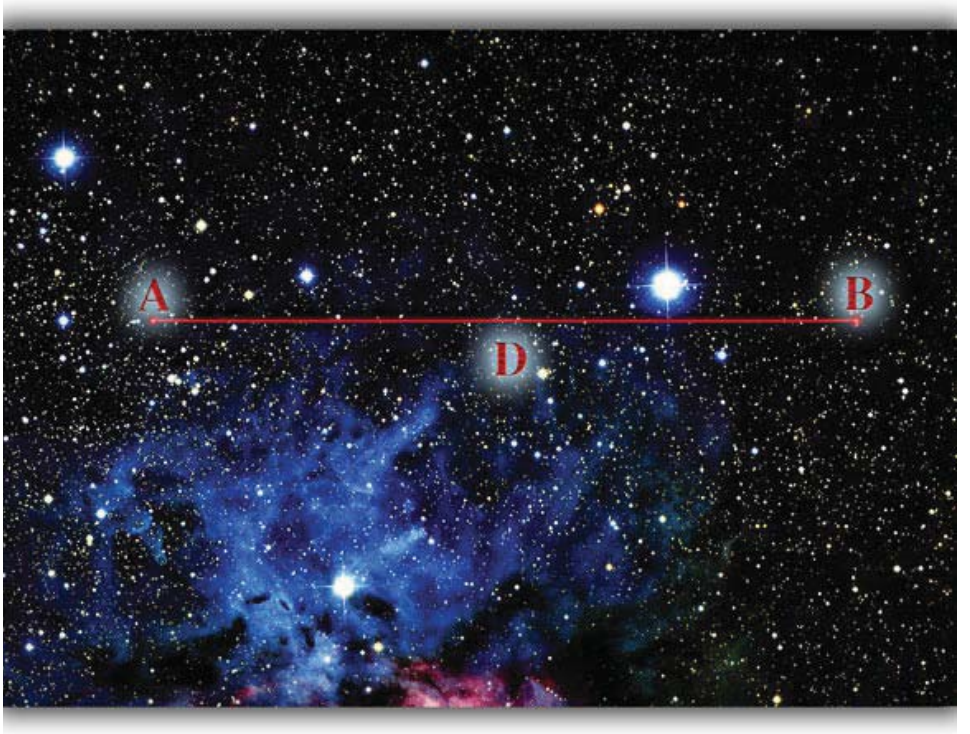

A
B
D

Fig. 8. — This figure shows the principle of operation of the Gates of the Interworld, as our ancestors called them. Special devices for folding space, which were called the Gates of the Interworld, were installed on at least two Earth-like planets. In order to jump (move) from one Earth-like planet to another, the Gates of the Interworld must be on both planets. If there were no Gates of the Interworld on one of the Earth-like planets, it was impossible to get to that planet through the Gates of the Interworld. This method of almost instantaneous movement through space over vast distances requires a unified interplanetary transport system. By activating the Interworld Gate on one Earth-like planet using a specific code, the traveller through space would synchronise the parameters of the sending Interworld Gate with those of the receiving Interworld Gate. In principle, this spatial transport system constantly existed on other levels of reality (non-physical), and the Interworld Gateways themselves were, in essence, only coded "doors" to enter this transport system. Each planet Earth connected to this spatial transport system had its own personal spatial code, which, when dialled, allowed one to "exit" on the desired planet Earth.

A — the first Earth planet with the Interworld Gate. **B** — the second Earth planet with the Interworld Gate. **D** — the distance between these two Earth planets.

A
B
D = 0

Fig. 9. — When the spatial code is activated in the Interworld Gate on one planet Earth, the Interworld Gate on the other planet Earth is activated by creating all the parameters and properties of the space of the receiving Interworld Gate in the sending Interworld Gate. In other words, identical spatial conditions are created inside both Interworld Gates. As a result, the Interworld Gates on these two Earth-like planets become, for the duration of activation, a single device with identical conditions inside. And then a person, entering the Interworld Gate on one planet-Earth, exits the Interworld Gate on another. The effect of spatial transition occurs because identical conditions of space curvature are created inside the two devices, which means that inside them, through other levels of reality, space closes.

A is the first planet Earth with the Interworld Gate. **B** is the second planet Earth with the Interworld Gate. **D** is the distance between these two planets Earth.

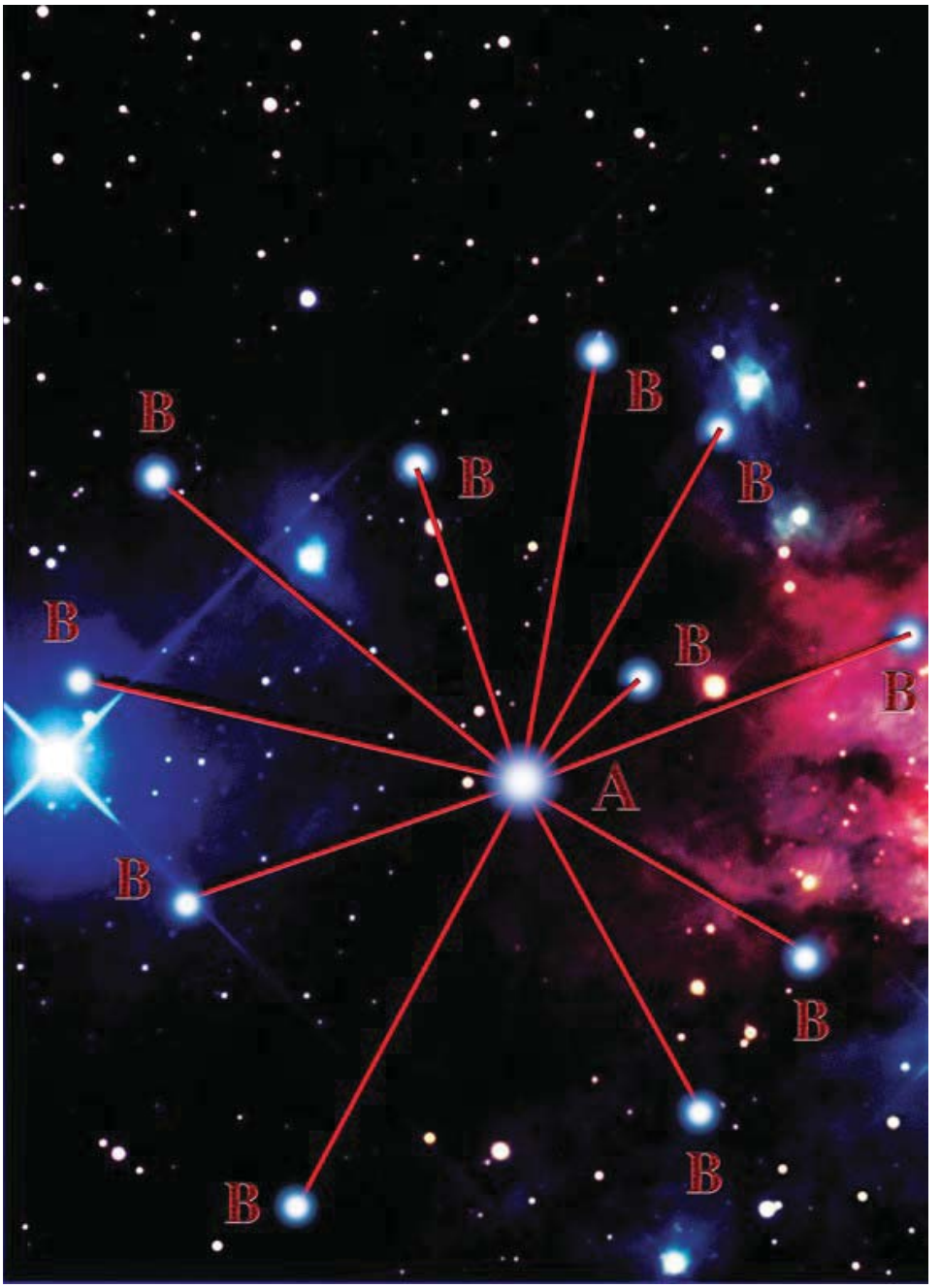

B
B
B
B
B
B
B
B
B
A
B
B
B
B

Fig. 10. — This figure shows the Gates of Interworld, connected into a single system. On one of the Earth planets, a so-called Multigate Circle was established. Such a planet-Earth became key in the entire interstellar transport system. Such a Multi-Gate Circle allowed almost instantaneous travel to any of the planet-Earths connected to this Circle. Each Multi-Gate Circle could connect only a certain number of Interworld Gates through itself. The limitation on the number of Interworld Gates involved in a single Multigate Circle is due to the fact that each Interworld Gate causes a certain distortion of space. The superimposition of many distortions of space on one place can cause a state of instability of space itself, which can have serious consequences. Therefore, each Multi-Gate Circle closed only a certain number of Interworld Gates. In addition, the Multi-Gate Circle was provided with the necessary power by means of the so-called Heavenly Needles, which were located around the Multi-Gate Circle. These Heavenly Needles not only served as a source of energy for this spatial transportation system, but also created conditions for the stability of the entire system, using their combined influence to create the necessary change in the dimensionality of space within the Multigate Circle.

A is the key planet, Earth, on which the Multigate Circle and the Heavenly Needles are located, which ensure the functioning of the entire system of Interworld Gates, connected into a single system.

B — the Earth planets with the Interworld Gates, which are part of a single transport system of spatial movement and are connected by a single Multigate Circle.

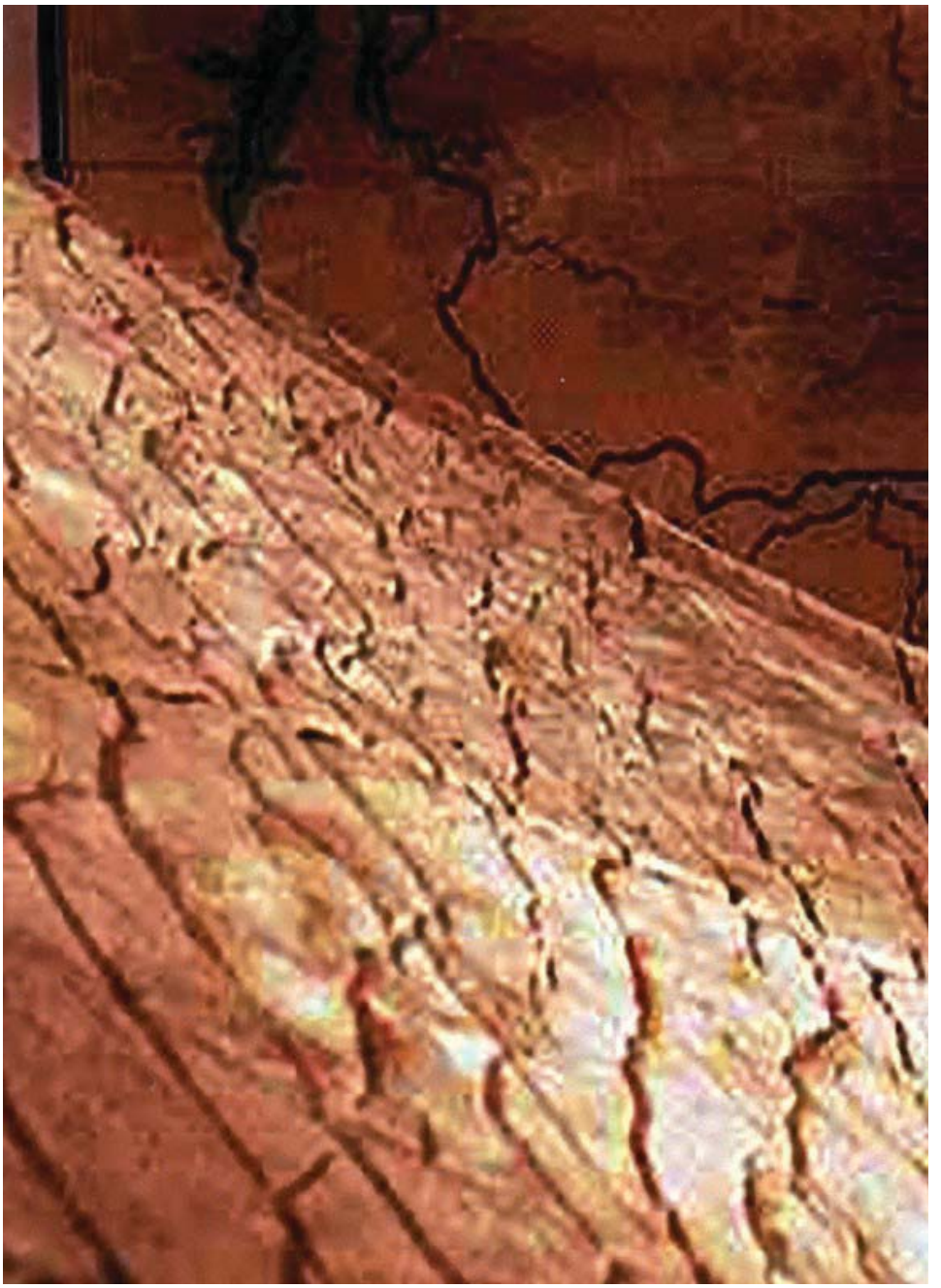


Fig. 11 is a fragment of a photograph of a relief map on a granite base, on which the relief of the terrain was reproduced with impeccable accuracy using methods and technologies unknown to modern science. This three-dimensional map not only shows the relief of the terrain, but also the location of artificial structures that are incredible by modern standards, the purpose of which is also incomprehensible to modern scientists. This map was created by our ancestors more than a hundred thousand years ago, when Midgard-Earth was inhabited only by the White Race, which colonised this planet about eight hundred to six hundred thousand years ago. At that time, civilisation was at a very high level (compared to today) and was part of a large union of civilisations of the Light Forces (not parasitic). Movement between the planets-Earths of this union of civilisations took place through the Interworld Gate and through spaceships — the Waitman and Waitmar. Our ancestors called the Waitmar enormous intergalactic ships that carried 144 or more Waitman, which were essentially ships for near space. However, our ancestors understood short-range space to mean distances that are quite different from what we understand today. Our ancestors understood short-range space to mean distances within hundreds of far distances, which corresponds to distances within a thousand light years according to modern concepts. So, the concepts of the distant past of the Midgard-Earth civilisation and the modern day were very different. Incidentally, the mysterious sites on the relief map of Western Siberia are nothing more than landing sites for spacecraft of various purposes — from the White Man to the small and large White Mar.

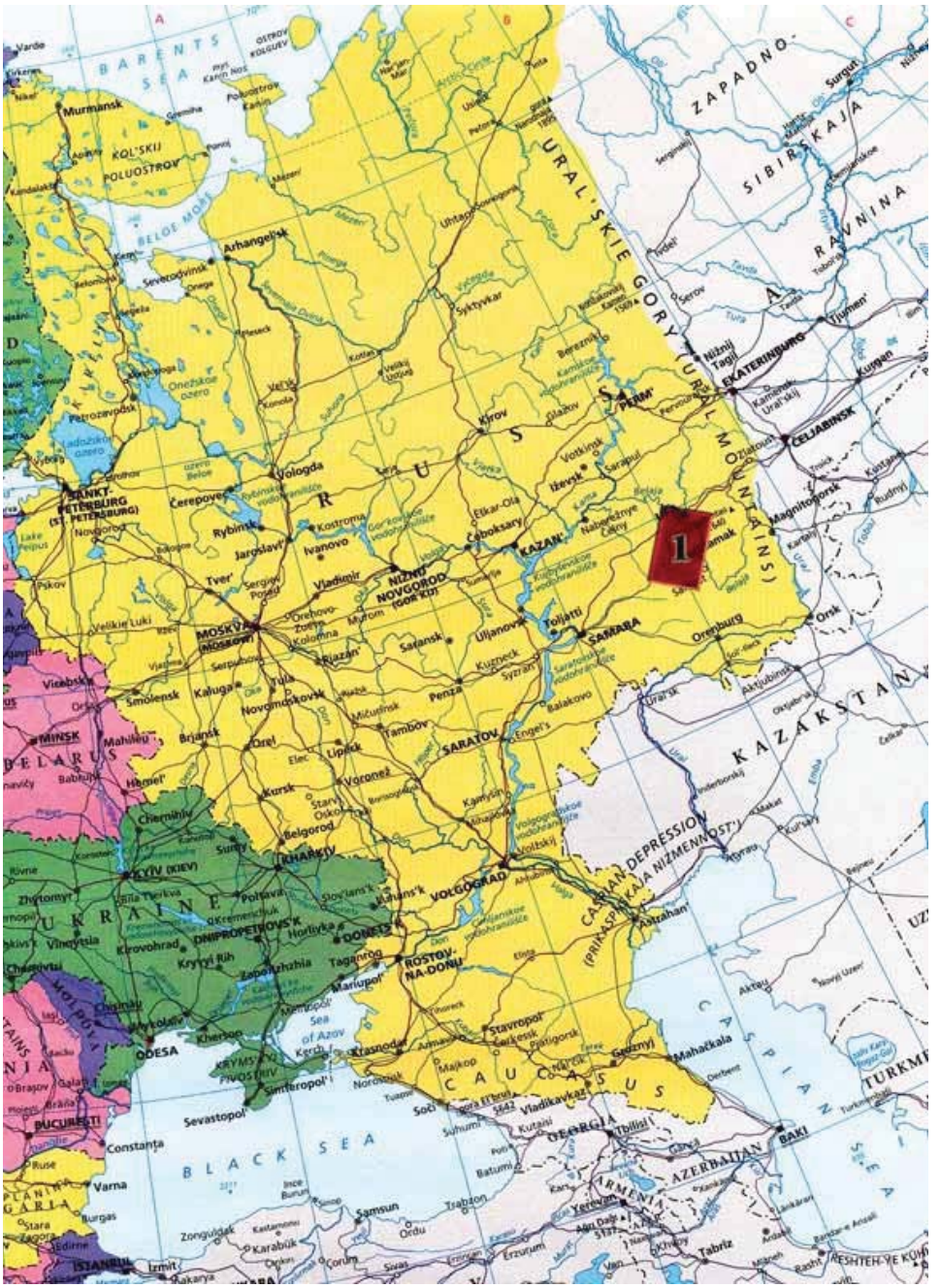

1
BARENTS SEA
KOL'SKIJ POLUOSTROV
Murmansk
Arhangelsk
Severodvinsk
Onezhskoe ozero
Petrozavodsk
Vologda
Cherepovets
SANKT-PETERSBURG (ST. PETERSBURG)
Novgorod
Pskov
Rybinsk
Jaroslavl'
Kostroma
Ivanovo
Tver'
Vladimir
NIZHNI NOVGOROD (GOR'KIJ)
MOSKVA (MOSCOW)
Orehovo-Zuevo
Kolomna
Murom
Ryazan'
Velikie Luki
Vitebsk
Smolensk
Kaluga
Tula
Novomoskovsk
MINSK
Mahilyow
Bryansk
Orel
Kursk
Belgorod
Chernihiv
Sumy
KHARKIV
KYIV (KIEV)
Poltava
Vinnytsya
Kirovohrad
DNIPROPETROVS'K
Horlivka
DONETS'K
Zaporizhzhia
Tagan'rog
Mariupol'
ROSTOV-NA-DONU
Chernivtsi
Chisinau
Khotin
ODESA
Kherson
Sea of Azov
Krasnodar
Armavir
Stavropol'
Sevastopol'
Simferopol'
Kerch
Novorossijsk
Soči
Tuapse
Maykop
Sukhumi
Vladikavkaz
Grozny
Mahachkala
Derbent
Tbilisi
Kutaisi
Batumi
Yerevan
Tabriz
Van
Erzurum
Sivas
Ordu
Samsun
Tsaykon
Karabük
Zonguldak
Kastamonu
Corum
Amasya
Ince Burun
BLACK SEA
Constanța
Ruse
Varna
Burgas
PUCURESTI
Stara Zagora
Edirne
İstanbul
İzmit
Sakarya
Eskişehir
Afyon
Konya
Aksaray
Nevşehir
Kayseri
Sivas
Erzincan
Erzurum
Kars
Ağrı
Van
Tabriz
Rasht
ARMENIA
AZERBAIJAN
BAKI
GEORGIA
Tbilisi
CAUCASUS
CASPIAN DEPRESSION (PRIKASPIJSKAJA NIZMENNOST')
Astrahan'
VOLGOGRAD
SARATOV
Engel's
Balakovo
Penza
Tambov
Michurinsk
Lipetsk
Voronezh
Kamyshin
Volgograd
Volzhskij
SAMARA
Tolyatti
Ul'janovsk
Syzran'
Kuznetsk
Saransk
Satansk
Kazan'
Cheboksary
Nizhnekamsk
Elabuga
Naberezhnye Chelny
Izhevsk
Votkinsk
Sarapul
Kirov
Vyatka
Kotlas
Syktyvkar
Uhta
Pechora
Vorkuta
Inta
Ukhtasovgogorsk
Pechora
Mezen'
Nar'jan Mar
Arctic Circle
Ural'skie Gory
URAL MOUNTAINS
PERM'
Berezniki
Solikamsk
EKATERINBURG
Nizhnij Tagil
Serov
Tavda
Tura
Tjumen'
CELJABINSK
Magnitogorsk
Karabalyk
Kustanay
Rudnyj
Kamensk-Ural'skij
Troick
ZAPADNO-SIBIRSKAJA RAVNINA
Surgut
Nizhnevartovsk
Nyagan'
Tobol'sk
Ishim
Omsk
Orenburg
Aktyubinsk
Uralsk
KAZAKSTAN
Oktyabr'sk
Gur'ev
Peterburgskij
Kulsary
Emba
Aktau
Novyj Uzen'
Kaspijskoje More
CASPIAN SEA
TURKMEN
UZ

Fig. 12 shows the location of one such site on a modern map. This rectangular site had an area of more than two hundred and eighty-four square kilometres! It is difficult for modern man to even imagine the size of such a cosmodrome. How big must the spacecraft be if the landing site is this large! Most likely, large White Ships landed at this spaceport — huge mother ships that carried more than 144 White Men. Several types of such spaceport sites were discovered on the relief map of Western Siberia — rectangular, diamond-shaped, and triangular.

1

Fig. 13. — This illustration shows the same runway, only on a real satellite photograph. This is the closest possible approximation to the original — a three-dimensional map created by our ancestors more than a hundred thousand years ago. There is no such technology now, and there will not be for a long time to come, not to mention spaceports that could accommodate spacecraft of such size and with such capabilities for movement in space.

Чертог Орла
(Созвездие Орла)
Альтаир
α

Fig. 14. — photograph of a section of the starry sky within which the Eagle's Palace (the constellation Aquila) is located. The constellation Aquila is located in the eastern branch of the Milky Way and contains 119 stars visible to the naked eye. The brightest star in this constellation is Altair (Alpha Aquilae). It is a bright white star of class A 0.77 visual magnitude, located 16.5 light-years from the Sun and 11 times more luminous than the Sun. It is unknown which of these 119 stars forming the Eagle's Palace had the inhabited planet Uray — Uray-Earth, and how far this star is from our Sun at the moment. It was from Uray-Earth — a planet that still revolves around one of the stars of the Eagle's Palace (the Eagle Constellation) — that Perun, the son of Svarog, flew to Midgard-Earth, as he introduced himself to those who came out to meet him. This means that those who met him did not know his appearance or his name before his visit. This means that either he had never been to Midgard-Earth in his physical body before, or that he had been there a very long time ago and none of those who met him could recognise him.

Чертог Орла
(Созвездие Орла)
Vulpecula
Sagitta
AQVIL
α
ANTINOUS
Scutum.
Capricornus
Sagittarius

Fig. 15. — this is how the Eagle's Palace (the Eagle constellation) was depicted in the Middle Ages. Naturally, stars that could be billions of light years apart and did not actually form a single star system were combined into one constellation. This is because stars are located in three-dimensional space, while humans see them as flat projections. Therefore, the modern concept of this constellation (as well as all others) differs in principle from the concepts of the Halls that our ancestors had. We can say with complete confidence that the positions of the brightest stars in the constellation as we understand it today coincide with the constellations of our ancestors. After all, our ancestors were in these constellations and visited the inhabited planets of Earth in these constellations. Modern science only thinks "theoretically," seeing only projections of stars, and although they say that this or that star in this or that constellation "turns out" to be a very distant galaxy, each of which contains billions of stars. Such
"oversight" arises from the fact that initially the stars in a constellation were distributed according to their luminosity, the brightest star was designated as the alpha star, and then, in descending order of luminosity, the stars were assigned the corresponding letter of the Greek alphabet. Therefore, a very distant galaxy gave off very weak luminosity, and the light of billions of stars in this galaxy merged into one and, at such a distance, was perceived as a single star of weak luminosity. Only powerful modern telescopes, especially the Hubble Telescope, which is located outside the atmosphere of our Midgard-Earth, allow us to determine that a particular "faint star" is actually an entire galaxy that is simply very distant from us.

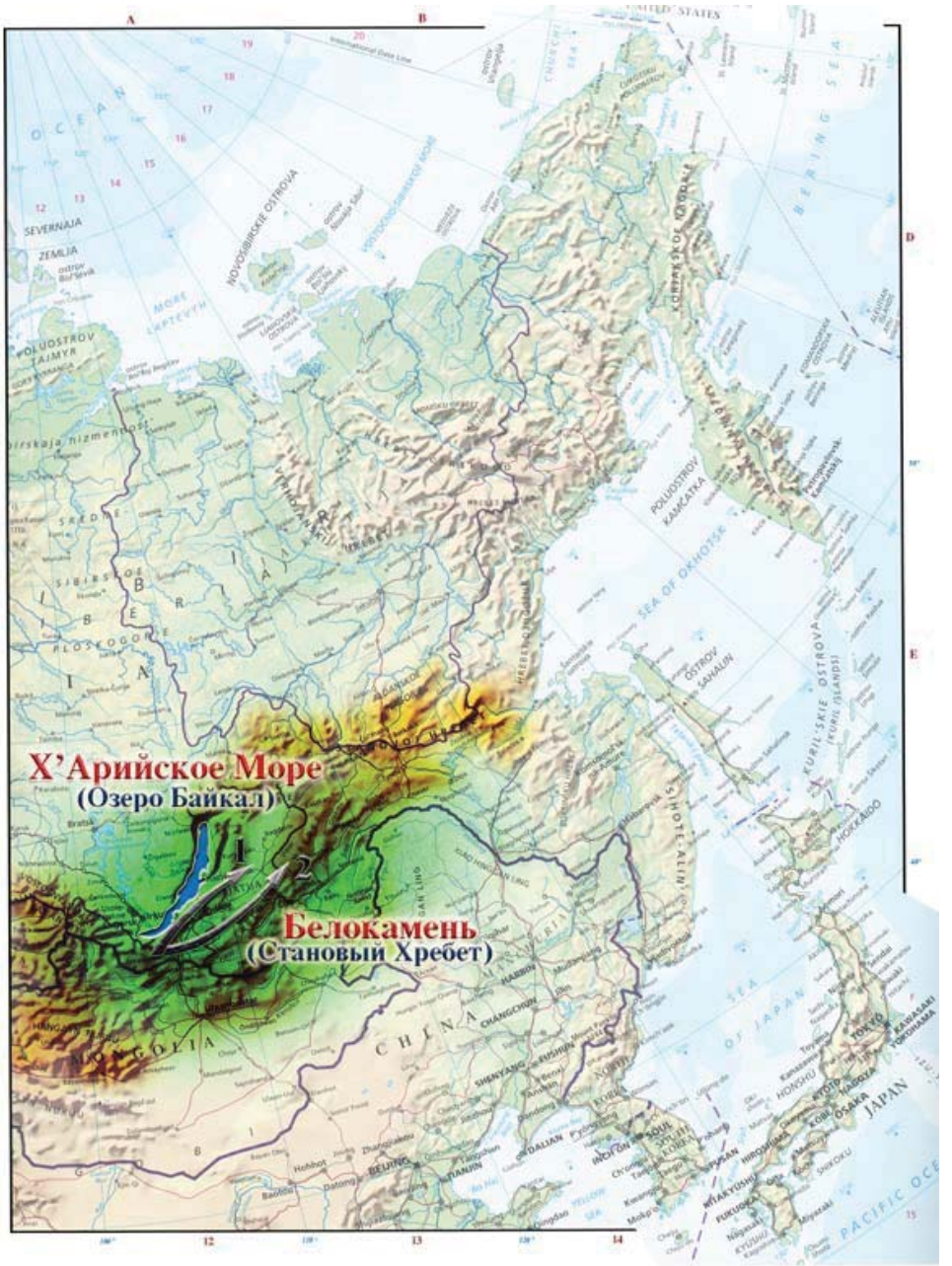

Х'Арийское Море
(Озеро Байкал)
1
2
Белокамень
(Становый Хребет)

Fig. 16. — According to the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, during the events described in the Third Message, in the valley east of Lake Baikal (the Aryan Sea), between the Yablonev and Stanovoy mountain ranges, there was a powerful outlet of the Source of Life, and from the territory of Arimia (Ancient China), the Arimas (ancient Chinese) penetrated the lands of the Rus in order to find the outlet of the Source of Life and gain power there. The ancient Chinese believed that if they could find the outlet of the Source of Life, whose location was kept secret by the Rasich sorcerers, they would be able to obtain supernatural powers that would help the Arimas defeat the Rus. It is quite possible that if they had managed to find the location of the Source of Life, the people who had visited the exit of this source would have gained some additional abilities, but perhaps not. Firstly, according to the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, the Source of Life affected people in different ways. As stated in the First Message, the Source of Life endowed people according to their thoughts, and in the Gods, it revealed hidden powers. It should be remembered that our ancestors called highly developed people Gods, who could operate in space to a greater or lesser extent, depending on their personal qualities and abilities. Only by coming within the sphere of influence of the Source of Life could a person find out whether he was a "sleeping God," i.e., a person with the natural potential to change space and everything in it. It is quite possible that the Arimians (ancient Chinese) hoped to acquire similar abilities and therefore sought to find the source of the Life Source. However, it is quite possible that their search was in vain, since our ancestors, who established this Source of Life in the depths of Midgard-Earth, made its action selective in terms of genetics, because they understood that if the source activated and awakened "sleep" any genetics, any race, then such a Source of Life would become dangerous, first and foremost, for the people of the White Race. Nevertheless, any attempts by the enemies of the Rus to find the source of the Source of Life were nipped in the bud. This is precisely what is reported in the Third Message.

1. The direction of movement of the twenty-seven warriors who followed Isislav in pursuit of the enemies.

2. The direction of movement of the remaining warriors who followed Darislav to intercept the enemy.

Чертог Расы
(Созвездие Льва)
Даждьбог-Солнце
β
α

Fig. 17. — Ingard-Zemlya is considered the ancestral home of many Slavic-Aryan tribes. This planet, Earth, is located in the planetary system of Dazhbog-Sun and has an orbital period around this star of 576 days. Dazhbog-Sun — the Golden Sun — is located in the Race's Chamber on the Svarog Circle, which corresponds, according to modern ideas, to the star Beta in the constellation Leo. The Slavic-Aryan Vedas directly indicate that our Midgard-Earth was colonised by the White Race about eight hundred to six hundred thousand years ago. Inscriptions dating back more than two hundred thousand years have been found in North America, and these inscriptions are in Russian. The spelling of the letters has hardly changed, and modern people can easily read these inscriptions. The scientists who discovered these inscriptions published on based on their findings two books — "Forbidden

Archaeology and The Unknown History of Humanity a. [142]

Ilp›sôa›ssezwœaoe oonome»ze Cesepaoro Noxoca go oa/ieaæ oczozsoa Mazoè Jlyazz lazzsz 13016 ner ø (as of 2007)

Fig. 18. — Before the second planetary catastrophe, which occurred 13,016 years ago (as of 2007), the poles of Midgard-Earth were located elsewhere. The shift in the position of the poles occurred as a result of the fall of fragments of the Small Moon Fatta, which changed the angle of the planet's axis to its orbit by 23.5 degrees. The catastrophe was the result of a global war between the ancient Empire of the White Race and the New Empire, created by outcasts from the Old Empire. This division of the previously unified race of white people occurred about twenty thousand years ago. Having separated from their race, the outcasts, under the name of the Ants, moved to the area of the modern Gulf of Mexico and, having enormous evolutionary and technical advantages over the tribes of the Red Race inhabiting North America, created the New Empire there — Antlan. In this New Empire, the tribes of the Red Race were enslaved, and the first wave of outcasts and their descendants became social parasites. Having developed their country's technical level sufficiently, they unleashed a war against the Old Empire of the White Race for world domination. This First Planetary War on Midgard-Earth was fought with the use of nuclear and thermonuclear weapons by Antlan (Atlantis). To stop the destruction, the Light Hierarchies destroyed the moon Fattu, which was closest to Midgard-Earth, along with the nuclear and thermonuclear weapons on it, but they were unable to completely avoid disaster. A nuclear winter began, the angle of the axis changed... as a result, the civilisation of Midgard-Earth as a whole was thrown back into the Stone Age...

1. The position of the North Pole of Midgard-Earth before the fragments of the Small Moon Fatta fell on Midgard-Earth.

Iloaoæeaue Cezepøoro noøæca na apexø oxoasaøøa nocaegøeã £fo•œ Caapora øa zero 7504 w C.M.3íX

Fig. 19. — after changing the angle of inclination of the axis of Midgard-Earth on

23.5 degrees as a result of a planetary catastrophe 13,016 years ago (as of 2007), the cold poles ended up where they are today. A sharp change in the angle of the Midgard-Earth axis, caused by the impact of fallen fragments of the Small Moon Fatta, led to the seas and oceans overflowing their banks and tectonic plates shifting. As a result, some areas of land sank into the depths of the sea, while in other places, the seabed became land. The appearance of the planet changed. Thousands of volcanoes awoke simultaneously, and thousands more appeared when powerful impacts formed numerous cracks in the crust, through which magma from the planetary mantle rushed upwards... All this led to the death of many people, and practically everything created by civilisation before this catastrophe was destroyed. Only in the depths of the continents, where the raging waters of the seas and oceans could not reach, was the destruction not so great. However, the powerful earthquakes that accompanied the movement of the tectonic plates spared little.

The "End of the World," which frightens believers of almost all religions, already happened 13,016 years ago (as of 2007), and everyone living today is living after it. This, of course, does not mean that something similar cannot happen again in the future. It only means that as a result of a planetary catastrophe, the civilisation of Midgard-Earth was thrown back from its galactic level of development to the Stone Age...

flonoæeaxe Ceæpaoro Boaa›ca zzecae oaąeana ocxonxos Sazoît JZjæ»z ‹bazzsz 1301b oe aasaą (aa2007 zog) æ apexa Beaeeoro

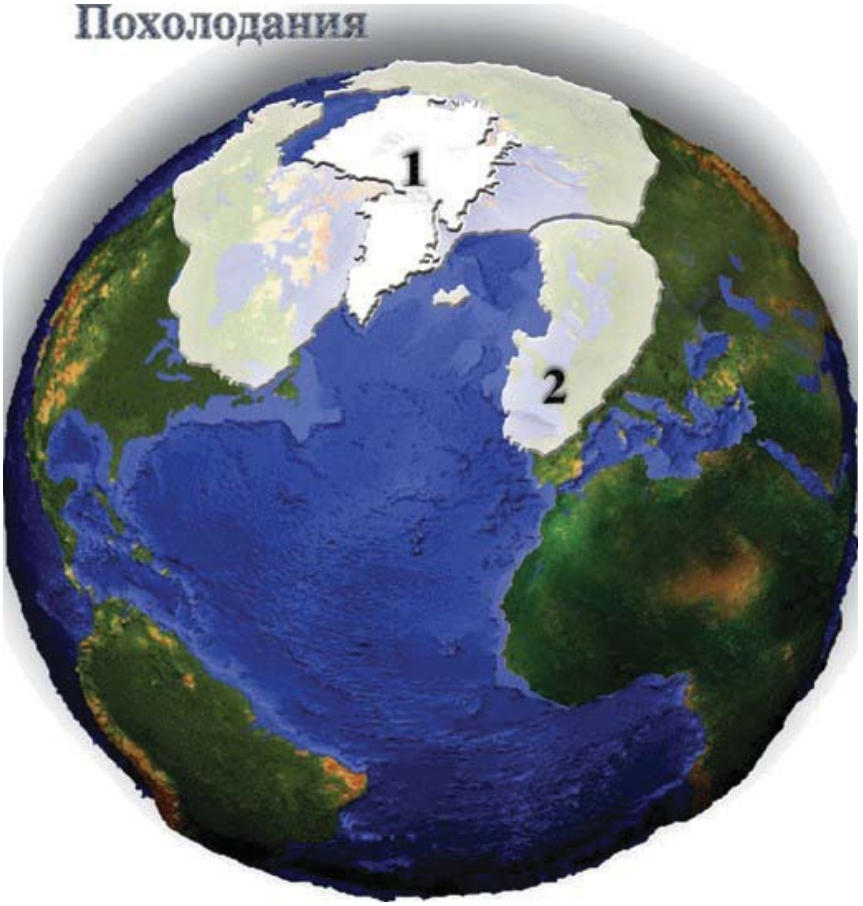


Fig. 20. — After the catastrophe 13,016 years ago (as of 2007), a nuclear winter ensued. The use of nuclear and thermonuclear weapons caused drastic climate change. In addition, many simultaneously active volcanoes emitted huge amounts of gases and volcanic dust into the atmosphere. Volcanic dust, entering the upper layers of the atmosphere, created a shielding effect for the sun's rays. As a result, Midgard-Earth experienced twilight even during the day for a long time. It got really cold because there wasn't enough heat. The glaciers at the old poles didn't have time to melt before powerful new ice caps quickly formed at the new poles. The sharp overall cooling led to the new polar glaciers "growing" to the middle latitudes. At the same time, the glaciers at the "old" poles did not have time to melt, and the overall planetary cooling led to them also beginning to increase in size. All this means that after the planetary catastrophe 13,016 years ago (as of 2007), the glaciers at the poles reached enormous sizes and covered vast areas not only in the northern hemisphere, but also in the southern hemisphere. For example, it is known that beneath the kilometre-thick ice of Antarctica there was once a tropical jungle, which in a very short time turned into an icy kingdom. This is only possible in the event of a sharp change in the position of the planetary poles, which did occur as a result of the fall of the Small Moon Fatty on Midgard-Earth.

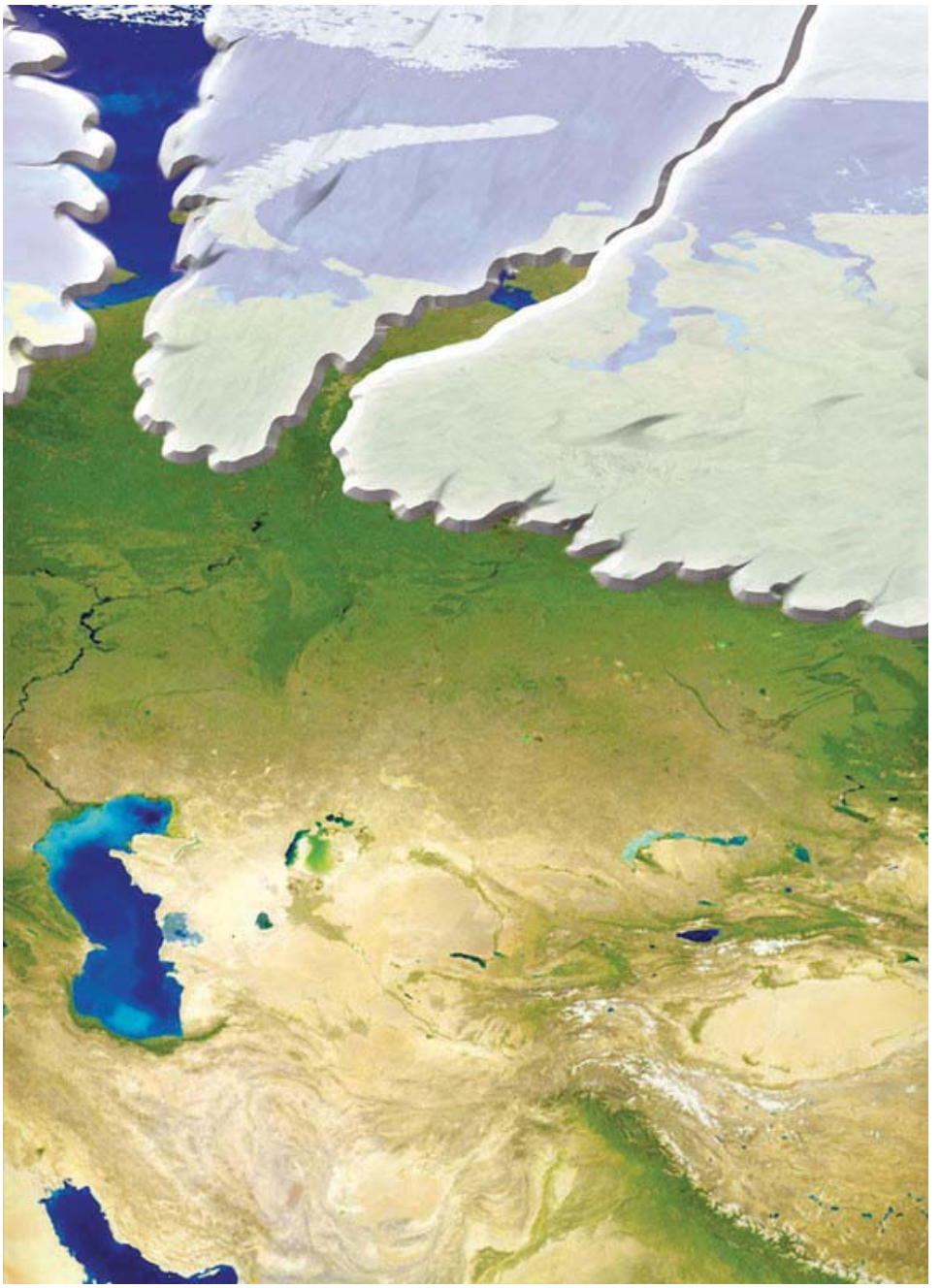


Fig. 21. — Nuclear winter and a sharp cooling after the planetary catastrophe 13,016 years ago (as of 2007) led to the planet's ice caps reaching enormous sizes and extending to mid-latitudes. Much of our ancestors' land ended up within the "realm of the snow queen." Many people died during the nuclear war and the catastrophe. Those who survived were forced to move south. To visualise the boundaries of the glaciers at that time, it is sufficient to trace the southern boundaries of the permafrost in Siberia and the Far East on a modern map. The outline of these territories will give an approximate size of the glaciers of the Northern Hemisphere. And although the glacier has receded significantly to the north since the catastrophe, the proximity of the cold pole does not allow the lands freed from the glacier to warm up to the full depth of the frost that occurred at the site of the glacier in the past. In areas where the warm season lasts no more than four months in total, even despite the rather hot summers, the ground remains frozen and does not have time to thaw. And so it is year after year.

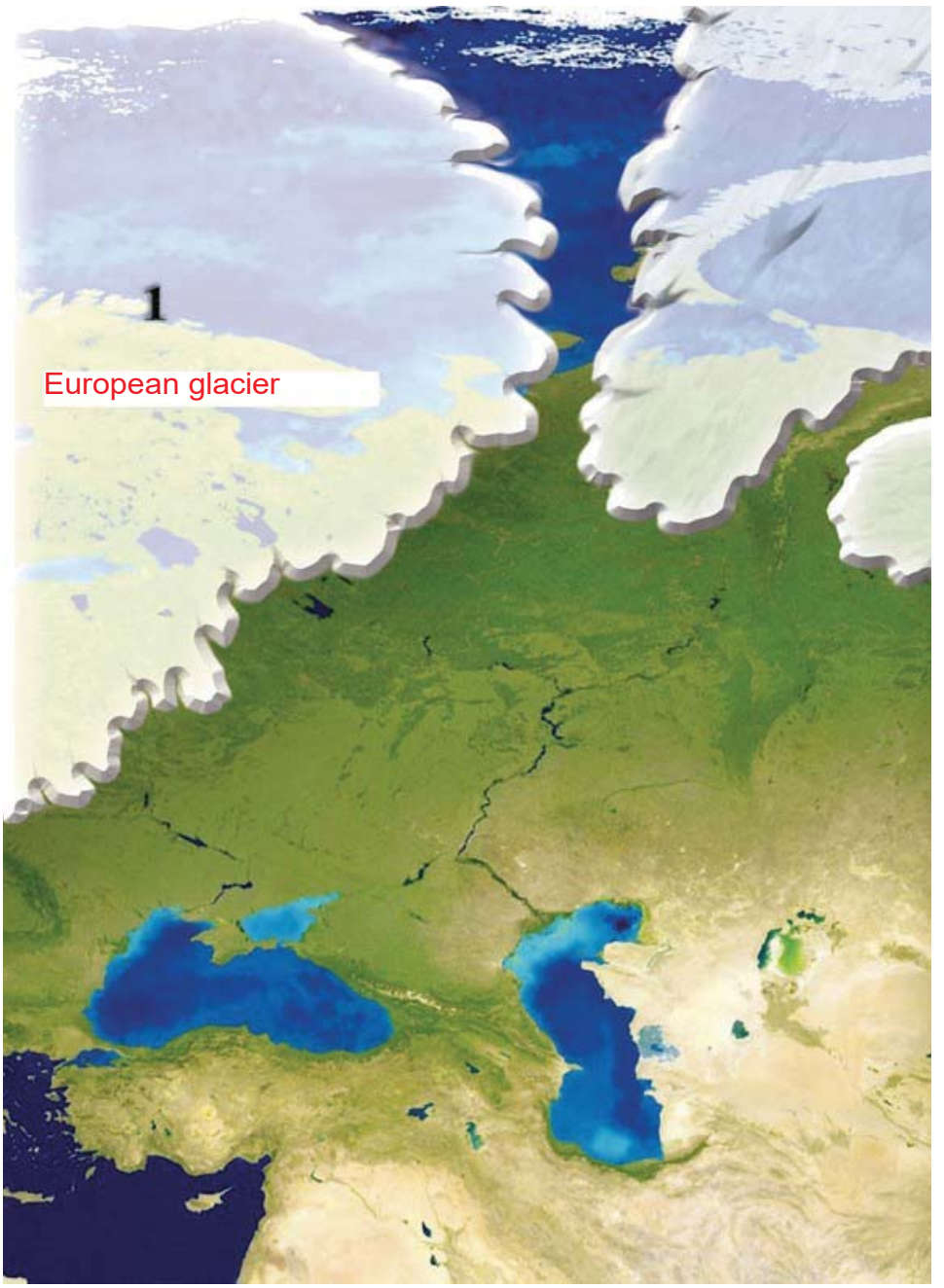

1
European glacier

Fig. 22. — Glaciers that were at the poles before the planetary catastrophe did not melt after the change in the position of the cold poles of Midgard-Earth. During the nuclear winter and the last glacial cooling, the "old" glaciers not only did not decrease, but also significantly increased in size. The old glaciers grew eastward and reached the western slopes of the Ural Mountains in the north. The growth of these glaciers in an easterly direction was determined by several reasons. First, the new cold pole in the Northern Hemisphere shifted eastward. Secondly, in the south, the high Alps blocked the glacier's path in this direction, as their height prevented the glacier from moving southwards. For these reasons, the old glacier of the Northern Hemisphere grew and moved eastwards. The boundary of this glacier in the past can be determined by the soil in the east and south of the European part of Russia. Where the glacier did not reach, thick layers of black soil have been preserved. The famous Tambov chernozems have been preserved only because the glacier did not reach these territories. As it moved, the glacier, like a bulldozer, cut off the upper fertile layer of soil...

1. The boundaries of the European glacier during the nuclear winter.

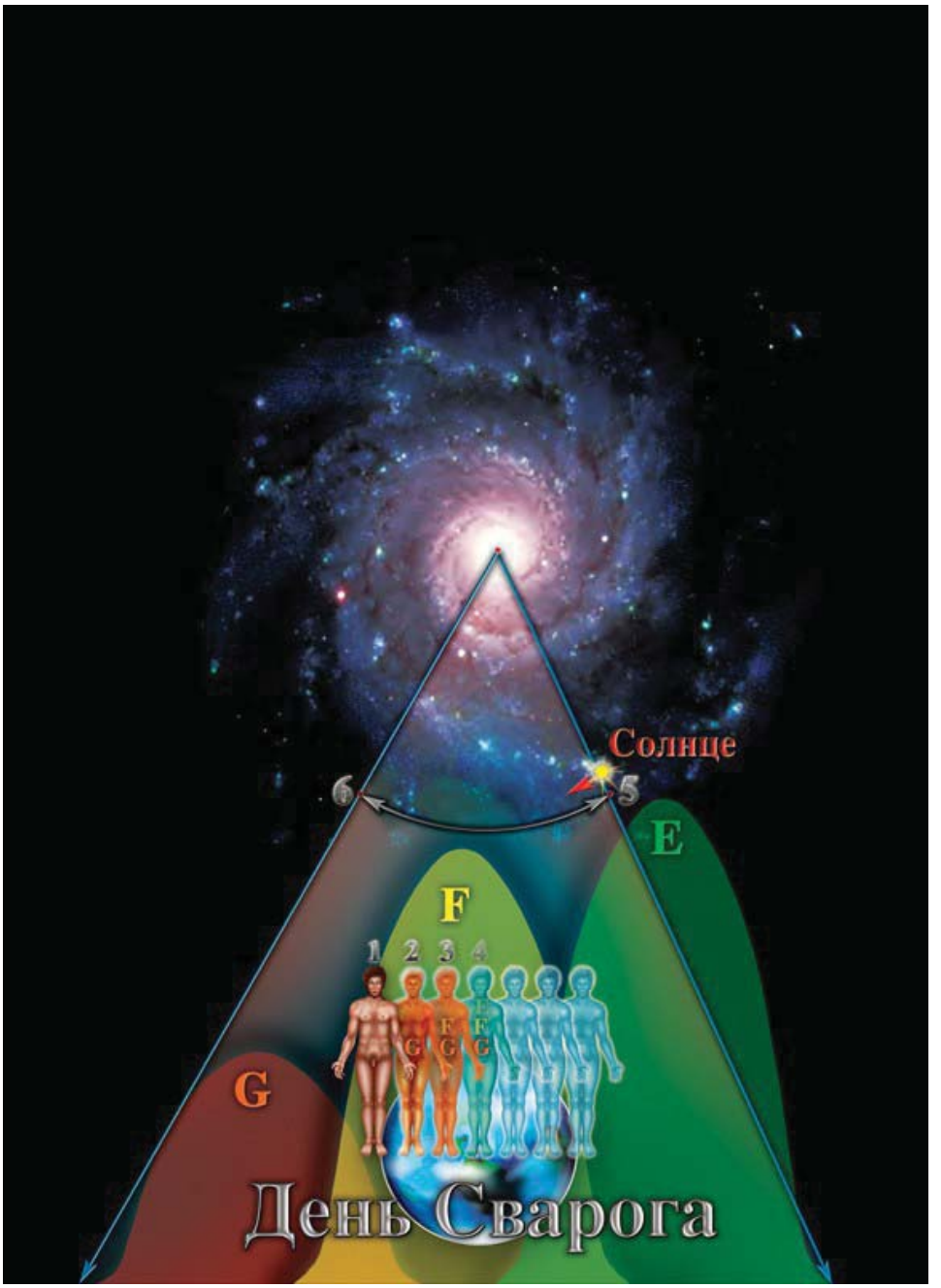

Солнце
6
5
E
F
G
1 2 3 4
День Сварога

Fig. 23. — Our galaxy moves through our universe, rotating around its core. Our universe is heterogeneous, so as it moves, the galaxy enters regions with different superpositions (ratios) of primary matter. The heterogeneity of our universe manifests itself in the proportional relationship between the primary matter that forms it. In one region of the universe, one primary matter predominates, in another — another, and so on. The predominance of one or another primary matter influences the development of living matter. At different levels of life development, the dominance of one or another primary matter has a positive effect. In the early stages, the dominance of primary matter G stimulates the development of living nature, while in the early stages of the development of the mind, the dominance of the same matter G leads to a slowdown in the evolution of civilisation and sometimes even to regression. The dominance of matters F and E**,** on the contrary, contributes to the development of both the individual and civilisation as a whole. The dominance of one or another primary matter in our universe is most strongly manifested in the initial stages of civilisation's development. When primary matter E dominates**,** conditions arise for the development of the fourth body of the individual human being and of civilisation as a whole. When our galaxy enters the region of space in the universe where primary matter E dominates**,** our ancestors called this moment the beginning of the Day of Svarog. And throughout the entire time our galaxy passes through the spatial zone dominated by primary matter E**,** the Day of Svarog continues.

1. The first material body of a human being (physically dense body).

2. The second material body of a human being.

3. The third material body of a human being.

4. The fourth material body of a human being.

5. The point of entry of the solar system into the spatial region of Svarog Day dominated by primary matter **E**.

6. The point of exit of the solar system from the spatial region of Svarog's Day, dominated by primary matter **E**.

G — the first primary matter. **F** — the second primary matter. **E** — the third primary matter.

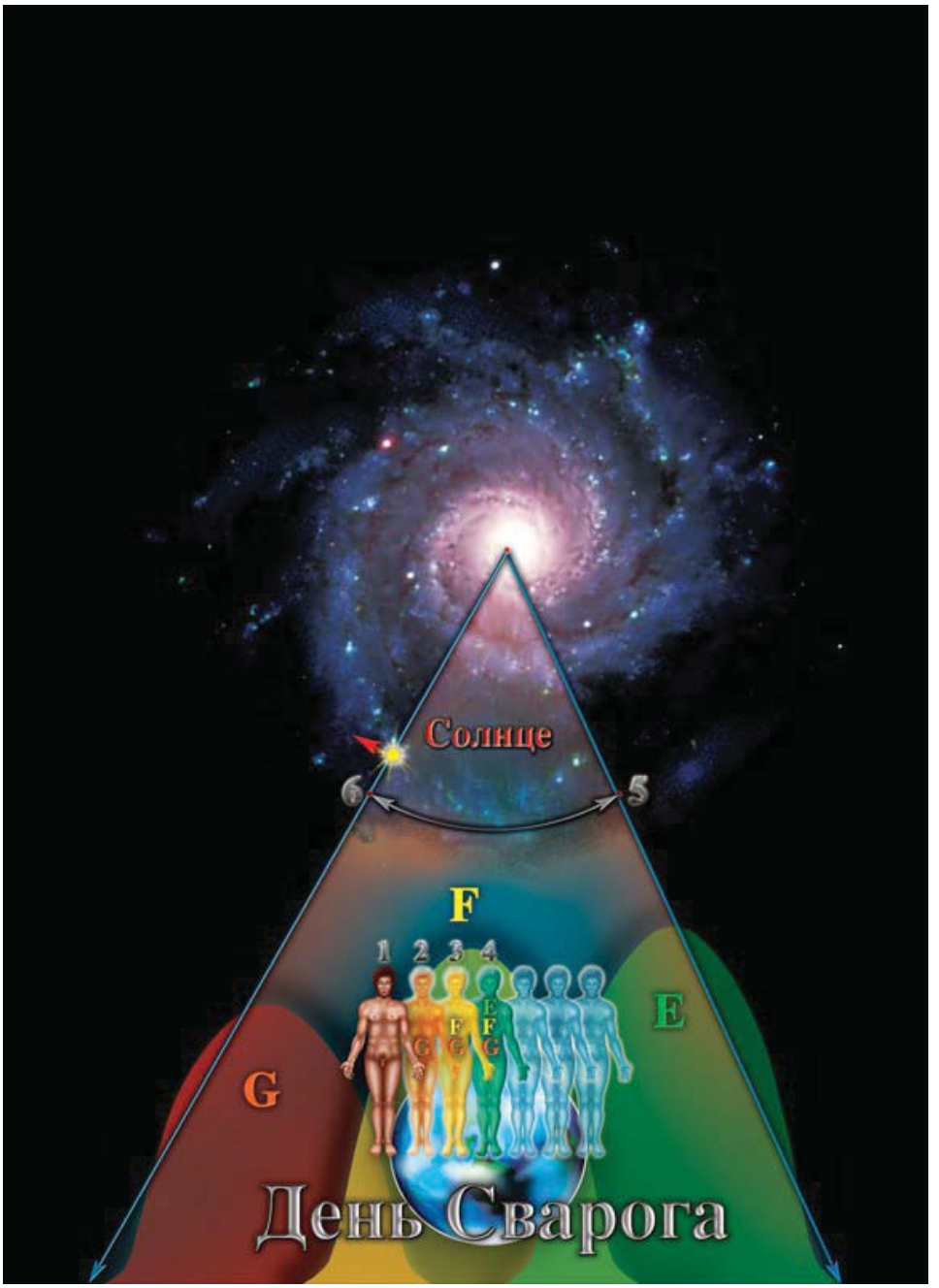

Солнце
6
5
F
1 2 3 4
G
F G
E F G
E
G
День Сварога

Fig. 24. — The point of exit of the solar system from the spatial zone of the Universe dominated by primary matter **E**. The onset of evolutionary twilight for the Midgard-Earth civilisation. During this period, the intensity of the flows of primary matter **E** decreases, and the closer to the beginning of the Night of Svarog, the worse the evolutionary climate for human development. The evolutionary impetus of the Day of Svarog, created by the Universe itself, practically disappears by the end of the Day of Svarog. The evolutionary day gives way to the evolutionary night, which is called the Night of Svarog. The heterogeneity of the Universe creates conditions not only for the emergence of life itself, but also for the emergence of intelligence in living matter. Everything is so amazingly simple and stunningly beautiful in nature! There is no room for illusions or speculation. Nature is beautiful in its manifestation, and there is no place in it for religions or gods!

1. The first material body of a human being (the physically dense body).

2. The second material body of a human being.

3. The third material body of a human being.

4. The fourth material body of a human being.

5. The point of entry of the solar system into the spatial region of Svarog's Day, dominated by primary matter **E**.

6. The point of exit of the solar system from the spatial region of Svarog's Day, dominated by primary matter **E**.

G — first primary matter. **F** — second primary matter. **E** — third primary matter.

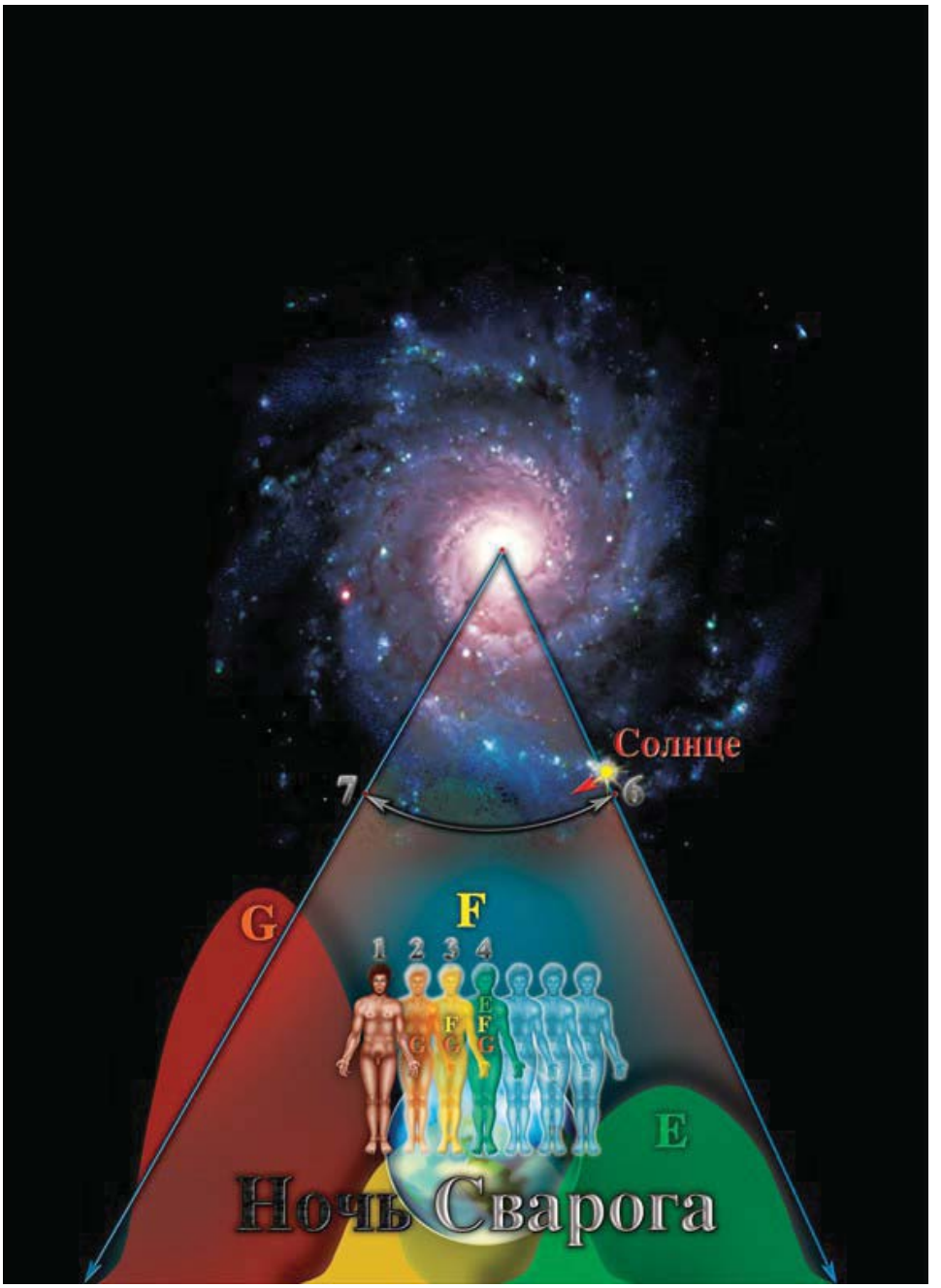

Солнце
7
6
G
F
1 2 3 4
E
F
G
E
Ночь Сварога

Fig. 25. — The point of entry of the solar system into the spatial region of the Universe dominated by primary matter **G**. The beginning of Svarog's Night.

1. The first material body of a human being (physically dense body).

2. The second material body of a human being.

3. The third material body of a human being.

4. The fourth material body of a human being.

6. The point of entry of the solar system into the spatial region of Svarog's Night, dominated by primary matter **G**.

7. The point of exit of the solar system from the spatial region of Svarog's Night, dominated by primary matter **G**.

G — the first primary matter. **F** — the second primary matter. **E** — the third primary matter.

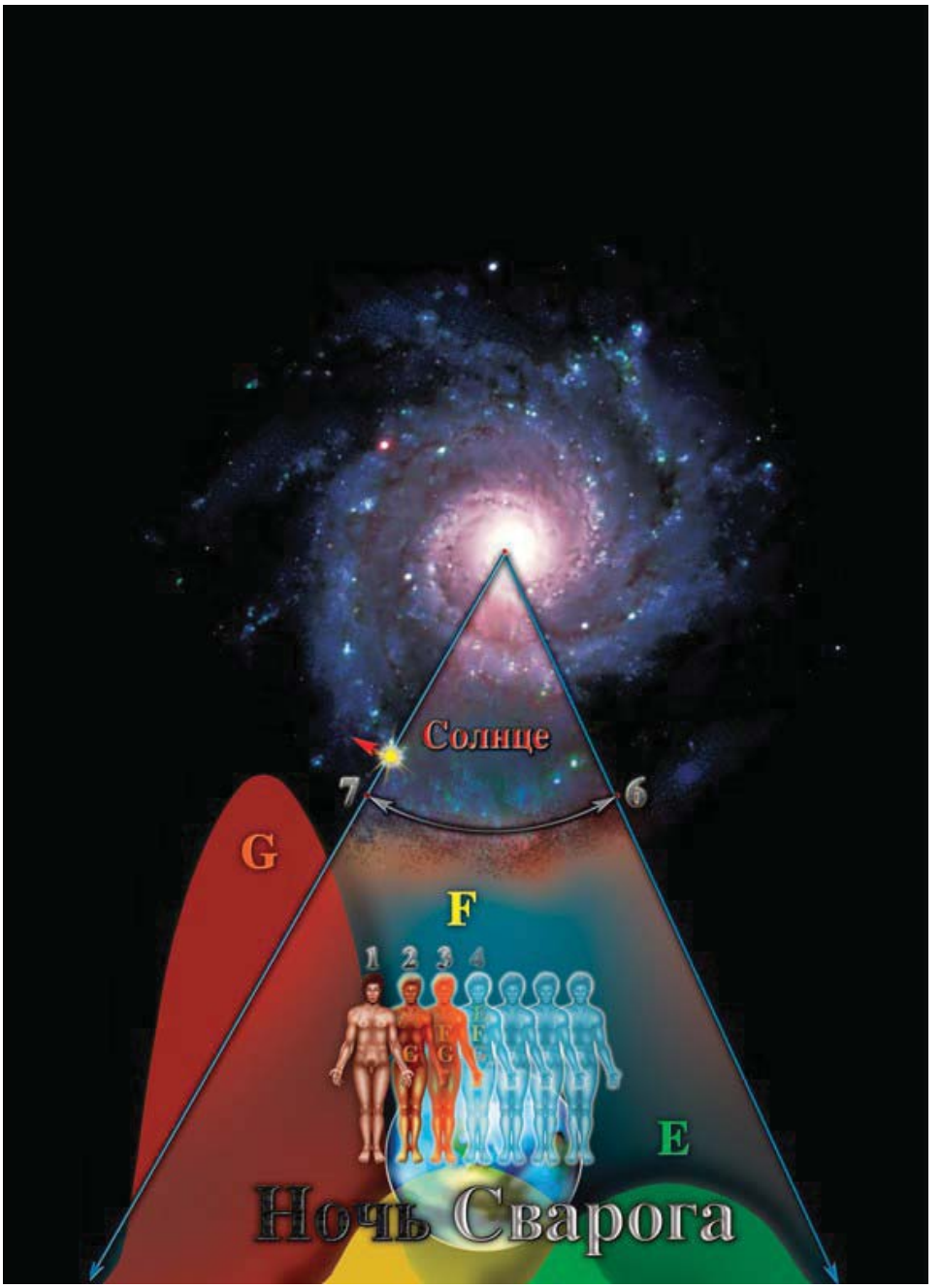

Солнце
7
6
G
F
E
Ночь Сварога

Fig. 26. — The point of exit of the solar system from the spatial region of the Universe dominated by primary matter **G**. Pre-dawn time of Svarog's Night.

1. The first material body of a human being (physically dense body).

2. The second material body of a human being.

3. The third material body of a human being.

4. The fourth material body of a human being.

6. The point of entry of the solar system into the spatial region of Svarog's Night, dominated by primary matter **G**.

7. The point of exit of the solar system from the spatial region of Svarog's Night, dominated by primary matter **G**.

G — the first primary matter. **F** — the second primary matter. **E** — the third primary matter.

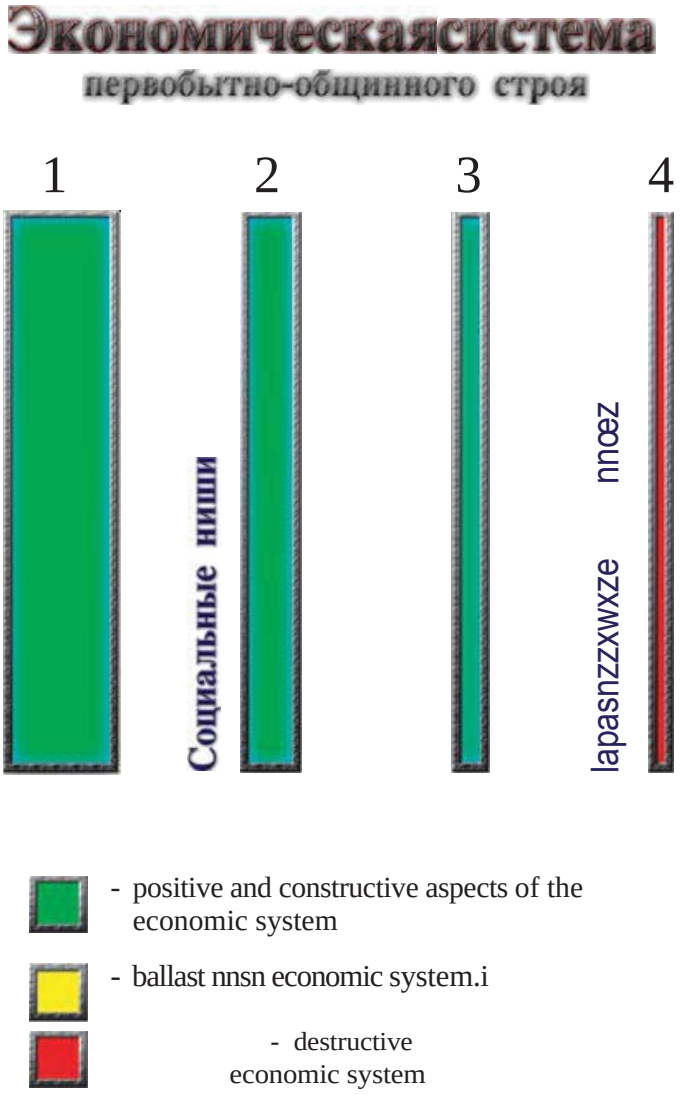
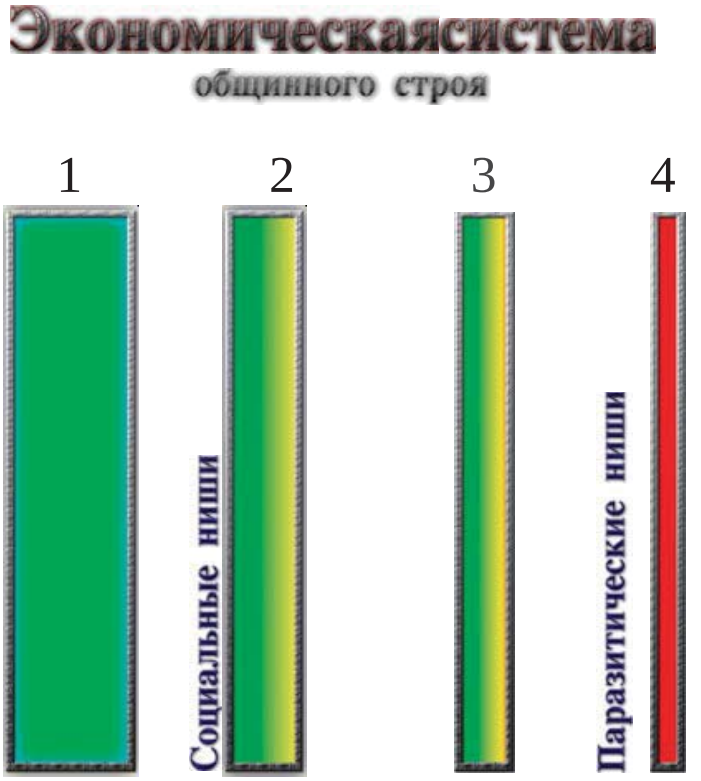

Экономическаясистема
первобытно-общинного строя
1
2
3
4
Социальные ниши
nnœz
lapasnzzxwxze
- positive and constructive aspects of the economic system
- ballast nnsn economic system.i
- destructive economic system

Fig. 27. — In the economic system of the primitive communal system, several categories of economic niches can be distinguished: the category of active economic niches, the category of social economic niches, the category of passive economic niches, and the category of parasitic niches. Economic niches can be creative or positive in nature for society, or they can be ballast or negative in essence. This approach to examining the economic system allows us to compare the qualitative structure of the social organism and see the common and distinctive characteristics of the social organism at different levels of its development. This approach makes it easy to conduct a comparative analysis of economic systems at different levels of development of the social organism, to track trends in its development and to identify common features and differences in the development of economic systems of the social organism at different stages. The division of the economic system of the social organism into categories and the introduction of the concept of economic niches allows us to see the economic system of the social organism at any level of its development as a coherent system and at a fundamentally different level of analysis.

1. Active economic niches.
2. Social economic niches.
3. Passive economic niches.
4. Parasitic economic niches.



- no:аожнТельньIe and cu3M@Вствующие нншн Зeconomic security

- Sø.алаерньie niches zxoiiоміiческоñ снсстемси

- niрвuатеJïbHsie нлн разруюающне нншн эхоноинческой снстеиsI

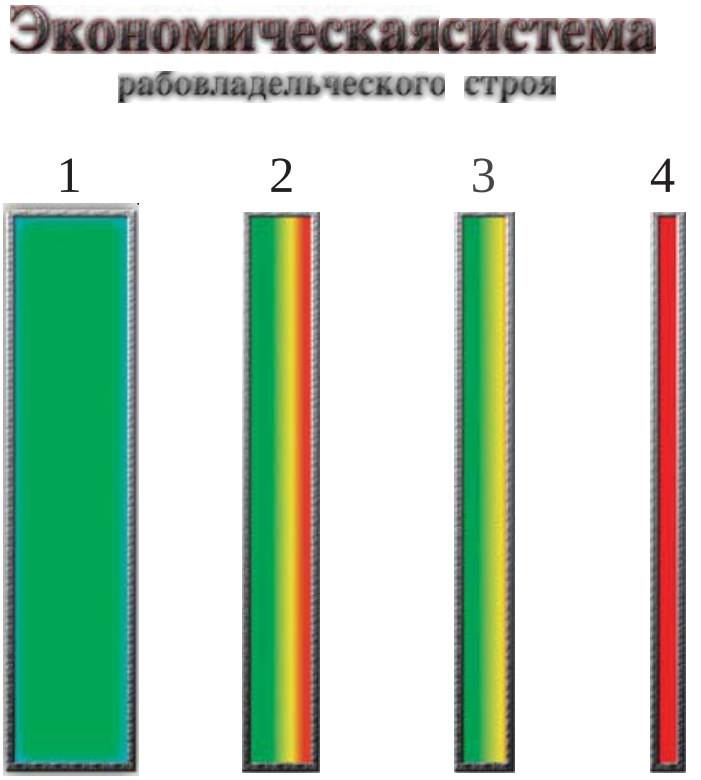
Fig. 28. — In the economic system of a communal structure, the same four categories of economic niches can be identified. In a more complex social organism, the number of niches forming each category of the economic system increases. However, the number of categories of economic niches remains the same. At the level of a communal structure, active economic niches are of decisive importance among all others. The categories of social and passive economic niches are of secondary importance and depend entirely on the degree of development of active economic niches. The category of parasitic economic niches plays virtually no role in the life of the social organism.

1. Active economic niches.

2. Social economic niches.

3. Passive economic niches.

4. Parasitic economic niches.



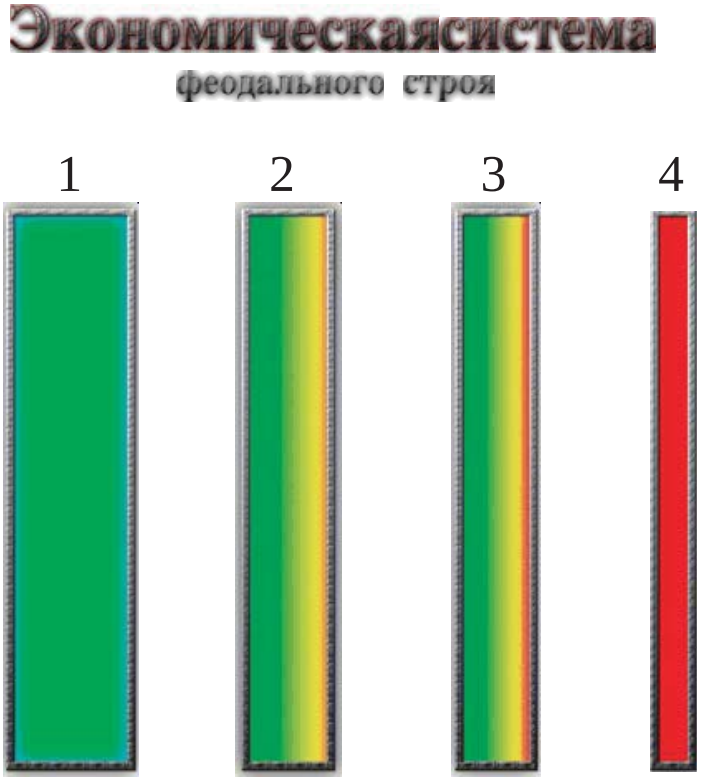
- no.aожнТельньIe and cизнращующие ннШн :economic system

- Sø.alagrn niche zxoiioomichesk systems

- ‹rrpi‹uazeübHsie n.an paapyuiaicutne external economic system

Fig. 29. — The same four categories of economic niches can be found in the economic system of the slave-owning order. Active economic niches continue to play a decisive role in the economy of the social organism, but social niches are taken over by parasitic elements, which also organise the state itself. The social organism is divided into a relatively small number of free people and slaves, who perform the main work in active economic niches. Free people in slave-owning society occupied social and passive economic niches.

1. Active economic niches.
2. Social economic niches.
3. Passive economic niches.
4. Parasitic economic niches.



- po.zazhitelvviye and eiznayushchie nnsn ekonomicheskiye eiegemy

- basic principles of economic system

- destructive and destructive economic systems

Fig. 30. — The same categories of economic niches can be identified in the economic system of the feudal order. The difference between different social systems lies only in how many new economic niches arise in each of these four categories of economic niches in a given social organism. The same four categories of niches can be clearly identified. The social organism becomes more complex, and the number of niches forming each of these four economic categories grows. Only the number of new economic niches that have appeared in each of these four categories is not the same. The disproportionate growth in the number of economic niches in each of these four categories is the only difference between different socio-economic formations. At the same time, in each of the four categories of economic niches, some of the economic niches disappear and are replaced by others. Some economic niches are preserved during the transition from one social formation to another, but they are modified.

1. Active economic niches.
2. Social economic niches.
3. Passive economic niches.
4. Parasitic economic niches.

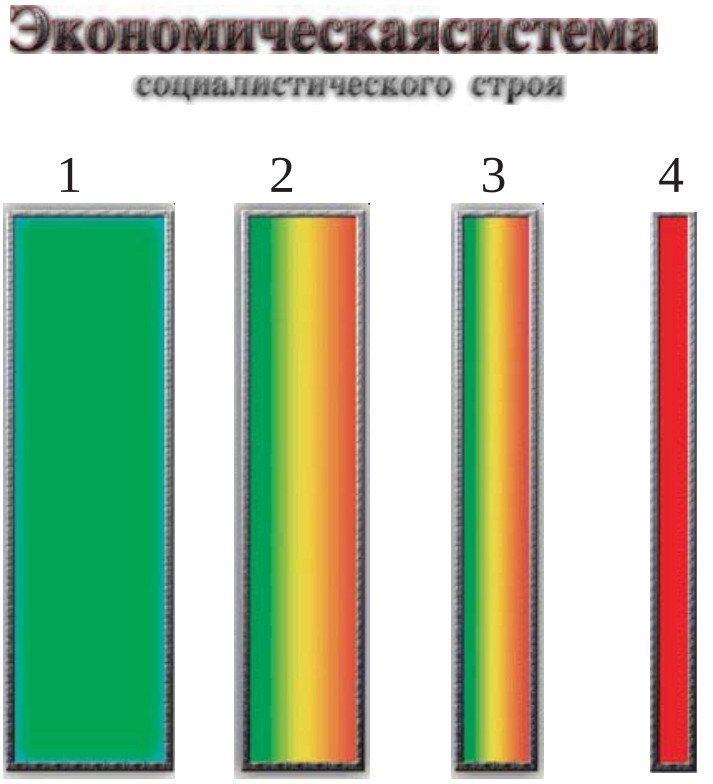
- no:аожнТельньIe and cu3M@8ствующие нншн economic system

- Sø.алаерньie niches zxoiiоміїческоґ снсстемsi

- ‹rrpnuazeübHsie n.an paapyuiaicutne external economic system

Fig. 31. — In the economic system of the capitalist order, there are still the same four categories of economic niches. A distinctive feature of this social organism is a significant increase in the number of economic niches in the social category and the category of passive economic niches. There is also a significant penetration of social parasites into the social category and the category of passive economic niches. At this level of development of the social organism, it is characteristic that within active economic niches, dominance has shifted from producers of consumer goods to producers of means of production and tools of labour. At the same time, the emergence of industrial production has created conditions for parasitic elements to penetrate and control active economic niches through faceless capital.

1. Active economic niches.
2. Social economic niches.
3. Passive economic niches.
4. Parasitic economic niches.



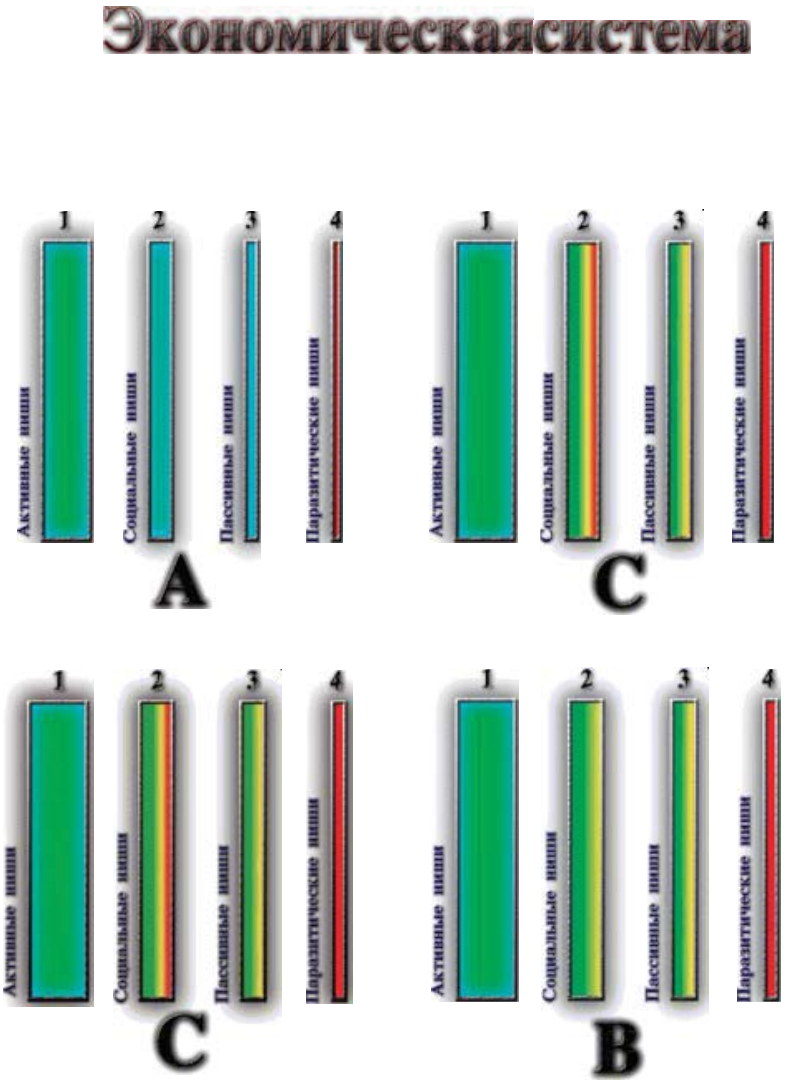
- po.zozhntelvievie and eiznayushchie nnsn ekonomicheskiye eiegemy

- ba.zlate niches of the economy system

- destructive and destructive economic systems

Fig. 32. — In the economic system of the socialist order, social parasites penetrate even more deeply into the category of social economic niches and into the category of passive economic niches. Socialism is an extreme form of state capitalism combined with a slave-owning system. When the population of a country belongs not to individual people, but to the state, whose interests are "defended" by a caste of officials. The socialist system embodies the ideal of a parasitic system, which social parasites have always strived to achieve over the last thousand years. This idea has been tried out by social parasites in various forms, the most sophisticated of which was the social system created by the Jews in Russia.

1. Active economic niches.
2. Social economic niches.
3. Passive economic niches.
4. Parasitic economic niches.



A - primitive communal system
B - communal system
C - slave-owning system

Fig. 33. — In the economic system of the civilisations of Midgard-Earth in ancient times, before the exodus of the Jews from Egypt, several types of social organisms coexisted simultaneously. The primitive communal social organism coexisted with both the communal social organism and the slave-owning social organism. At the same time, the social parasites of each of these social organisms existed independently of each other. The social parasites of each of these social organisms were people of the same nationality as the people of the social organism as a whole. Each social organism quite easily controlled its social parasites and did not allow these antisocial elements to gain any power.

1. Active economic niches.

2. Social economic niches.

3. Passive economic niches.

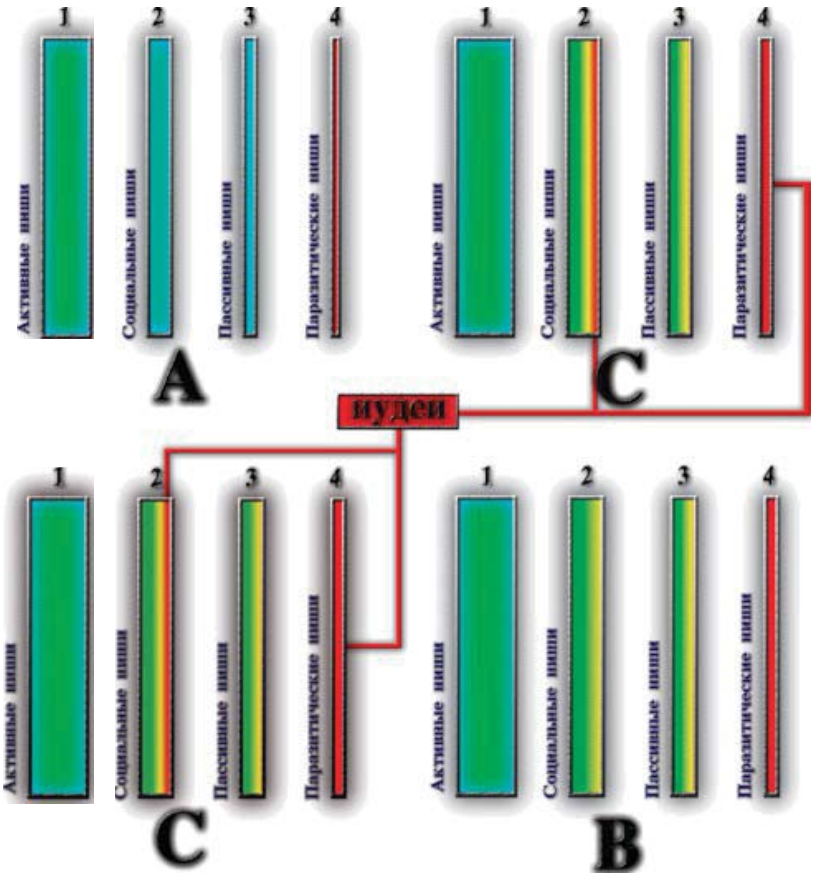
4. Parasitic economic niches.

A — the economic system of primitive communal society.

B — the economic system of the communal system.

C — the economic system of the slave-owning system.

Экономическаясистема
пиилиганий Мидгард-Земли в античные
vreshav vkaye yashodp puyaev pz Egpta



A — primitive communal system B — communal system
C — slave-owning system

Fig. 34. — In the economic system of the civilisations of Midgard-Earth in ancient times, after the exodus of the Jews from Egypt, the latter were able to seize parasitic niches in slave-owning social organisms, displacing the aborigines from parasitic niches. The Jews were not interested in the social parasites and the economic niches they occupied in the primitive communal and communal social organisms, since in these social organisms social parasites had no influence on the social organism as a whole. By seizing parasitic economic niches in slave-owning states, the Jews thus created a supranational parasitic system in which all parasitic niches were occupied by people of the same nationality. The capture of parasitic niches by people of the same nationality, united by the idea of their own exclusivity, allowed the Jews to begin creating a supranational parasitic system. At the initial stage, this supranational parasitic system was in the phase of capital accumulation.

1. Active economic niches.

2. Social economic niches.

3. Passive economic niches.

4. Parasitic economic niches.

A — the economic system of the primitive communal system.

B — economic system of communal society.

C— the economic system of slavery.

Хазария IX век н.э.
Приход
иудеев-маздакитов
(VI век н.э.)
MAGNUS
RUSSIE
Radimizi
UZI
PONTICUM
MARE
Papagia
Casachia
ABASGIA
Iberia
Armenia Maior
Basparacan
Chaldiae Th.
Coloniae Th.
Paphlagoniae
Armeniacorum Th.
Sebastiae Th.
Charsianum
Lycandus
Cappadociae Th.
Opsicion
Obsequium Th.
Thracesiorum Th.
Cibyrrhaeotarum Thema
Anatolicum Th.
Diar Bekr
Diar Rabia
Al Duchem
ARABICUS
REGNUM
Euphrates F.
Cypri Th.

Fig. 35. — In order to displace local indigenous peoples from parasitic economic niches, the Jews needed enormous capital for their parasitic super-system. To displace local parasites in each specific country, they needed large start-up capital. One of the methods of accumulating initial capital among the Jews was to create revolutions with slogans of equality and brotherhood, and the need to take wealth from the rich... In order for this to work, the Jews skilfully exploited natural factors such as unfavourable natural conditions, poor harvests or the destruction of crops by various pests. Later, they began to artificially create food problems for the masses, controlling the trade and purchase of food from the rural population. The idea for this approach came to them after the Jews very successfully took advantage of natural conditions in Ancient Persia in the 6th century AD and seized the wealth of the Persian aristocracy, practically destroying it, at least the aristocracy of the white Persians, who were descendants of the Slavic-Aryans who had created this country in ancient times. After plundering Persia, the Jews quickly left the country with their looted Persian riches, fleeing from the deceived and enlightened poor classes, who never received their share of the universal "kingdom of equality." The coup d'état of Vizier Mazdak, as this event has been known for centuries, was the first "socialist" revolution carried out by the Jews, and they quite cleverly shifted the responsibility for its consequences onto the poor Persians, whom they had deceived. Leaving the lands of the Persians they had deceived with enormous riches, the Jews set off for Khazaria and arrived there at the end of the 6th century. The Jews' choice of their next victim, the Khazar Khaganate, was by no means accidental. The location of the Khazar Khaganate on the main trade routes running from east to west and from north to south made the appearance of the Jews in this province inevitable, with the riches they had plundered in Persia, without which it would have been impossible to displace the local social parasites from their parasitic and easily parasitised economic niches.

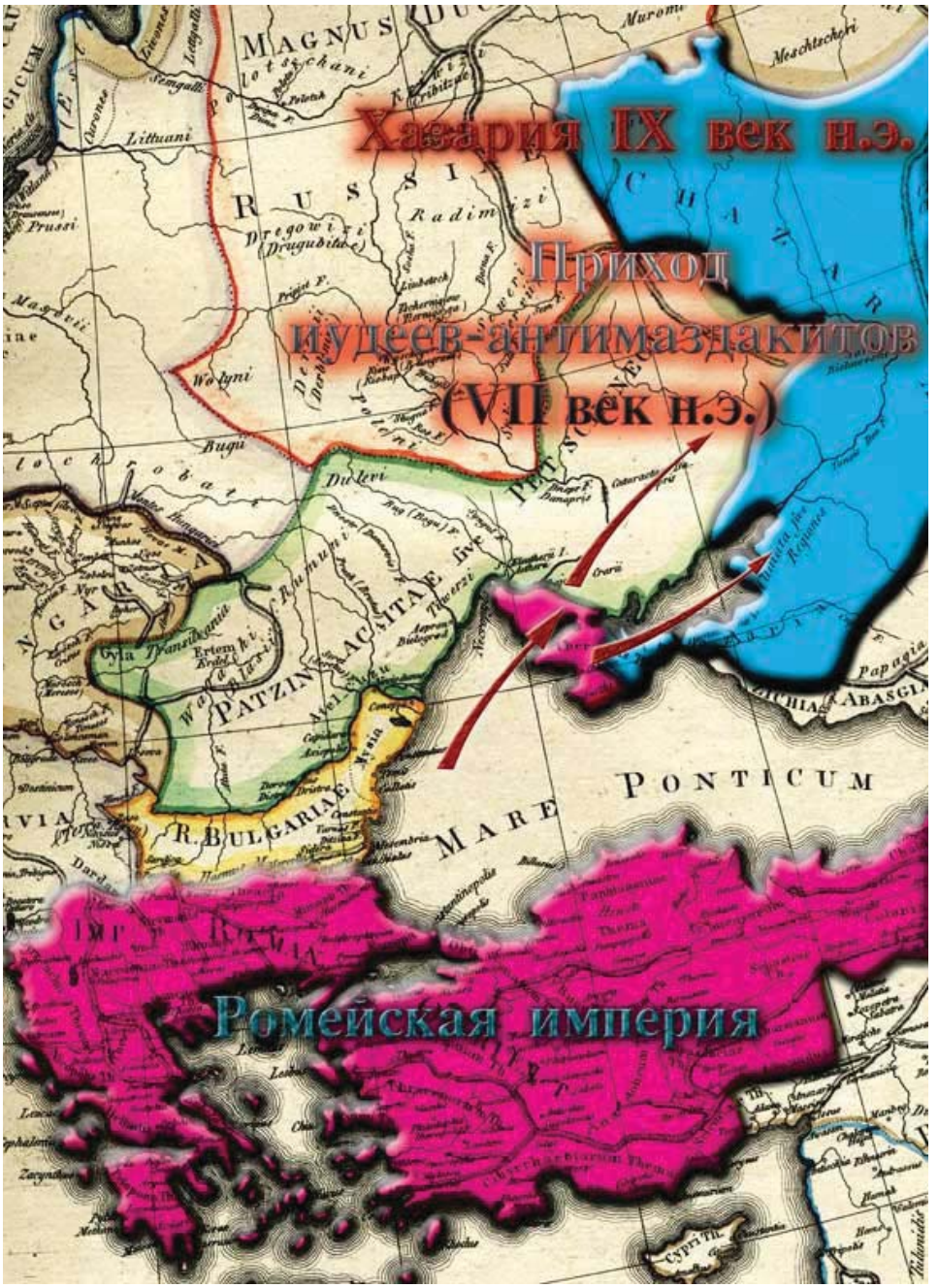

Хазария IX век н.э.
Приход
иудеев-антимаздакитов
(VII век н.э.)
Ромейская империя
MAGNUS DUC
RUSSIA
Radimizzi
Dregowizi
(Drugubiti)
Wolyni
Bugi
Dulebi
PATZINACITAE
R. BULGARIAE
PONTICUM
MARE
Lituani
Prussi
Meschtschori
Papagia
ABASGIA

Fig. 36. — Wealthy Persian Jews, who had become even richer in famine-stricken Persia by speculating on bread and robbing poor Persians blind, left Persia without any hindrance from the authorities just before the coup d'état of Vizier Mazdak and settled in the Roman Empire (Byzantine Empire). Shortly after the departure of the wealthy Jews from Persia, the poor Jews carried out the first socialist revolution under the slogans of brotherhood, equality, and social justice. The wealthy anti-Mazdakite Jews did not stay long in their new home, nor did they try to. During the war between the Romans and the Persians, the Jews accepted by the Romans opened the city gates to the Persians. The latter slaughtered all the men and old people, and sold the girls, young women and children into slavery at a low price to the Jews who had opened the gates. The latter resold these people at a large profit in the slave markets. Such was the gratitude of the anti-Mazdakite Jews for being allowed to settle on Roman lands. The Emperor of Rome (Byzantium), Heraclius II, did not dare to quarrel with the Jews. He asked them to leave the country, which they gladly did. In the 7th century AD, the Anti-Mazdakite Jews migrated from Rome to the Khazar Khaganate.

Хазария IX век н.э.
Сакрел
Итиль
Царьград
4
2
1
3
PONTICUM
MARE
RUSSIE
PECHENEGS
ABASGIA
ARMENIA
REGN

Fig. 37. — The "poor" Jews destroyed the Persian aristocracy and, having seized their wealth, soon after left Persia and settled in the Khazar Khaganate in the 6th century AD. Their "class enemies" — the Anti-Mazdakite Jews — took a short "break" in the Roman Empire (Byzantium), earning extra money by selling Roman citizens who had given them shelter into slavery, and in the 7th century AD

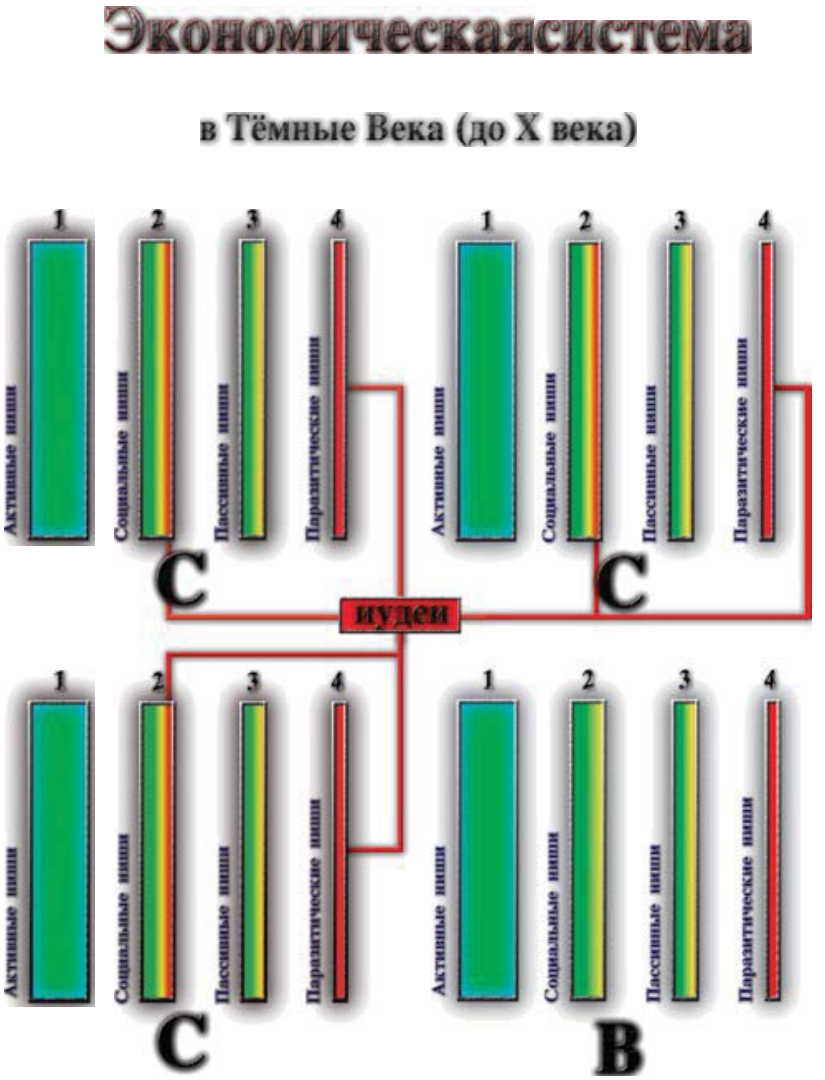
"By chance," they found themselves in the same Khazar Khaganate. And, as if nothing had happened, the former "enemies" reunited and began to implement a plan common to both the Mazdakite Jews and the anti-Mazdakite Jews to create the first parasitic state on the territory of Khazaria. After the capital robbery of Persia, both sides had enormous financial resources, and they began to implement their plan. The main trade routes from East to West, North to South, and South to North and East passed through the Khazar Kaganate.

1. The Silk Road ran from China to Northern Europe, the Middle East and Africa (through the Roman Empire).

2. The trade route from Great Biaria and Siberia to the south, through the famous Tsargrad to the Middle East and Africa.

3. The trade route from Africa through the Middle East to the North and East.

4. The trade route from northern European countries.



B - o6utHHïlbfiÎÌ C7{ïOÌÎ
C - рабовладелъческиĞ CTQOM

Fig. 38. — In the so-called Dark Ages (before the 10th century AD), the Jews, having created a parasitic state on the territory of the Khazar Kaganate, began to penetrate the social organisms of many states through their trading posts, displacing local social parasites from their parasitic niches. Until the destruction of Khazaria by Prince Svyatoslav in the summer of 6472 from S.M.Z.H. (964 AD), the centre of this supra-systemic social parasite was the Khazar Khaganate, completely controlled by the Jews. The first attempt by the Jews to create a unified global parasitic system under their complete control before the very beginning of the next Night of Svarog (the beginning of the Night of Svarog in the summer of 6496 AD) failed only thanks to the victory of the bright warrior, Prince Svyatoslav. After this defeat, the Jews once again changed their tactics. The time had not yet come for the Jews to seize power directly. They understood this and began to prepare the ground, waiting for the right time to come...

1. Active economic niches.

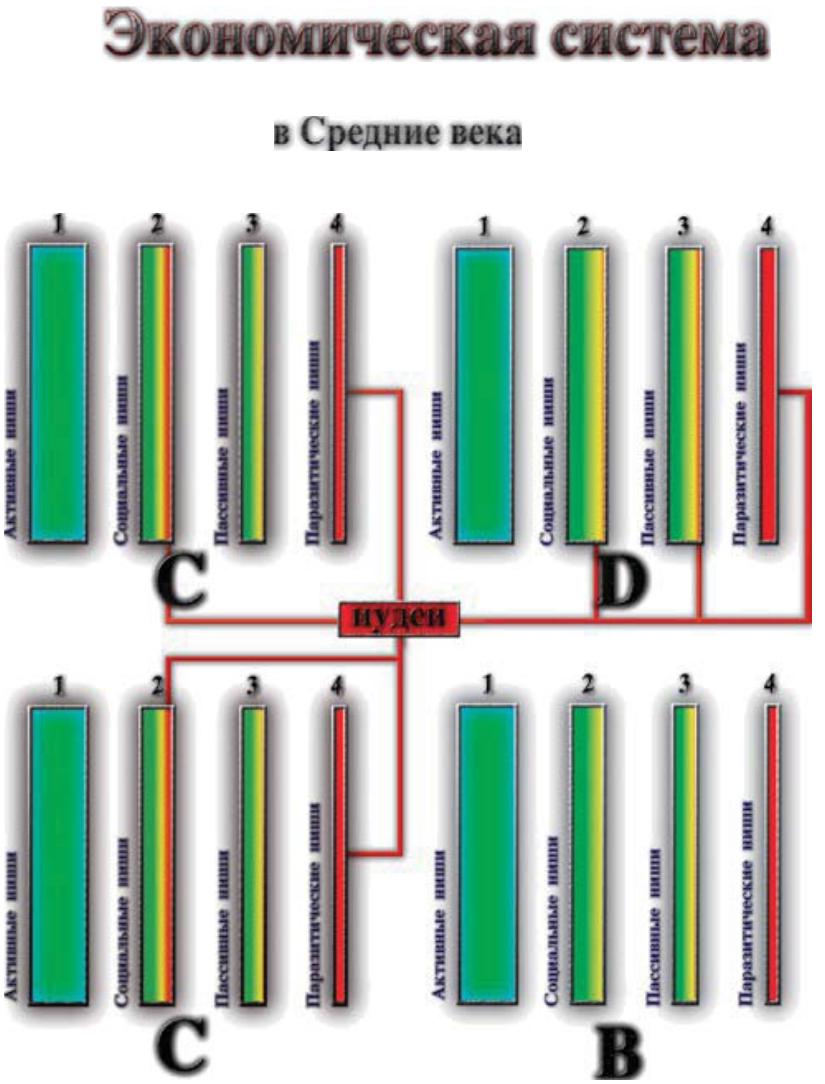
2. Social economic niches.

3. Passive economic niches.

4. Parasitic economic niches.

B — the economic system of communal society.

C — economic system of slave ownership.



B — communal system
C — slave-owning system
D — feudal system

Fig. 39. — In the Middle Ages, the Jews continued their initial accumulation of capital using their traditional methods, entangling virtually every country in Western Europe, the Middle East and North Africa in financial dependence. Taking into account the experience of the Khazar Khaganate, they tried not to reveal their actions openly, preferring to act as shadow governments of those countries that they considered "worthy" of their attention. These shadow Jewish governments were in many cases the real rulers of these countries, as the official rulers were completely financially dependent on them. Periodically, one ruler or another tried, with varying degrees of success, to break free from their web. Practically all the wars of the last millennium were backed by the Jews, as wars were a highly profitable business for them. They continued to accumulate primary capital intensively and waited for their moment. At the same time, the Jews gradually began to penetrate social and passive niches, attaching more and more importance to this as their moment approached...

1. Active economic niches.

2. Social economic niches.

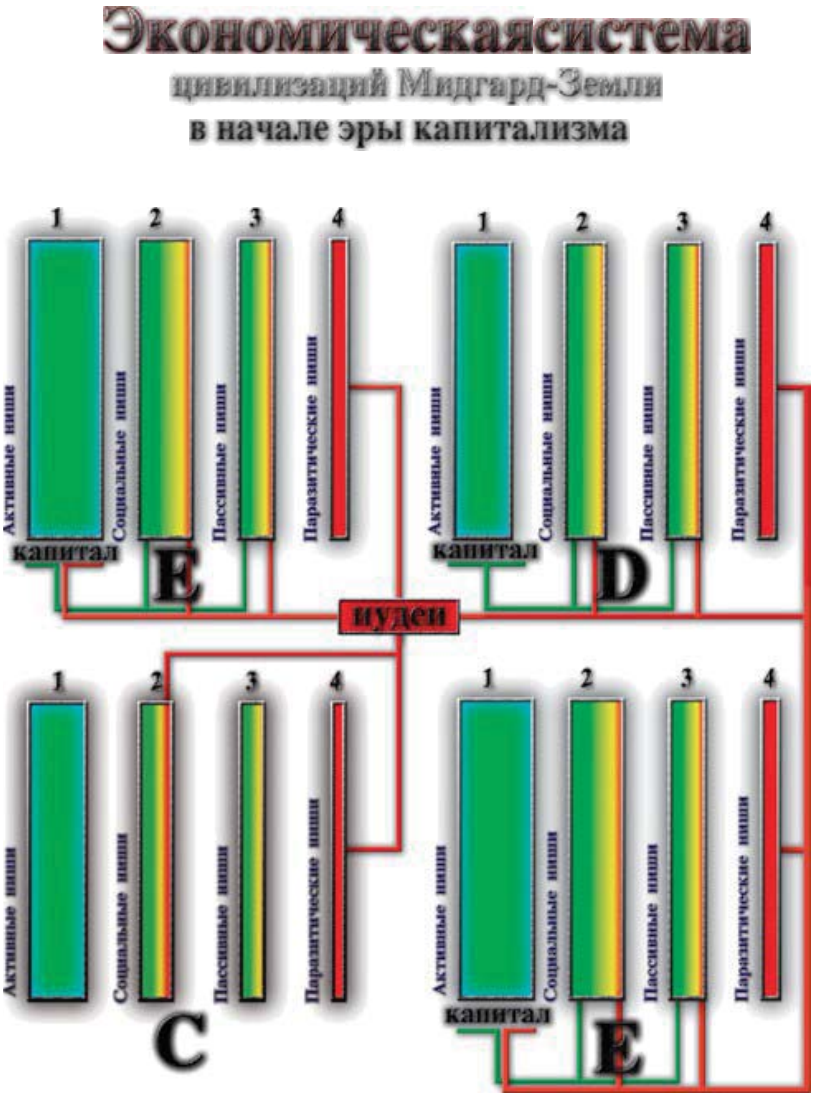
3. Passive economic niches.

4. Parasitic economic niches.

B — the economic system of communal society.

C — economic system of the slave-owning system.

D — economic system of feudalism.



E — capitalist system C — slave-owning system D — feudal system

Fig. 40. — At the beginning of the capitalist era, the time came that the Jews had been waiting for so long and for which they had accumulated their initial capital. They hastened the arrival of this time by all means available to them. After Cromwell's bourgeois revolution in England in 1642–1653 and the "Great" French Revolution of 1789, which were backed by Jewish capital, a New Era began — the Era of the Dominance of Social Parasites. The beginning of this era coincided with the second half of the Night of Svarog (988-1996). A distinctive feature of the Era of the Social Parasite was the depersonalisation of capital, when the Jews, first through proxies and then directly, began to invest their enormous parasitic capital in the economies of one country after another, gradually displacing and seizing national capital in various ways. Having seized economic control over a particular country, the Jews began to restructure the economies of these countries along parasitic lines. The symptoms of such economic transformation were aggressive foreign policy and the expansion of "democratic freedoms" to other peoples, regardless of their wishes...

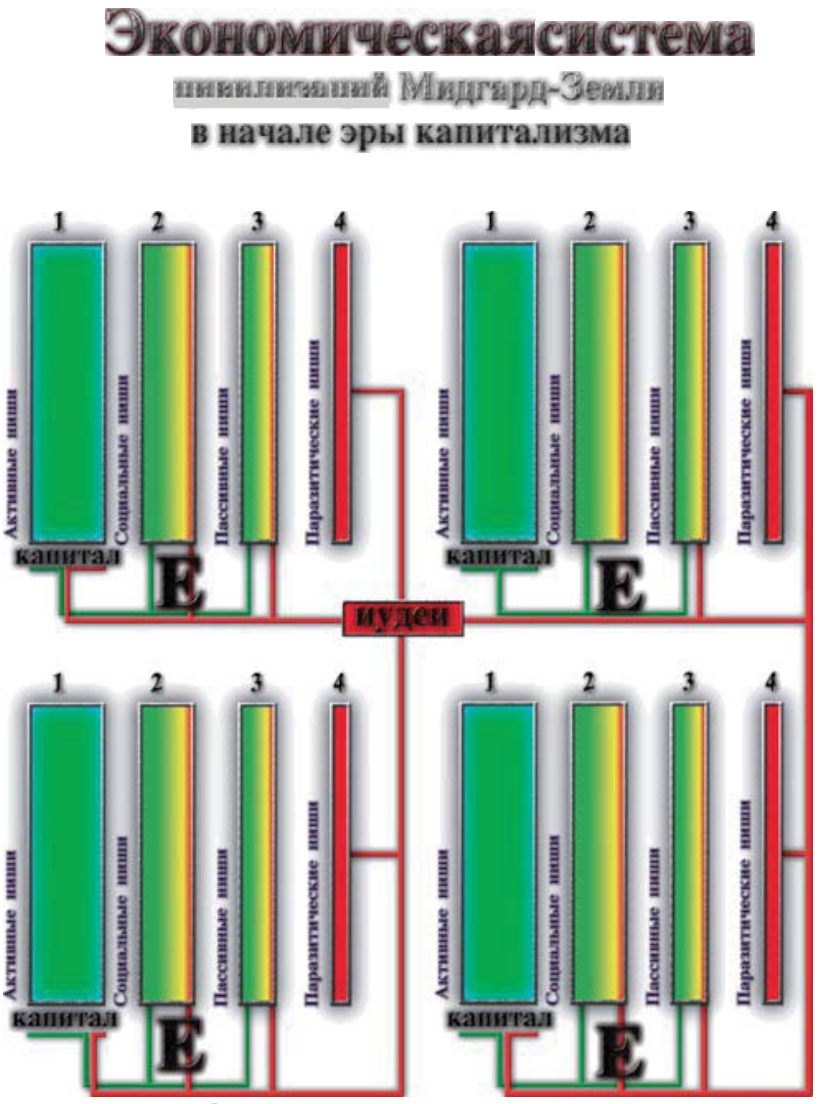
1. Active economic niches.

2. Social economic niches.

3. Passive economic niches.

4. Parasitic economic niches.

E— the economic system of capitalism. **C**— the economic system of slavery. D— the economic system of feudalism.



S — slave-owning system
D — feudal system
E — capitalist system

Fig. 41. — Capitalist social relations in one form or another were present in virtually every country in the world by the beginning of World War I in 1914. These relations developed particularly strongly in Europe and the United States. However, national capital continued to dominate the economies of these countries. The Jewish financial mafia strikes its first blow against the United States. In 1913, the Federal Reserve Bank (FRB), which had always been a private bank owned by the Rothschild, Rockefeller & Morgan financial group, was granted the right to issue the dollar. US President Wilson transferred the right to print government banknotes to private individuals. This had never happened in any country in the world before or since. The same financial group was behind the First World War and the Jewish revolution in Russia in 1917. As a result, genocide of the Russian people began in the Russian Empire, and power in the country passed entirely to the Jews. After World War I, national capitals in European countries began to lose one position after another, and in 1929, a Jewish financial revolution took place in the United States, causing the Great Depression in the country. As a result of this Jewish financial revolution, the country's main industrial capacities and financial institutions ended up in the hands of Jewish oligarchs. The Jewish financial mafia, completely controlling the finances of the United States, very easily brought to bankruptcy the most interesting for them industries, banks, insurance companies, law firms, etc., etc.

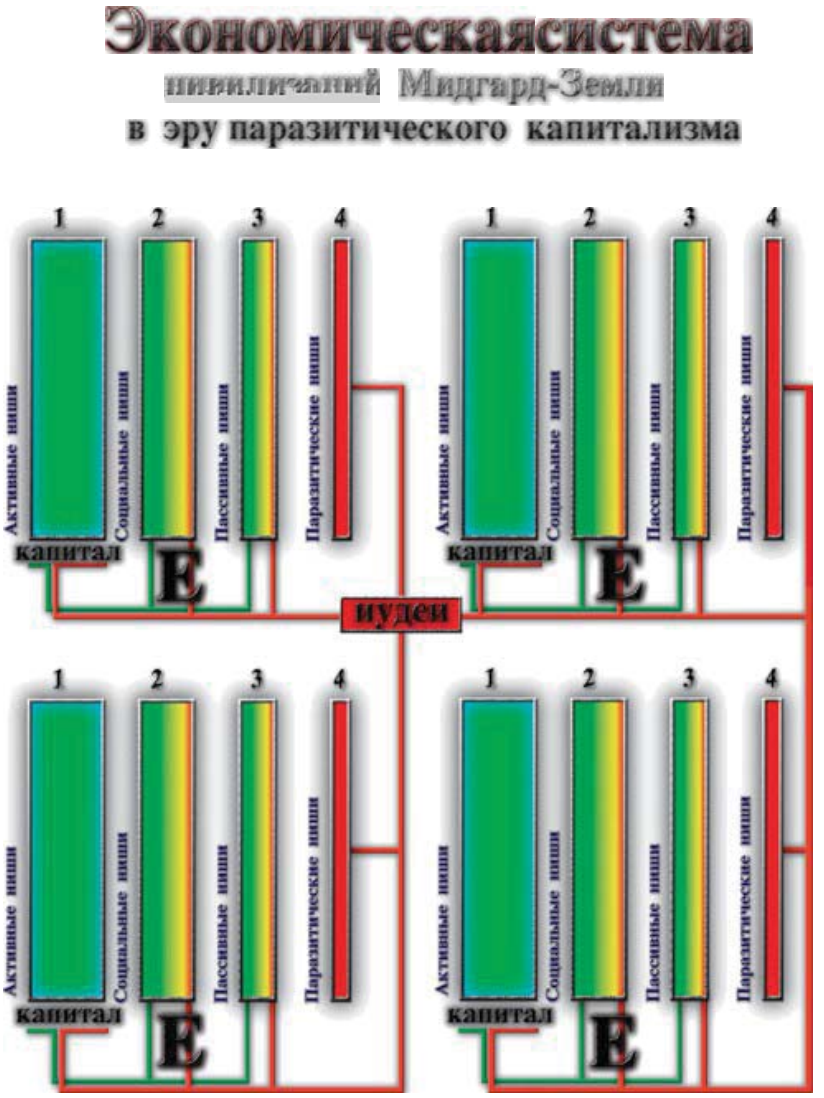
1. Active economic niches.

2. Social economic niches.

3. Passive economic niches.

4. Parasitic economic niches.

E — the economic system of the capitalist order.



E — capitalist system

Fig. 42. — With the start of World War II, organised by the same Jewish financial mafia in the United States, and especially after its end, a powerful parasitic state emerged in the world, which became a superpower thanks to the almost complete plundering of Europe and, later, most developing countries. And this parasitic superpower was... not the USSR, but the USA! After the successful financial revolution of 1913–1939, the Jewish financial mafia took almost complete control of this young country, which had not yet developed its own traditions and ideology. As a result of their actions, the United States became the new centre of the parasitic system that the Jews had been creating for so long. The United States today is the Khazar Khaganate of the 10th century, only on a new qualitative level. After the Second World War of 1939–1945, the Jews achieved, under the guise of and using as a weapon, the institution "democracy," not only equality with the indigenous peoples of countries, but also power in those countries. As a result, they managed to create a parasitic super-system called the World Government or the Committee of Three Hundred. This World Government began to impose a New Order on the whole world, in which the overwhelming majority of the world's population is assigned the role of slaves who must work for the "golden elite," which, as is now clear to everyone, consists of Jews and only Jews! Through this system, the Jews are trying to realise what God Yahweh promised them in the Torah for their faithful service — complete domination over all nations and their wealth, with the complete physical destruction of those who "interfere" with this or do not want to become slaves of the nations. And this is written quite openly in the books that are "holy" to the Jews.

1. Active economic niches.

2. Social economic niches.

3. Passive economic niches.

4. Parasitic economic niches.

E — the economic system of the capitalist order.

Afterword

In The work on the first volume of the book Russia in Distorted Mirrors is now complete. I began working on this book in 2003, while I was still living in San Francisco. Not far from this city flows the Russian River and is located Fort Ross. This, as we all "know" from history textbooks, these are former Russian lands, along with Alaska and the Aleutian Islands, which were allegedly sold by the Russian Empire to the United States in 1867. This is what everyone knows from textbooks and "scientific works." It was in the United States that I came across some very interesting information. It turns out that Russian America was not sold to the United States! The real events were completely different. In 1863-64, two Russian squadrons under the command of Rear Admirals S. S. Lesovsky and A. A. Popov took part in military operations on the side of the federal government of the North with the aim of threatening the communications of Great Britain and France, which supported the South. In doing so, they contributed to the victory of the North.

In order to somehow compensate the Russian Empire for the costs of equipping these squadrons, the US Congress approved the idea of fictitious payment of these costs under the guise of leasing Russian America. Even in this form, the payment of the tsarist government's expenses for this military campaign barely passed through the US Congress. Not everyone was told that this was not actually a 99-year lease of land, but a hidden payment for military assistance to the Russian Empire. Recently, there has been a lot of talk about the actual sale of Russian America to the United States, but only the text of the sales agreement is cited, not the original itself. For some reason, no one shows the original. They only cite the text of the alleged purchase agreement, which specifies the amount of seven million two hundred thousand dollars, although it was previously reported that the amount of the agreement was nineteen million in gold.

This difference in amounts is due to the fact that there is only one US government **cheque** for seven million two hundred thousand dollars in gold and... nothing more. That is why this amount "appeared" in the text of the "sale" agreement. This is because one cheque for the amount of seven

Two hundred million is only about a third of the amount that was supposed to be paid for the supposed lease of Russian America. And even if Russian America had indeed been sold (which can only be said with certainty if the original document is available), the amount paid would have been only an initial instalment, and seventy per cent of the balance was never paid to the tsarist government. In this case, the deal should have been considered null and void, and... Russian America is considered Russian territory by any law! And if this is the case, then the United States must compensate Russia for all its losses during the illegal exploitation of Russian territory. So, while in San Francisco, it turns out that I was living on illegally seized Russian territory. Interesting, isn't it?!..

Some may think that I'm getting a little carried away, that I'm trying to stretch things a bit too far. But that's only at
"first glance." But at "second glance," it's not like that at all. It's just that for the last thousand years, we have all been lied to without remorse, and especially brazenly lied to about the events of the last two hundred years, after 1775 according to the Julian calendar. It was 1775 that became a turning point in history, in the literal and figurative sense of the word. It was history, not chronology, if we are talking about the Greek version; not events of the past, if we are talking about the Russian version. It was after 1775 that all the events of the past, both in Russia and in all

other countries in the world were rewritten and presented to everyone in schools and other educational institutions, books, religions, films, and so on...

If you look at the "unadulterated" maps before 1775, any sane person will have many questions that current experts and academics cannot and will not answer! They have hushed up and almost always destroyed a great deal of real evidence of a different past, so that no trace remains! But it is impossible to destroy everything! Especially in an age when the mass media, and especially the Internet, created by social parasites to dumb down the masses, literally "drown" people in a sea of false information or, even worse, half-truths! And now this brainwashing has become practically impossible (this does not mean that brainwashing has stopped or decreased; on the contrary, it has become much more widespread)!

But the social weapon created by social parasites is beginning to "shoot" at its creators, and so hard that "fluff is flying" from them! In this first volume of my book "Russia in Distorted Mirrors," I showed the underwater part of the "iceberg" of events of the past, those
The "underlying currents" of history, which its creators have tried so hard to "circumvent" the creators of it! And without which it is impossible to discover cause-and-effect relationships or understand what forces are behind it and why. In my book, I "straighten" the mirrors through which Russia is shown to the whole world, and not only to the rest of the world, but also to us, the Russians! Crooked mirrors are appropriate in funhouses, where you can have fun looking at your own reflections in different mirrors. But unlike the crooked mirrors in funhouses, where the mirrors do not change the people who look into them, the crooked mirrors of history transform real events of the past into a surrogate that is convenient for social parasites, which is then presented to people as real history.

But through such crooked mirrors, only the past of one country — Russia — is "passed through"! For all other nations, these distorting mirrors were "for some reason" not used. Only Russia has been "honoured" with such
"honour" has been bestowed only upon Russia, if it can be called an honour! If someone tries to distort something, it means that the distorter is insanely afraid that that he is trying to hide behind

a fabricated lie. And these people — social parasites — are terrified that their deception will be exposed. In my book, I shatter the crooked mirrors of history so that nothing can distort the truth about the Great Past of the Rus, great in both the literal and figurative sense of the word. Our ancestors deserve to have the truth about who they really were become the property of their descendants!

I am very grateful to my wife Svetlana for searching our library for books that described events that interested me, books that were written in Old English, Old French, Italian and, of course, Latin. I am grateful to my wife's cousin, Pierre de'Rogan, who provided me with many unique books and manuscripts, maps, and ancient geographical atlases, which prove what I write about in my book. He was not only my wife's cousin, but also our comrade-in-arms in the fight against social parasites, and not only a comrade-in-arms, but also a friend whose loss is irreplaceable! I am also grateful to the Marquis Antinori, who was also a close friend and comrade-in-arms, and who died on the battlefield of a war that few people know about and whose battles are not reported in the news. They sacrificed their lives so that I could fulfil my mission, part of which is this book. I am grateful to many others whose names I do not mention for obvious reasons, as even mentioning their names would create many serious problems for them, of which they already have more than enough...

14 July 2007, Nikolai Levashov.

Russia in Crooked Mirrors (Volume 2):
Crucified Russia

Sleeping Russia
The soul of Russia sleeps now, The
hour of light has not yet dawned.
The power of intoxication is still
strong, And the mortal enemy is
still powerful!
But where is the spirit that smells of Russia?
Where are the sons in whom this spirit
lives?
Where are those who will bring her
freedom and breathe life into her
sleeping lips? Have they all become
blind,
Unable to distinguish truth from falsehood!
Have they all become slaves,
And long to live in slavery? Sons of Russia, cast
off your delusions! Awake, Rus, greatness awaits
you! And holy Russia will throw off its shackles
and regain its greatness! Hot hearts and
bright minds Are capable of liberating
the world,
And revive the free spirit, And
preserve honour and conscience!
Russia has been on its knees for too long,
It's time to stand up tall! Trouble hasn't
passed yet —
A thousand years of fasting was a heavy yoke!
The power of mighty ancestors has not been lost,
But it sleeps deeply for now. Svarog
Night has passed Russia,
And pure light tells us so! Accept the
light, wake up, Rus, Uncover the
strength and goodness within
yourselves.
Only cowards fear the light of freedom,
Those whose conscience died long ago!
The Russian soul remains a mystery

Remains forever for its enemies!
Russia has always been a mystery,
And within it lies another mystery — the
people themselves! Those giants who are
always
Are ready to give everything in the
world So that their homeland may
live,
And all children were happy...

Nikolai Levashov, 15 June 2008

Abstract

In this book, the author presents his vision of Russia's past. In doing so, the author not only raises the issue of the deliberate distortion of past events, but also reveals for the first time the reasons for this distortion, who is behind it and why, and how all this became possible. The author offers a completely different perspective on events from the distant and not-so-distant past, or rather, several perspectives at once. The author examines a whole range of phenomena from the life of society as a whole and shows that, when viewed in this way, virtually any event from the past of any country cannot be interpreted in two ways, as is convenient for those in power. Instead, it receives a very definite explanation that does not depend on the desires or ambitions of the explainer, but only on the objective processes taking place within human society. Thanks to this approach, he manages to "clear" the murky waters of the temporal "river" of the past of the Midgard-Earth civilisation, especially with regard to Russia's past, although during the existence of this Slavic-Aryan empire it had many different names. The reader can find out how he manages to do this in this book..

Table of Contents **Foreword** **4**

Chapter 1. The Star Empire of the White Race **15**
1.1. The Appearance of the White Race Colony on Midgard-Earth 15
1.2. The Great Migration from Daria, the recreation of the White Race civilisation in a new place 27
1.3. The appearance of the black, red and yellow races on Midgard-Earth 43
1.4. Evolutionary shift on Midgard-Earth and its consequences 56
1.5. The capture of Midgard-Earth by the Dark Forces: Stage One 69
Chapter 2. Stage Two: The Capture of Midgard-Earth by the Dark Forces **98**
2.1. The Consequences of a Planetary Catastrophe 13,017 Years Ago 98
Other books by this author **131**
The Last Appeal to Humanity 131
Essence and Mind. Volume 1 131
Essence and Mind. Volume 2 131
The Heterogeneous Universe 131
Russia in Distorted Mirrors Volume 1. From the Star Rus to the Desecrated Russians 131
The Mirror of My Soul Volume 1. It's Good to Live in the Soviet Union 131
Svetlana de Rohan-Levashova Revelation Volume 1. Childhood 132
Books the author is currently working on **133**
Mirror of My Soul Volume 1. It's Good to Live in America 133
Essence and Mind. Volume 3 133
The Laws of Healing 133
Russian Public Movement Revival. The Golden Age **134**

Preface

The past is hidden from us by a thick fog of reality, events that are inaccessible to most people, and in order to reconstruct a picture of it, we have to rely on the traces of this past that have survived to this day. Unfortunately, not many real artefacts from the past have survived. Many of them were deliberately destroyed in the past by social parasites, especially in the last thousand years. It is quite possible that previously unknown artefacts will still be found that have not yet been destroyed, as was the case, for example, with the three-dimensional relief map of Western Siberia found by Professor A.N. Chuvyrov. And even with this find, there was a "casus".

After this map was carefully studied using the most modern scientific technologies and incredible data was obtained during this analysis, Professor A.N. Chuvyrov handed over the relief map he had found to Moscow University, but in a "strange" way, this relief map was "lost" in the university's archives, so much so that no one has been able to find it to this day, and everyone has "suddenly" developed amnesia — a loss of memory about some map that was supposedly handed over to them. The reasons for this
"amnesia" about "some" map becomes especially clear when one considers that this relief map of Western Siberia was made using technologies unknown today on a stone slab measuring
148 centimetres high, 106 centimetres wide and 16 centimetres thick, weighing about a tonne! Considering the size and weight of the relief map, it becomes abundantly clear how and why this map was "lost".

But before it was "lost," this map was studied in great detail and traces of a highly developed civilisation were discovered on it, the level of development of which significantly exceeds that of modern civilisation. This voluminous map was studied with great enthusiasm and reported on in the media in Russia and abroad. Most likely, at first they did not see in it a threat to the officially accepted "historical" doctrine that exists today. Apparently, social parasites were confused by the information about the age of this volumetric map. After all, the relief map is applied to a base of the strongest dolomite 14 centimetres thick. This base is 120 million years old, which served as the basis for claiming that the map itself is also 120 million years old!

From my point of view, this is absurd! If we approach everything from the same position, then in any cemetery, the age of marble and especially granite gravestones would be hundreds of millions of years! Does this mean that the gravestones themselves were made hundreds of millions of years ago? Of course not! The inscriptions on this slab also misled social parasites. Initially, it was assumed that the inscriptions were made in ancient Chinese characters. However, this was not confirmed.

As soon as the social parasites realised that the creators of this map were the ancestors of the Slavic-Aryans and that the inscriptions on it were made with Slavic-Aryan runes, the relief map "somehow" got lost in the "labyrinths" of Moscow University! Well, social parasites do not want to allow information about the fact that the relief map was created about a hundred thousand years ago by the ancestors of the "primitive" Slavs to become public knowledge! They are ready to admit that the civilisation of Midgard-Earth originated in China, Africa, America — anywhere, as long as it was not Russia.

But this time they were too late — thanks to the Internet and video recordings, information about this relief map has spread around the world.

The equally sensational Tisul discovery has disappeared without a trace from the archives. In early September 1969, while developing a coal seam near the village of Rzhavchik in the Tisulsky district of the Kemerovo region, workers discovered a sarcophagus at a depth of seventy metres, in which was found the body of a tall, young, unusually beautiful woman with no signs of decomposition. The woman's body was immersed in some kind of transparent liquid...

After the discovery was examined, it was reported that the material of the sleeping beauty's dress was made using unknown technology and from unknown material. Genetic analysis of the woman from the marble sarcophagus showed that she **was 100% IDENTICAL TO A MODERN RUSSIAN PERSON!!!** Back in 1969, there was no Internet, no video cameras, and no way to instantly spread information, so pretty much all the witnesses and people involved in these events "somehow" either died in accidents or "suddenly" died of heart attacks or other
"unexpected" fatal health problems, and this incredible discovery was never reported anywhere. Apparently, the Russian genetics of the discovery did not please those in power at the time. Incidentally, the sarcophagus with the sleeping beauty was not the only such find in this place. After the fuss over this discovery was silenced by the destruction of all truth seekers, in 1973, on the shores and islands of Lake Berchikul, six kilometres from the first find, large-scale excavations were carried out in strict secrecy, where local residents later discovered several hundred excavated and filled graves, the contents of which were constantly being taken away by military helicopters. One can only hope that the sleeping beauty and other finds were not destroyed and are stored in one of the secret repositories, and that one fine day our contemporaries, the distant descendants of those who were buried in those desecrated graves, will learn about them...

These are just two examples that irrefutably prove the existence of a highly developed Rus civilisation on the territory of modern Russia, a civilisation that existed for at least more than a hundred thousand years within the boundaries of modern Russia. More precisely, the modern territory of Russia is only part of the state, empire or social organisation that existed in ancient times. And it does not matter at all what this social organisation was called throughout the entire period of its existence
— state, empire, Vedic empire, Great Tartary, Rasia or Russia!

What is important is that throughout this hundred thousand years, the Russian people were the foundation, the unifying basis around which all other small peoples united in order to build a happy future for their descendants, where every person was free and where people were valued for their deeds! And let this most ancient civilisation not have been called Russian civilisation throughout its existence.

It is not about the name, but about the essence. This civilisation was created by people who carried the same genetics as modern Russians. And the majority of the carriers of these genetics stood on the side of Light, the Forces of Light, and brought this Light to all other peoples. This does not mean that among the carriers of Russian genetics there were always only light people who brought Light to others. Unfortunately, there were and still are scoundrels, scum, and outright degenerates among the Russian people. The percentage of such people with Russian genetics has changed throughout different eras. But at its core, the Russian people have always been on the side of the Forces of Light!

For me, a degenerate remains a degenerate, regardless of their genetics
— Russian, Jewish, Chinese or any other. A social parasite is always a social parasite to me, regardless of their skin colour or nationality! This is for those who try to accuse me of nationalism or chauvinism.

It is interesting that a Jew can be proud of his people and their past, as can an Englishman, a Frenchman, a German, a Papuan, a Dogon, a Chinese, and even an American! And they are all called patriots of their homeland. But as soon as a Russian person declares that they love their people and are proud of their people's great past, they are immediately labelled a nationalist, a chauvinist or even a fascist!

Why this double standard? Why are they trying to make Russians feel guilty about everything, just because they were born Russian? For a thousand years, someone has been

trying to hammer this into the heads of Russian people, to bring them to their knees, to make them flagellate themselves for sins they did not commit! Someone really wants the conscience of Russian people to become a poison that would slowly kill them from the awareness of the consequences of deeds they did not commit.

The Russian person, the mysterious Russian soul, has always remained a "closely guarded secret" for anyone from the West, the East, etc., and this mystery lies in the fact that those with Russian genetics have a highly developed sense of responsibility towards others, which for simplicity's sake is called by one word — conscience. Many peoples do not even have such a concept, and it is not surprising that they cannot understand the Russian soul! And social parasites have devised a very sophisticated way to make this wonderful quality work against the Russian people themselves. And we must give credit to the social parasites, they have achieved a lot in this field!

Of course, this did not happen in a single day, and of course, it did not happen without rivers of Russian blood, especially over the last thousand years. Of course, it did not happen without concealing the truly Great Past of the Russian people and substituting it with a pitiful fake in the form of modern "history," according to which the Slavs were savages until the tenth century, and the Slavs were the last to get rid of serfdom, and they were under the Mongol-Tatar yoke for three hundred years, and in general, everything good that the Russian people now have came from Western Europe after Peter the "Great" opened a window to Europe!

And all this was imposed on the Russian people with the seizure of power by the low-born Romanovs in Muscovy Tartary! Behind the Romanovs stood the financial powers of Western Europe, the basis of which at that time was the Jewish financial mafia, which had taken root in the place of the Jewish trading posts during the time of the Jewish Khazar Khaganate. Jewish trading posts appeared in the states of Western Europe by the summer of 6109 BC (the beginning of the 7th century AD). These Jewish trading posts became springboards for the creation of a global parasitic system.

They also became the centres of the "orange" revolutions of the Pipinid majordomos in Western Europe, who, relying on Jewish capital, overthrew the ruling dynasty of the Rus-Merovingians. Let me remind you that in those days, majordomos were the stewards of the rulers, who were responsible for all the economic affairs of their rulers and, as a result, had close trade ties with Jewish trading posts, which were primarily engaged in supplying the courts of the ruling dynasties of Western Europe.

The overthrow of the ruling Merovingian dynasty in Western Europe began with the murder of Dagobert II, who was stabbed in the back with a spear while hunting in the summer of 6188 AD (679 AD), followed by the violent removal from power and subsequent tonsure of Hilderic II. Information about this has been preserved in a number of sources and can be found in a number of publications, but what cannot be found in those same publications is that with the overthrow of the ruling dynasty of the Rus-Merovingians in Western Europe as a result of the "orange" revolutions of the Pipinid majordomos, the states that emerged under the rule of the new dynasty broke away from the unified Vedic empire created by the Rus!

The same sources mention that the Merovingians supported **the ORTHODOX TRADITION**! But the authors do not pay attention to one very important "nuance" that fundamentally changes everything, even though it is only a "nuance." As they say, **"NUANCE"** — nuance is nuance! Everyone is so used to associating the Orthodox tradition with Orthodox Christianity as it exists today that they do not notice **the "NUANCE"** associated with it**!** And the **"NUANCE"** is that before the reforms carried out by Patriarch Nikon in 7161-7164 years from S.M.Z.H. (1653-1656 AD), **the Eastern Christian tradition was called Orthodox or true!** Before Patriarch Nikon's reform, there was no **ORTHODOX**

TRADITION in this religion! Before this reform, all followers of Christianity were called orthodox Christians, not Orthodox Christians! For **the ORTHODOX TRADITION** has always been associated with **the VEDIC WORLDVIEW**, and therefore the support of the Western Merovingians **for the ORTHODOX TRADITION** until their overthrow by the Pipinid majordomos in the summer of 6188 AD (679 AD) indicates that **ALL COUNTRIES OF WESTERN EUROPE** were **PROVINCES OF THE VEDIC SLAVIC-ARYAN EMPIRE!**

The Orthodox tradition in Western Europe was destroyed along with the Merovingian dynasty 977 years before Patriarch Nikon introduced elements of the Orthodox tradition into so-called orthodox Christianity! It is precisely such gaps in
"NUANCES" of modern historians make it possible to piece together the true past bit by bit through the murky streams of false ideas created by social parasites.

Sometimes, habit can do a disservice, as in the case of the Orthodox tradition, which was supported by the Western Merovingians in the provinces entrusted to them and for which they were overthrown. Instead of a struggle between two currents of the same religion, which in those days was called the Greek religion or the cult *of Dionysius,* there was in fact a struggle between the Orthodox Vedic tradition and the religion based on the Old Testament (read the Torah)!

In other words, there was a struggle between the creative Vedic Orthodox tradition and the tradition imposed on the peoples by a parasitic system of social parasites! There was a struggle for people's minds between the cult of the Sun (read: life) and the lunar cult (read: cult of death) of social parasites. And this struggle began actively in the twilight period preceding the onset of another Night of Svarog!

Social parasites have always used two main social weapons in such matters — finance and a religion specially created by them — to finally enslave the peoples captured by means of the financial social weapons of countries. And this religion was created by the Jews in Ancient Egypt, where they came under the name of the Hyksos around the year 3834 BC (1675 BC).

During the reign of Pharaoh Ramses II in the year 4219 BC (1290 BC), almost 300,000 Jews left Ancient Egypt, and were not expelled, as reflected in Jewish mythology. For 385 years, the Jews lived in Ancient Egypt, and only after 150 years, sometime in the year 3984 SMH (around 1525 BC), did the Hyksos (read: ancient Jews) lose control of Ancient Egypt. It was during the reign of the Hyksos pharaohs in Ancient Egypt that the cult of Osiris appeared.

Thus, the cult of Osiris appeared in Ancient Egypt sometime between the summers of 3834 and 3984 BC (between 1675 and 1525 BC). It is also interesting to note that the state of Ancient Egypt began to lose its power quite quickly shortly after the exodus of the Jews, who left them the cult of Osiris as a "gift". This "gift" led to the decline of this civilisation, and Ancient Egypt began to pass from the hands of one conqueror to another. Soon, only the pyramids of this country reminded its inhabitants of the greatness and power of those who had lived on this land before them, since those who were called the ancient Egyptians were either destroyed or dissolved into the peoples who conquered this country.

The Jews who left Ancient Egypt recreated the same religion wherever they went, changing only the nuances associated with the way of life of the countries they came to and giving a different name to their mission. This is how the cult *of Attis* appeared in Asia Minor, the cult *of Adonis* in Syria, the cult *of Dionysius* in the lands of Rome, etc. And everywhere this cult appeared in the countries where the Jews came, and they always left these countries, taking with them the wealth accumulated by these countries, and the countries themselves, having received a "new" religion from the Jews, quickly lost their power. And very quickly, the cultures created by the peoples of these countries disappeared forever, replaced by the Dark

times of obscurantism.

The so-called Western and Eastern Roman Empires fell shortly after the cult *of Dionysius* was adopted as the state religion! In modern
"history" of Western Europe, the pre-Christian centuries are commonly referred to as the Dark Ages, but in reality, true darkness descended upon Western Europe only when the modified religion of the cult of Osiris spread throughout its lands!

It was during the Middle Ages that Western Europe was flooded with the blood of endless wars, and it was during these centuries that various epidemics constantly broke out in Western Europe, after which many countries became practically deserted! It was during the Middle Ages that the Inquisition ran rampant, burning at the stake and torturing in its dungeons almost a third of the population of Western Europe who had survived the epidemics and incessant wars.

Wherever this cult of the dead appeared, a veil of darkness enveloped the land, as culture, art and science were destroyed and peoples were plunged into the darkness of ignorance. The same thing happened to the lands of the Slavic-Aryan Empire, which, one way or another, fell under the heavenly "grace" of the cult of Dionysus! And everywhere this was preceded by the seizure of these countries by the financial mafia.

The "Orange" revolutions are not an invention of the beginning of the third millennium! All this has been used for more than a thousand years, and not only on our Midgard-Earth!

Social parasites came to Midgard-Earth from outside, enslaving more than one planet and destroying more than one civilisation. So, social parasites have perfected their weapons on many civilisations in the universe, and the civilisations of Midgard-Earth had to face not homegrown parasites, but a powerful parasitic system of cosmic scale.

But this does not mean that it is impossible to resist a system of this scale. Cosmic social parasites always operate according to the same pattern — they either infiltrate civilisations at the initial stages of development or create conditions in which their intended victim civilisation is thrown back in its evolution, as happened on our Midgard-Earth. This is their basic principle — to search for carriers of decay and create a fifth column out of them.

So, the first victims of the cosmic parasites were their faithful servants on our Midgard-Earth — the Jews! And it is no coincidence that the one called Jesus Christ (for the curious, this is not a name, but a translation into Modern Greek of the word "messiah") said: "...***I am sent only to the lost sheep of the house of Israel***..."[1] . And he said this because they became not only a tool in the hands of the Dark Forces, but also their first victims, who were and still are being brainwashed with the idea of being chosen by birth, and it is this
"carrot" that the Dark Forces so cleverly "hung" in front of their blind instruments worked and continues to work. And none of these "chosen ones" even questioned why they were declared chosen.

In general, the very idea of being chosen is a tactical social weapon of the parasitic super-system. The most fertile "ground" for the use of this tactical social weapon is small nations, which initially have a sense of their own inferiority due to the fact that they constantly have to chameleonise in order to survive among their stronger and more numerous neighbours. An inferiority complex becomes an excellent environment for the application of this particular social weapon of parasites. For people with such a complex, the idea of their exceptionality is a real
"balm" for their souls and creates optimal conditions for their capture by the parasitic system. Only people with an inferiority complex will not question what

[1] New Testament, Gospel of Matthew, Chapter 15, Verse 24.

their chosen status lies, and what they have done to become chosen. With this complex, this disease, such questions simply do not arise! And this is exactly what is necessary for the optimal capture of such people by the external parasitic system...

Thus, by skilfully using their main types of social weapons, cosmic parasites, through their chosen "chosen" people with innate and acquired inferiority complexes, began to create a global parasitic social system on Midgard-Earth. But for a long time, the agents of influence of the parasitic social system operated outside the habitat of the white race. It was with the destruction of the ruling royal dynasty of the Rus-Merovingians in Western Europe that the active phase of the war of social parasites against the Vedic Slavic-Aryan Empire, created by the white race, together with the peoples of other races who sought the Light, began. And the western provinces of the Slavic-Aryan Empire, after the overthrow of the Merovingian dynasty, became fierce enemies of their recent metropolis. And so began an era when some tribes of the white race began to destroy other tribes of the white race, when one brother sought to tear the throat of another brother.

Peoples who had been friendly and united until recently fell into a madness never seen before, and this madness "for some reason" appeared precisely among those peoples who had been forced to accept the cult of Osiris-Attis-Adonis-Dionysus.

In the territories of Western Europe, captured by social parasites, all Slavic peoples living in these countries are first exterminated, and at the same time, a subtle game begins in Central Europe, where the Vedic Orthodox tradition is still very strong. An example of such a policy is the events that unfolded simultaneously with the overthrow of the Rus-Merovingian dynasty. The powerful alliances of the Slavic-Russian tribes of the Venedi and Lutici were very subtly pitted against each other, both by plausible deception and by outright lies, which gullible people accepted as truth. And these tribal alliances began to fight each other on the basis of slander. The gullibility of some became a bargaining chip in the black hands of others.

As a result of this game, both tribal alliances were so weakened that they became easy prey for their "well-wishers." When the people of these tribal alliances realised what was going on, it was already too late. Their former "friends" came with fire and sword and their "new faith." They did not try very hard to convert the people they had conquered by deception to their faith. In the vast majority of cases, the Slavs, whose genetics were least susceptible to external influence, were destroyed root and branch. It is for this reason that the Slavic city of Berlo became the German city of Berlin, like many, many other cities in Central Europe. And by the beginning of the last Night of Svarog, the Kiev province, or the Kiev Khaganate, or the Kiev Principality, became a border zone, a buffer between the tribes and peoples of Western Europe, already infected with the virus of social parasites, and the Vedic Slavic-Aryan Empire.

The so-called Kievan Rus' was never the cradle of the Russian lands, but was only one of the provinces of the Vedic Slavic-Aryan Empire, which existed for more **than ONE HUNDRED THOUSAND YEARS** on the territory of so-called Eurasia, and this empire disappeared from the maps only after the summer of 7283 BC (1775)! Kievan Rus, or the Kievan Khaganate, or the Kiev province, so well known to us from "historical" textbooks, appeared as a result of the secondary settlement of these lands after the catastrophe 13,017 years ago (as of 2008), caused by the fall of the moon Fatty on Midgard-Earth.

But the most curious thing is that even before Rurik, there was a highly developed social system on the territory of Kievan Rus, which was part of the Slavic-Aryan Empire! And it existed for quite a long time! So why do both Romanov "historians" and modern ones start counting the history of Russia from the moment Rurik ascended the throne of Kiev? In my opinion, there are several reasons for this.

Firstly, to show the "savagery" and "primitivism" of the Slavs, who only in the 10th

century, and even then only under the firm hand of the Varangian invaders.

Secondly, to silence the fact that until recently, all of Western Europe was ruled by the Merovingian dynasty of the Rus, which did not really fit into their strategy of imposing and promoting the idea of an enlightened and cultured West in relation to the "savage" and "primitive" Russian East.

Thirdly, Rurik belonged to the Merovingian clan and was the first of this clan not to be destroyed by social parasites, but instead began to do what was in their interests. Until that moment, no one from the highest caste of the Rus had sided with the social parasites.

Fourthly, to silence the fact that the Vedic civilisation, created by the Slavic-Aryans, existed for more than a hundred thousand years! It was the Rus who formed the backbone of this civilisation, and the state they created was enormous, originally encompassing not only all of Europe, but also most of Asia (read Asia) and most of North America!

Social parasites understood perfectly well that only by destroying the truth about the great past of the white race would they be able to impose their slave philosophy on it. But their joy at the fact that the ruling caste of Slavic-Aryans had begun to switch to their side was somewhat premature. And the social parasites had to organise another "orange" revolution, this time to overthrow the Rurikids from the Kiev throne. True, they had to create a fictitious legend for their protégé, "Prince" Vladimir the Bloody, inventing an absolutely absurd, to say the least, legend of his descent from the Rurik dynasty. And again, we can observe the use of both the first and second social weapons of the social parasites.

The seizure of the Kiev throne did not go without financial weapons, and after the successful coup d'état, the second social weapon was put into action
— the cult of Dionysus! But in purely Slavic lands, not everything went as smoothly as it did in the provinces of Western Europe after the overthrow of the ruling dynasty of the Rus-Merovingians there. There had never been slavery in purely Slavic lands, and ancient Vedic traditions were entrenched in the genetic memory. Therefore, the religion of slaves was not accepted by the majority of the population of Kievan Rus. And blood flowed like rivers, both literally and figuratively, as the conversion to the "light" of the new religion cost the population of Kievan Rus **nine million out of twelve** million inhabitants! And even this did not lead to the desired results.

In the provinces of Western Europe, when the Merovingian dynasty was overthrown, not as much blood was shed as when the cult of Osiris-Dionysus was imposed. One of the main reasons for this was that the population of these countries was formed as a result of several waves of migration and military invasions by hordes of outcasts from the lands of the Slavic-Aryan Empire. The migration of some tribes was due to the deterioration of climatic conditions in the vast expanses of Western and Eastern Siberia. Hordes of outcasts went to the Wild West (Europe) because these lands were not yet occupied by anyone after the melting of the European glacier and after these lands became suitable for human habitation, which happened about five to six thousand years ago.

In southern Europe, both settlers and outcasts encountered tribes of the black race, who had also begun to colonise these territories. It was in southern Europe that the first powerful civilisations were created by white migrants, which became known as the ancient Greek and ancient Roman civilisations. At the same time, there was a mixing of the white and black races, which led to the emergence of a new subrace, which would later be called the Mediterranean subrace. The outcasts of the white race made a significant contribution to the creation of this subrace, as they carried and passed on to their descendants their genetic distortions, which made them more vulnerable to all kinds of social weapons used by social parasites.

In addition, through mixing with tribes of the black race (there were relatively few women among the white race migrants

there were relatively few women) led to the penetration of elements of the moon cult into their way of life and beliefs, which was most strongly manifested among the Celts, whose druids created a hybrid spiritual teaching by mixing the Vedic beliefs of their ancestors with African Voodoo, which was based entirely on the lunar cult and interaction with the astral parasites of our planet.

This mixing of races led to a change in language due to the introduction into Russian of words and concepts from the languages of the black tribes with whom the white settlers had mixed. Therefore, the ruling dynasty of the Rus-Merovingians was foreign to the main population of the countries and lands of Western Europe that they ruled. The peoples of these countries already spoke languages that, although similar, were quite different from the Russian language of the ruling dynasty of the Rus-Merovingians, and their cultural traditions also differed quite significantly.

Therefore, in these provinces of the Slavic-Aryan Empire, it was quite easy for social parasites to carry out their "orange" revolutions due to the lack of unity between the masses and the ruling elite, despite the fact that the ruling elite brought light to the peoples and that Western Europe prospered under this dynasty.

What is also hidden is that the Merovingians were magicians who could control the weather, help the inhabitants of their countries with their harvests, practise healing and do many other things for their Russian subjects. Specifically, Russian subjects, because all the tribes living on the lands of Western Europe were subjects of the ruling dynasty of the Rus-Merovingians! And before their overthrow by the Pipinid majordomos, they were subjects of the Rus, i.e. Russians.

Even in this, there are distortions and perversions of ideas and concepts imposed on us by modern "historians". Precisely because the peoples inhabiting Western Europe were carriers of genetic distortions of the white race and elements of the lunar cult of the black race had already penetrated their culture and customs, slavery flourished there before the arrival of the Rus, and social parasites easily managed to realise their plans. Slavery was a common phenomenon for these peoples for many hundreds of years, until the Rus came and put an end to slavery among the white race.

Slavery is a social disease that deforms the consciousness of both slaves and slave owners and requires quite a long social treatment. Because of this, it was quite easy for social parasites to carry out their plan in the provinces of Western Europe. All they had to do was overthrow the ruling dynasty of the Rus-Merovingians and put their puppets, the Pipinids, in power, and the coups were successful.

In the lands of Kievan Rus, the situation was completely different. Not only the ruling elite, but also the masses adhered to the Vedic tradition, which was not a religion, but a way of life and worldview. Therefore, the method of seizure, which had been well-developed in the provinces of Western Europe, did not work. While they managed to carry out a coup d'état quite easily, placing "Prince" Vladimir the Bloody on the Kiev throne, it was impossible to replace the masses, as well as the elite. Of course, there were those among the masses who, for one reason or another, accepted the "new" religion, but the overwhelming majority of the people did not accept the religion imposed on them by the new and alien elite, which turned them into slaves in both the physical and spiritual sense of the word. And despite the fact that practically the entire adult population of Kievan Rus was destroyed by the "holy" baptisers, the Vedic tradition did not disappear.

The so-called dual faith took root in the lands of Kievan Rus. Most of the population formally recognised the imposed religion of slaves, but continued to live according to the Vedic tradition, albeit without flaunting it. This phenomenon was observed not only among the masses, but also among part of the ruling elite. This state of affairs persisted until the reforms of Patriarch Nikon, who devised a way to deceive

the masses. So the social parasites did not succeed in imposing their parasitic system on the Slavs at once, despite the beginning of another Night of Svarog.

Nevertheless, the social parasites continued their offensive against the lands of the Slavic-Aryans. And here a logical question arises: so what, did the Vedic Slavic-Aryan empire just stand by and watch the machinations of its enemies?

Of course not! However, the Slavic-Aryan Empire's response was not immediate, because when the provinces of Western Europe began to fall one after another, the Slavic-Aryan Empire's army was busy with conflicts on its far eastern borders. Therefore, the response was delayed for some time, but it did follow. These responses by the Vedic Empire to the machinations of social parasites have entered modern interpretations of events in a distorted form under the name of the Mongol-Tatar invasion of Khan Batu's hordes on Kievan Rus.

But in a "strange" way, the information that **EIGHTY PERCENT** of these hordes were Russian Cossacks, who were the main professional military force of the Vedic Slavic-Aryan empire, was kept silent. Thus, it was only in the summer of 6732 AD (1223) that the troops of the Vedic empire appeared on the Kalka River. And the combined army of the Polovtsians and Russian princes was completely defeated. This is what we were taught in history lessons, and no one could really explain why the Russian princes fought their "enemies" so half-heartedly, and why many of them even defected to the "Mongols" (the word MOGOL has a Greek root and means GREAT).

All this can be explained by the disunity of the Russian princes, who weakened the Russian lands with their internecine strife! It all seems logical, but... it's strange that Prince Svyatoslav, with only his druzhina, practically brought Rome (the Byzantine Empire) to its knees and only because of subtle diplomatic manoeuvring, in which he was not strong, did he not finish the job. And here, many princes had retinues that were no less numerous and no less experienced, but nevertheless suffered an inglorious defeat in the very first battle. And although the main military operations would only begin fourteen years later, the situation did not change.

The reason for this absurdity, it seems to me, was that the Russian princes who had adopted a foreign religion knew perfectly well who had come and why. According to the laws of the Vedic Slavic-Aryan Empire, provincial rulers had to pay TEN PERCENT of their income to the metropolis and give every TENTH BOY who reached the age of seven to military service. In special military schools, something like modern Suvorov military schools, the warriors of the Vedic empire were trained from childhood, which allowed them to eventually become professional Cossack warriors, the most talented of whom in the art of war joined the Varangian caste, while those with paranormal abilities eventually became vityazs — magicians. A warrior required lengthy training to achieve a high level of professionalism, and training from childhood was a necessity, otherwise human losses, with poor training, became very high.

So, there was no Mongol-Tatar invasion and yoke, but rather a return of the rebellious provinces under the wing of the metropolis, restoring the integrity of the state. Khan Batu had the task of returning the Western European province-states to the wing of the Vedic empire, but strong resistance from the princes, who had tasted the still limited but very great power of the principalities of Kievan Rus, and new unrest on the Far Eastern border prevented these plans from being carried out.

Whether by chance or not, it was during the movement of the Cossack hordes (troops) that the enemies of the Vedic empire, who also quite "accidentally" worshipped the moon cult and who had repeatedly attempted to destroy the Vedic empire of the Slavic-Aryans, raised their heads again. The Far East had long been a "hot spot" for the Vedic empire. Until recently, the vast expanses of the Vedic empire used a calendar

which counted the years from the creation (conclusion) of the world in the Star Temple, located near modern-day Lake Baikal.

Only Peter I abolished this calendar in the European Russian lands in the summer of 7208 SMZ, which, at his behest, became 1700 according to the Julian calendar. 7516 years ago (in 2008), a peace treaty was concluded between the Vedic empire of our ancestors and the ancestors of the modern Chinese, who were then led by Ariman, the ruler of Arimia (Ancient China). In principle, the name China means a country surrounded by a wall. Similarly, the name Kitay-gorod (China Town) has been preserved in Moscow to this day.

This is because, in addition to the Kremlin, there were also outer walls made of logs around the city quarters. As Moscow continued to grow, new settlements began to appear outside the city walls and were called sloboda. Китай-город in modern Russian means a walled city. So, the origin of the name China has the same root and means a country surrounded or enclosed by a wall. We will find out later who was fencing themselves off and from whom. So, Arimia or China repeatedly used difficult times for the Slavic-Aryan Empire over the centuries and millennia to stab those with whom they had previously concluded a peace treaty in the back. China has always been an enemy of Russia, regardless of what it was called and who ruled it. But that's a different story...

So, the Cossack hordes that arrived (incidentally, the word horde was used by the Rus for a long time to mean an army, and horde member meant a warrior, fighter, soldier) simply came as a punitive expedition to suppress the rebellion in the provincial states. And some of them were brought back under the wing of the metropolis and "for some reason" called it the Mongol-Tatar yoke!

From my point of view, the only serious mistake was made here. The temples of the foreign religion were left untouched in the returned lands, as it was believed that every person had the right to choose for themselves what to believe in and how! This was a perfectly fair position, but it did not take into account the aggressiveness of this foreign religion and what it does to the minds of people who have accepted its dogmas...

The appeal of this religion for the ruling elite was that it opened the way to absolute power for ambitious people.

It was precisely this "carrot" that the creators of this religion were counting on, and it was precisely this "carrot" that, sooner or later, were bought by the rulers of countries, not realising that absolute power, especially in the hands of people who are not up to the level of such responsibility, is another fundamental step into the "mouth" of a parasitic system that releases one "virus" of social disease after another into a healthy social organism and waits for the next weakened social organism to fall into the "mouth" of the parasitic system.

The Battle of Kulikovo was precisely such a step towards the abyss — the culmination of the civil war between Russians and Russians, which took place in the summer of 6888 AD (1380). As a result of this civil war between Russians and Russians, the ancient Vedic tradition was completely destroyed in the European Russian lands. Grand Prince Dmitry Donskoy or Khan Tokhtamysh, by his own volition, combined secular and military power in his hands, which, along with the inheritance of power, ultimately led to the Time of Troubles and subsequently to another "orange" revolution of social parasites, as a result of which the pro-Western Romanovs found themselves on the Moscow throne, whose coming to power made possible the Jewish revolution of 1917 in Russia, with all the ensuing consequences...

This book will cover all this and much, much more, helping any thinking person to see the real past of our Motherland, everything that has been hidden from us for so long, replacing it with absurd fakes, whose sole purpose was to hide the TRUTH from the Russian and other indigenous peoples of Russia...

Chapter 1. The Star Empire of the White Race

1.1. The appearance of the White Race colony on Midgard-Earth

Once upon a time, in a kingdom far, far away, there lived... This is how many Russian fairy tales begin, telling of ancient times, fairy-tale creatures, and the deeds of great heroes of the distant past. In these tales, brave heroes fought against the Immortal Koscheys, who were faithfully served by the Zmey Gorynych! When we were read these tales as children, and then read them ourselves, everything in them seemed like a fairy tale, a wonderful fiction, full of goodness and spiritual beauty. It was only with age, when I had acquired a considerable amount of information, that I realised that much of what is in Russian fairy tales is not fiction, but truth!

The immortal Koschei turned out to be not fairy-tale characters, but quite real characters from distant and not-so-distant events. Fairy-tale creatures in the form of fire-breathing dragons and serpents also turned out to be real creatures, the last representatives of whose species were destroyed by dragon hunters in Europe in the Middle Ages. It turned out that most fairy tales were originally sagas — oral narratives about past events of the Russian people, and not only them.

Of course, the events of the past were embellished, and sometimes deliberately conveyed allegorically, so that **the TRUTH** could be passed on orally to distant descendants! Sometimes you are simply amazed at the wisdom of distant ancestors who found a way to convey the truth about themselves and the events of those times through the dust of millennia and the harsh censorship of enemies whose task was to prevent even a grain of truth from reaching the present day. And through these tales, information was passed on to children at the level of genetic memory, so that hundreds (if not thousands) of generations later, this information would awaken when the time was right, allowing distant descendants to piece together the truth from these fragments. The truth that would awaken the dormant genetics of their descendants so that they could throw off the yoke of the Immortal Koschei!

But, to our great joy, not only the fairy tales of the Russian people have been preserved, but also some books that our distant ancestors sent to their descendants through thousands and thousands of years, during which any paper, plastic or other artificial or natural material would inevitably have turned to dust. Knowing this, our distant ancestors recorded messages to their distant descendants in books whose pages were made of gold! Only in this form could the information passed down through the millennia reach us.

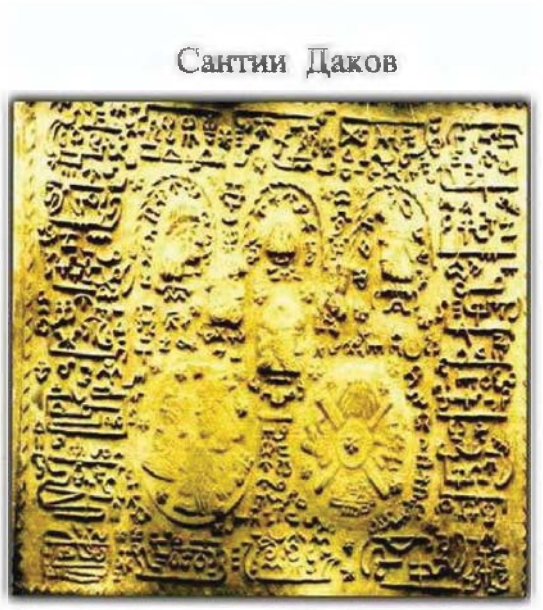
Many such golden books were made, and they were hidden in secret places in different parts of the world so that at least one of these books could "reach" their descendants. Many of these books were discovered and destroyed by the servants of the Immortal Koschei — social parasites. Copies were made of some of them and recorded on various media, but it is the golden plates and sheets of these books that serve as real, irrefutable evidence of their antiquity and the reliability of the information contained therein...

The Slavic-Aryan Vedas are precisely such books! Some of them recount events related to the emergence of Daria, a colony of white people founded on the northern continent of Midgard-Earth about 605,000 years ago, while others recount events from 40,000 years ago, but regardless of when each of these books was created, they were all collected from golden plates. Some of these books were accidentally discovered and destroyed, others were discovered and, by a lucky chance, preserved and only recently became public knowledge, and it is to be hoped that many of these books will appear in the near future, when the time comes. Social parasites will not be able to declare the Slavic-Aryan Vedas to be fakes, just as they cannot declare the wooden tablets of the Veles Book to be fakes. Photographs of the golden pages of one of these books have been made public, published in magazines, posted on the Internet...

In Romania, in 1875, during the construction of farm buildings for a monastery built in the 17th century on the site of an ancient Vedic temple, about four hundred gold

antias of the Dacians. Romanian King Carol I ordered

pty treasury, but before melting them, he ordered exact



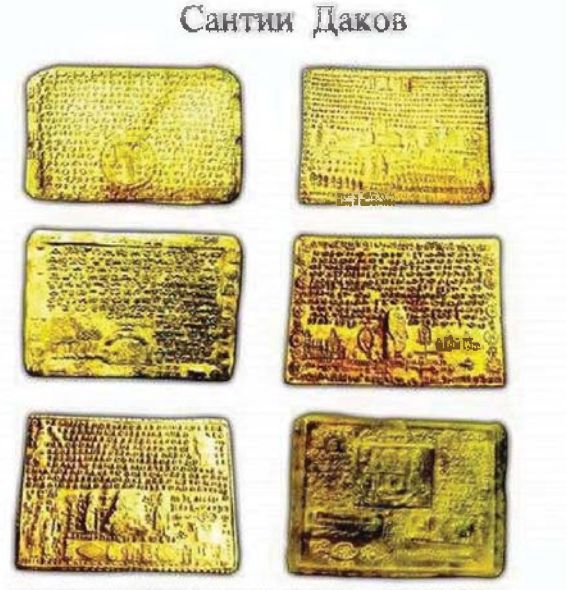
Это одна из золотых пластин-страниц, которая была обнаружена при проведении строительных работ в Румынии на месте древнего Ведического Капища. При таком увеличении, отлично видны славяно-арийские руны.

authenticity (see the journal "Vedic Culture", Issue 15, September 2007).

Unfortunately, there are still very few such sources, but every year there are more and more of them and . And this is not by chance: on the "courtyard" — early morning of the new Day of Svarog!!

And now, when there are few who continue to doubt the reality of the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, let us move on to analysing the information they have brought to us:

And they began to live in this fertile ancient land



Несколько золотых пластин-страниц, которые были опубликованы в журнале "Ведическая культура", выпуск № 15 за сентябрь 2007 года

from the beginning of times of prosperity, when
our great ancestors still saw three moons in the
night sky.

The ancient and wise great Aesir
They called this fertile land the Holy Land, the
land of the Aesir, or the Land of the Holy Race.

Numerous tribes of wise Aesir came to this fertile
land of Asia from the sacred Northern country.

Where our three-light Yarilo-sun did not wish
to retire
just to behold the benevolent deeds of all the Bright
Heavenly Gods
and the creations of their beautiful descendants
on the fertile Midgard-Earth[2] *.*

The northern continent mentioned in this passage has long since disappeared from the world map. But it was there that the first settlers landed on Midgard-Earth. According to existing legend, the discovery of our planet happened by accident. The Waitmara (an intergalactic spaceship) carrying settlers of the white race from the destroyed Earth planets during another war between the Light and Dark Forces made an emergency landing 604,379 years ago on Midgard-Earth. After eliminating the cause of the accident, which took quite a long time, the Waitmara continued on its way, but some of the white race settlers remained on Midgard-Earth. They were later joined by new settlers from other Earth planets inhabited by the white race, and as a result, a colony of white race civilisations was established on Midgard-Earth. Thus, representatives of four peoples of the allied Earths of the Great Race found themselves on Midgard-Earth: the Aryan tribes — the Kh'Aryans and the Da'Aryans; the Slavic tribes — the Rasseni and the Svyatorusi. Later, the migration of the White Race from Ingard-Earth followed...

This is according to legend, but the facts suggest that the stop on Midgard-Earth was not accidental; at least, there is much real evidence that inhabitants of other worlds visited Midgard-Earth more than once over many millions of years. The sudden disappearance of certain animal species in the past suggests that they became extinct very quickly and not as a result of natural factors. It was precisely those species of animals that could have delayed the development of the ecological system of Midgard-Earth for a long time that became extinct. And it so happened that the species that became extinct were precisely those that prevented the emergence of new species corresponding to a higher organisation of the ecological system of Midgard-Earth, and this continued until an ecological system emerged in which there was an ecological niche for modern humans.

When this happened, a colony of the White Race appeared on Midgard-Earth. The appearance of the White Race colony coincides very precisely with the appearance on Midgard-Earth, during the accelerated development of the ecological system, **of NEANDERTHALS** — a humanoid species occupying the same ecological niche as modern humans.

Any species that comes from outside must "fit in" with the ecological system of another

---

[2] Slavic-Aryan Vedas. Source of Life, pp. 7-8.

planet. And an external species can only "fit into" an ecological system when an ecological system has already emerged on that other planet, providing the entire so-called food chain, in which there is a corresponding ecological niche. Neanderthals appeared on Midgard-Earth 600-800 thousand years ago, and such a "coincidence" cannot be accidental.

In addition, before the arrival of the White Race colony on Midgard-Earth, our planet had three moons — Lelia, Fatta, and Mesyats. Now we have only one moon left, which our ancestors called Mesyats. In memory of those distant times, only the Slavs call the only remaining moon Mesyats. The word Moon has remained in the everyday speech of the Russian people and a number of other Slavic peoples, while all other peoples call the Moon simply the Moon, completely forgetting the fact that in the past, the satellites of all the Earth planets inhabited by the White Race were called Moons. Just as the inhabited planets were called Earths, each of which had its own name. For example, our planet was called Midgard-Earth in the past, and other inhabited planets had their own names.

Another fact that supports the idea that the colonisation of Midgard-Earth by the White Race was not accidental is that our Moon is an artificial object, created and placed in orbit around Midgard-Earth many millions of years ago. Recently, more and more facts have been leaking into the media that the remaining Moon is of artificial origin:

1. The Moon is a hollow celestial body. This is confirmed by the fact that all lunar craters, formed as a result of meteorites falling on its surface, regardless of the diameter of each crater, have the same depth.

This completely contradicts the nature of explosions that occur when a meteorite hits the surface of a planet. In accordance with this nature, the depth should be greater the larger the diameter of the crater, since the diameter and depth of the crater depend on the size of the fallen meteorite, which is also travelling at cosmic speeds — several tens of kilometres per second.

In the absence of an atmosphere, there is nothing to slow down the speed of a falling meteorite, and the consequences of such a collision must be simply incredible. Such "strange" depths of craters on the Moon, regardless of their diameter, can only be explained by the fact that a falling meteorite, upon impact with the Moon's surface, encounters incredibly strong material at the same depth, which cannot be of natural origin. Over millions of years, the material from fallen meteorites has created the visible relief that is familiar to everyone from photographs.

This is confirmed by the half-buried hull of an alien spacecraft on the surface of the Moon, discovered by the Apollo 20 crew during routine video filming while flying around this celestial body. This starship had been lying in its place for a very long time.

2. There are video recordings of the presence of spacecraft from other civilisations on our Moon.

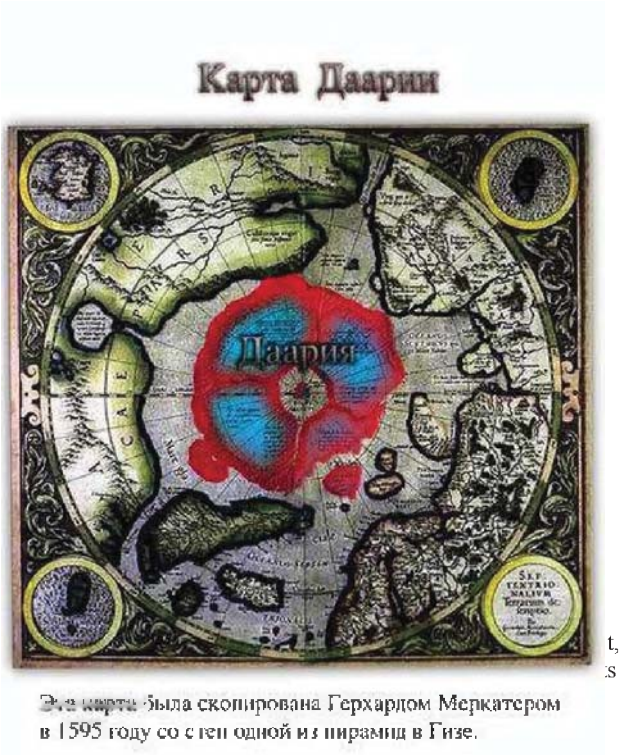
Documentary video recordings clearly show spacecraft from other civilisations that, having flown out from under the lunar surface at the North Pole, fly around the Moon at tremendous speed along the meridian and fly back under the surface of the Moon at the South Pole. Over a fairly long period of video surveillance of our closest satellite, there have been many recorded instances of spacecraft from other civilisations appearing above the surface of the Moon. Mostly, such phenomena were observed on the far side of the Moon, which cannot be seen from the surface of Midgard-Earth.

3. The processing of reflected radio signals from radio telescopes yielded a completely unexpected result, confirming that the Moon is hollow and of artificial origin.

4. The study of rock samples from the surface of the Moon yielded results that were incomprehensible to researchers. The age of the Moon turned out to be almost four billion years older than the age of the solar system.

Now it is impossible to say with certainty what the previously destroyed moons — Lelia and Fatta — were like, whether they were natural or artificial in origin, but that is not important. What is important is that, by the time the White Race colonised Midgard-Earth, there were three moons, one of which was artificial in origin. It is also important that both the moon Lelia and the moon Fatta were destroyed only because the Dark Forces had established their bases on them, which, at various times, they attempted to use as springboards for the capture of Midgard-Earth.

So, the colonization of Midgard-Earth was not an accident, but a premeditated action. It is quite possible that Midgard-Earth was preparing for such colonization in complete secrecy from many, in order to prevent premature leakage of information to the camp of the Dark Forces. Such secrecy was due to the role that Midgard-Earth was to play in the future in the ongoing war between the Light and Dark Forces. The settlement of Midgard-Earth by representatives of many civilisations of the White Race indicates that it was being prepared for a fundamentally different role in the confrontation between the forces of creation and destruction, life and death. The attention that the Cosmic Parasites have shown and continue to show to Midgard-Earth throughout the existence of the Midgard-Earth civilisation only confirms this.



Эта карта была скопирована Герхардом Меркатером в 1595 году со стен одной из пирамид в Гизе.

So, it was precisely when the development of the ecological system on Midgard-Earth led to the emergence of "suitable" ecological niche, a colony of White Race civilisations appeared on it. After all, in order for **ANY** species of living organisms to fit into the life of a particular planet, it is necessary for that species to occupy an ecological niche that is completely suitable for that species. Without a specific food chain formed all species of the ecological system, a specific species, including humans, is not even able to survive.

The colony of the White Race was established on the northern continent, where there were no Neanderthal aborigines. And for a long time after the appearance of this colony, the settlers did not interfere with the ecological system of Midgard-Earth, having colonised only the northern continent, which was separated from other land by seas and oceans. The new homeland was named Daria — the Gift of the Gods (**Fig. 3**), but in those days, the concept of gods was understood quite differently from

t, which was surrounded on all sides by the waters
s by four rivers flowing from a large lake in the

The White Race colony existed on this continent for nearly five hundred thousand years. At that time, this northern continent had a very mild and warm climate, and the cities built by the settlers were magnificent and grandiose in size. On the islands of the Arctic Ocean that remain above the water surface, giant stone blocks from these buildings and fragments of columns of incredible size are still found today. One can only imagine what lies at the bottom of the Arctic Ocean. But for now, the cold waters of this ocean continue to keep the secret of Daaria. One can only assume that the level of development of this colony of the White Race was very high, if the descendants of the settlers on Midgard-Earth were able to create such gigantic structures, which were discovered on the relief map of Western Siberia. And the map itself was created using technologies unknown to modern civilisation and based on data that can only be obtained from space.

In those distant times, colonists travelled to other inhabited Earths, both in our galaxy and others, in intergalactic ships (White Marches and White Men) and through the Gate of the Interworld! The colony's technology did not disturb the ecological balance, and the Midgard-Earth civilisation created by the settlers was in harmony with the surrounding Nature and in harmony with itself:

"***...Where our three-light Yarilo-sun did not want to go to rest, just to behold the benevolent deeds of all the Light Heavenly Gods and the creations of their beautiful descendants on the fertile Midgard-Earth...***"

The three-light Yarilo sun did not want to go to rest... these lines clearly indicate the location of Daria as a continent located at the North Pole of Midgard-Earth. These lines describe the Polar Day, and considering that six hundred thousand years ago there was no tilt of the axis of Midgard-Earth to the plane of its orbit, the Polar Day lasted all year round, only the intensity of illumination depended on the position of Midgard-Earth in its elliptical orbit.

The length of a day on Midgard-Earth was also different in those days, since each of the three moons, depending on their size and proximity, slowed down the rotation of Midgard-Earth to a greater or lesser extent. The closest moon was Lelia, which revolved around Midgard-Earth in seven days, the second closest was the moon Fatta, whose orbital period was thirteen days, and finally, the furthest from Midgard-Earth was the moon Mesyats, which completed a full orbit around Midgard-Earth in 29 days. Because of this, the two moons closest to Midgard-Earth had a very strong gravitational influence on the speed of rotation of our Midgard-Earth around its axis.

Let us return to the analysis of the text of the Slavic-Aryan Vedas: "***...the benevolent deeds of all the Light Heavenly Gods and the creations of their beautiful descendants on the fertile Midgard Earth...***" It follows from these lines that not only did the settlers from other planet-Earths create the infrastructure of the new colony, but also that representatives of the civilisations from which the settlers came took an active part in establishing the settlers in their new home. And if we consider that the settlement of Midgard-Earth by the White Race of Daaria took place during another Star War between the Light and Dark Forces, such active participation in the creation of a colony on the outskirts of our galaxy, with the involvement of significant resources from the mother civilisations, indicates that everyone, without exception, attached special importance to this colony. And this special significance lay in the fact that the Light Forces were conducting a certain experiment on Midgard-Earth, the aim of which was to obtain a fundamentally new type of intelligent being.

Let me remind you that our ancestors called people who had reached a level of influence over space and matter, a level of creator, gods. In other words, it was not just settlers from different planets inhabited by the White Race who were gathered on our Midgard-Earth, but specifically those representatives of these civilisations who carried within themselves the most

powerful genetics, allowing them to reach the level of creation. This clearly indicates that genetic selection was carried out, the aim of which was to obtain fundamentally new qualities and capabilities in the descendants of the carriers of such genetics, which would allow them to find a fundamental solution to the problem of fighting the Dark Forces, with whom the star wars had never ceased.

The task of this experiment was to find an evolutionary solution to this problem, rather than a technocratic one, since any new technical solution would sooner or later fall into the hands of the Dark Forces, who would then copy the new technical achievement of the Light Forces and turn it against its creators. After all, only the evolutionary acquisition of an intelligent being is impossible or, at least, very difficult to capture and use to the full extent in the interests of the Dark Forces.

This assumption is confirmed by the same Slavic-Aryan Vedas:

The measured path connected Ingard and
Midgard, the worlds of the Golden Suns, in one
sleeve.
To walk this PATH, one must visit many Lands near
bright stars.
Midgard called the soul with a dance of dreams,
for it GATHERED THE WISDOM OF MANY STARS,
which is kept by those who have settled in that world [3] ***.***

This passage describes how Ladaad's mentor explains to him what he must do in order to continue his ascent along the Golden Path. Ladaad comes from Ingard Land, one of the main planets of the White Race, from which the migration to our Midgard Land took place. In other words, in order to reach a higher level of development, even representatives of the so-called Ancient Race had to come to Midgard-Earth! The descendants of the migrants called those who continued to live on the planets-Earths from which the first migrants came the Ancient Race. For Midgard... **GATHERED THE WISDOM OF MANY STARS,** WHICH **IS KEPT BY THOSE WHO LIVE THERE**
THA**T WORLD!** Isn't that curious?

The wisdom of many stars is gathered on Midgard-Earth — isn't this a direct indication of the purpose of creating a colony of the White Race on Midgard-Earth!? In other words, according to the texts of the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, the Heavenly Gods, who were the ancestors of the Slavic-Aryans, in order to climb the hierarchical ladder of the Forces of Light, had to reach the maximum on their native planets-Earths and then arrive on Midgard-Earth to continue their evolutionary movement forward! This is directly indicated in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas themselves, in various places:

And these Wise Priests taught That in our
Universe there is
A GOLDEN PATH of Spiritual Ascent, Leading
upwards and called — Svarga... [4]

.....

And further, the place in the Universe where the foundation of this Golden Path is located is indicated:

..... ***At the***
base of the GOLDEN PATH is the World of
People, and
The ascent of man to a Higher World or Higher
Reality is possible only as a result of Spiritual
Development.

---

[3] Slavic-Aryan Vedas. Source of Life, pp. 15-16.

[4] Slavic-Aryan Vedas. Book of Light, Chapter Three. The Great Assembly, p. 85.

For this purpose, GODS came to the World of Humans, and Teachers of humanity continue to come [5].

.....

Putting all of this together, it becomes clear why the most talented people of the Ancient Race, who have already reached the level of Creator, must come to Midgard-Earth, to our planet, for their further journey along the Golden Path! A kind of "postgraduate programme" for Gods! So much for "grandmother" and "Yuri's Day"!!!

But let us continue our analysis of the information preserved in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas. Thus, the Slavic-Aryan Vedas directly state that the Golden Path of Spiritual Ascent of our Universe, note: not our Galaxy, but specifically our Universe, begins on our Midgard-Earth!!! And the most outstanding representatives of the Ancient Race, as in the case of Ladaad, who was born on Ingard-Earth, must come to our Midgard-Earth to continue their Golden Path. The Slavic-Aryan Vedas indicate another reason for the need to visit Midgard-Earth in order to continue one's Spiritual Movement:

.....

Only Ladaad remained in Asgard
at the request of the Keepers of Ancient Wisdom,
conversing with them about the eternity of life...
He asked them to tell him about the place
where the SOURCE OF LIFE is preserved in order
to truly DISCOVER its POWER [6] ***...***

.....

Why was Ladaad from Ingard Land so eager to get to the Source of Life, what is so special about this source, if the people of the Ancient Race, who have reached the level of the Creator, set off on a long journey to Vaitmare from Ingard Land to our Midgard Land?! The arrival of Ladaad from Ingard Land together with his comrades on Vaitmare indicates that they arrived when the Gate Between Worlds was no longer active on Midgard Land. This means only one thing: this event took place after the last planetary catastrophe unleashed by the leaders of Antlani (Atlantis) 13,017 years ago (as of 2008). The answer to this question can be found in the same place:

..... ***As the***
Source of Life, it GIVES POWER to people, GODS, and various plants.
What it REVEALS in the ESSENCE of EVERYONE,
What gifts it bestows upon Life...
In GODS, it reveals HIDDEN POWERS, Endowing people according to their thoughts... [7] .

.....

So, it turns out that Ladaad from Ingard Land arrived so that the Source of Life could reveal his **HIDDEN POWERS**! Without this, he could not continue his journey along the Golden Path of Spiritual Ascension! Not bad for some planet on the edge of the Galaxy!

Is this state of affairs a coincidence? I don't think so! And this once again confirms the idea that the creation of a colony on Midgard-Earth by the Ancient Race was not a coincidence, but the realisation of a secret plan to create new qualities in people, for the possibility of future victory over the Dark Forces. And after testing Ladaad, the Guardians

---

[5] Slavic-Aryan Vedas. Book of Light, Kharaty Third. Great Assa, 91 p.

[6] Slavic-Aryan Vedas. Source of Life. First Message, p. 18.

[7] Slavic-Aryan Vedas. Source of Life. Second Message, p. 27.

The Ancient Sages admitted him to the secret place of the Source of Life:

.....

Ladaad drank from the SOURCE OF LIFE
and UNKNOWN POWERS were revealed in him,
which had been GIVEN to the LIGHT GODS from the
beginning... Having tasted all the POWERS that AWOKE in him
he immediately glorified the heavenly race
And with Darislav, he returned to Asgard... [8]

.....

But, unfortunately, the Dark Forces — cosmic parasites — learned about the special status of the colony on Midgard-Earth, which was indeed located on the edge of the Galaxy and far from the main centres of the Light Forces. Although, credit must be given to the conspiracy of the Light Forces, for almost **FIVE HUNDRED THOUSAND YEARS** the Dark Forces, or, as they are called in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, the inhabitants **of HELL** or **the WORLD OF DARKNESS** — knew nothing about the experiment **of the Light Forces** on Midgard-Earth. The Light Forces took great care to preserve the secret of Midgard-Earth:

.....

And the Gods tirelessly watch over Midgard,
protecting the Source of Life from those born in the
Hellish World, which is in the Deep Abyss.
The Golden White Mares guard Midgard from the
unknown forces that have come out of the Darkness, so
that they do not do evil deeds [9]

.....

This is what Ladaad's mentor from his native Ingard Land explained to him. Such serious protection against the intrusion of beings from the Star Systems of the Dark Worlds into Midgard-Earth was due to the fact that our Galaxy is located near **the BORDER** — the invisible boundary between the Galaxies that are under the control of the Light and Dark Forces. But the problem was exacerbated by the fact that as our galaxy rotates, one or the other of its arms crosses this invisible border. And since our Midgard-Earth is located in a star system on the edge of one of the galactic arms, our planet periodically finds itself in enemy territory, which gives the Dark Forces an undeniable advantage. This is precisely what is mentioned in the following excerpt from the Slavic-Aryan Vedas:

..... ***The***
movement of our World through Svarog was
originally smooth, but its path often crosses the
Border [10]

In addition to the fact that the Light Forces so carefully protected Midgard-Earth, which cannot be a mere coincidence, it was precisely within Midgard-Earth that the Higher Hierarchies of the Light Forces placed the Source of Life. A very strange act for a colony on which
"stumbled upon" by chance, as a result of a forced landing. Representatives of the so-called Ancient Race place the **ONLY** Source of Life **in OUR UNIVERSE**, note, not in the Galaxy, but in our Universe, on Midgard-Earth, the planet Earth, which was "accidentally" discovered and found to be suitable for human life!

And if we also take into account the fact that our Galaxy is located practically on **the BORDER** between the Star Systems of the Light and Dark Forces, and not just on the border, but in such a way that when our Galaxy rotates (our ancestors called it

---

[8] Slavic-Aryan Vedas. Source of Life. First Message, p. 22.

[9] Slavic-Aryan Vedas. Source of Life. First Message, p. 16.

[10] Slavic-Aryan Vedas. Source of Life. First Message, p. 16.

The galaxy is called Mir), its arms cross the Border itself, and at the same time Midgard-Earth periodically finds itself beyond the Border. Such actions of the Higher Hierarchs of the Ancient Race become simply absurd!

But if we disregard the assumption that those who made decisions about Midgard-Earth were irrational, the information they gave us indicates that they were completely sane and of sound mind! So how can this contradiction be explained? If our Midgard-Earth were no different from other inhabited and habitable planets in our universe, of which there are plenty, such a decision would be simply absurd. Any absurdity immediately disappears if we assume that our Midgard-Earth has unique conditions, the only ones in our universe, for the development of humans as potential Creators, allowing such developed humans to operate in space and matter at levels that are inaccessible on any other planet-Earth! It turns out that our Midgard-Earth is a unique planet! And we find confirmation of this in the same Slavic-Aryan Vedas!

Only on Midgard-Earth is the beginning of the Golden Path of Spiritual Ascent, as mentioned in these books! It is to Midgard-Earth that Ladaad arrives with his comrades on the golden Vaitmare from Ingard-Earth, because it is here that one can maximally reveal one's potential. And he arrives on Midgard-Earth after the planetary catastrophe caused by the reckless actions of the ruling elite of Atlantis (Atlantis) 13,017 years ago (as of 2008), when everything was thrown back to a primitive state and the people who survived this nightmare had only just begun their journey towards the Light again, finding themselves at the very beginning of this path.

For, as it is said in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, Ladaad in Asgard-Iriy met with the Priests-Keepers of Ancient Wisdom! And during his visit, Perun said that it was precisely after the unreasonable actions of the Ant elite that only the Priests-Keepers, or, if translated into modern language, librarians, would remain on Midgard-Earth, whose main task was to preserve Ancient Knowledge, but they did not have **the KEYS** to understand this knowledge. Since during the Dark Times, some of them fell into the hands of social parasites, and if they had had these **KEYS** to Ancient Knowledge, it is quite possible that the social parasites would have been able to extract these keys from them by hook or by crook. But this did not happen, despite the fact that some of the books were seized by social parasites.

The Dark Forces cannot understand one simple reason — in order to gain access to Knowledge, one must have the appropriate level of development. Without this appropriate level of development, even if they got their hands on such books, any representative of the Dark Forces would not be able to master even a small part of what is contained in these books. These books themselves are a kind of tactical ruse of the Hierarchs of the Light Forces.

These books do not reflect the patterns of ascension along the Golden Path of Spiritual Ascension, if only because such patterns simply do not exist! This means that even after reading such a book, no one will ever ascend along the Golden Path! The fact is that movement upward along the Golden Path is only possible through action!

At the moment of performing a particular action, a qualitative change occurs in the actor himself. And, depending on what each action is directed at, either an ascent to the next step(s) or a descent to the previous step(s) of the Golden Path occurs. Where and how many steps along the Golden Path the seeker will move depends on the one performing these actions. Books only help to understand the situation more deeply and to gain an understanding of the consequences of certain actions and the full extent of one's responsibility for the consequences of these actions!

But the Dark Forces are not always able to understand this simple Truth. The level of development cannot be stolen, "borrowed" for a while, or, even more so, bought! The development of each

specific seeker depends only on the seeker themselves, on how correctly they understand what is happening around them and within themselves, what motives drive them, what goals the seeker sets for themselves, and what decisions they make. Books with Ancient Knowledge are simply a test of maturity and nothing more! That's how it is!

The Source of Life, hidden in the depths of Midgard-Earth, acted on a genetic level, maximising the genetic potential of living beings. And that was really dangerous! Since the legions of the Dark Forces consist of living beings, they too, once they reach the Source of Life, have their genetics activated. And this is what really has serious consequences, since the activation of the genetics of the Dark Forces leads to an increase in their capabilities. And so the Keepers of Wisdom were cautious with those who sought to reach the Source of Life. And they had serious reasons for this:

…… For
several days, the Keepers of Wisdom
had a heated debate on this topic, whether to let the
guest to the source... What if his kindness is just a
ploy to get to the Source of Life in order to commit
an unworthy deed there... After all, the event is still
vivid in their memory,
as those who came from HELL tried to drink from
the Holy Source of Life.
They pretended to be GUARDIANS
who had come to Midgard from the Council of the Three
Lights, which illuminated many worlds with its wisdom [11]

……..

This passage shows that the Dark Forces, social parasites, tried to deceitfully penetrate the Source of Life by pretending to be someone else. But apparently they did not know the answer to the question that would correspond to the status of those they pretended to be, nor did they understand the meaning of the Universe, which is revealed only if the seeker correctly follows the Path of Light. Ladaad gave the correct answer and was therefore admitted to the Source of Life:

……..
Before leading the guest to the Source, let him
speak the sacred word
which reveals the meaning of the Universe...
Ladaad and Darislav hid from human eyes for a
long time in the Sacred Grove, where he revealed
the sacred word to the old man...
Ladaad praised all the Guardians for protecting the
Source of Life
from all the undead that came out of Hell [12]
……..

As I have already mentioned, for almost five hundred thousand years, the real purpose of the colony created on Midgard-Earth was hidden from the Dark Forces, but upon learning the truth about Midgard-Earth, they attempted to capture our planet:

……
The Darkness wanted to capture Svarg,

---

[11] Slavic-Aryan Vedas. Source of Life. Message One, 18 p.

[12] Slavic-Aryan Vedas. Source of Life. First Message, 19 p.

to overthrow all Worlds, and lead them onto the Dark Path. And not to let beauty envelop the whole World,
but sow discord and strife within it.
Echoes of battles penetrated the World that was inhabited on Midgard-Earth. That Land was on the very Borderland, and the race of Pure Light lived on it.
.....
People remember the gods and heroes, how they kept peace in Midgard.
Thousands of years have passed since Lelia, who shone in the sky even on God's day, disappeared. Lelia above the Earth, Darkness gathered strength
To destroy Midgard, the will and the Gods. Tarkh learned of the plan and DESTROYED LELYA, And Dazhbog crushed all the dark armies... [13]
.....

From this passage, it is abundantly clear that the Dark Forces — social parasites — made their victory over the Forces of Light directly dependent on their capture of our Midgard-Earth, for reasons already revealed above. It is for these reasons that Midgard-Earth became the "front line" of the struggle between the Light and Dark Forces, despite the fact that they have opposite goals and objectives. Midgard-Earth became the "tool" with which it became possible to put an end to the eternal confrontation between the Light and Dark Forces. So, the role of Midgard-Earth in this matter is decisive. And this places on us, the direct descendants of the White Race settlers, the entire burden of responsibility for where and how our civilisation will go...

For five hundred thousand years, the Hierarchy of the Ancient Race protected Midgard-Earth, destroying the Dark Forces that attempted to seize Midgard-Earth, not allowing them to even approach it. But the secret was revealed, and the Dark Forces began to make one attempt after another to capture, not destroy, Midgard-Earth. After all, the Dark Forces had no reason to secretly create bases on its moons in order to destroy Midgard-Earth. It would have been enough to launch nuclear strikes from space, as they had done repeatedly with other Earth-like planets whose civilisations were on the side of the Light Forces. There are many examples of this in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas. They mention the creation of bases on the moons by the Dark Forces only in relation to Midgard-Earth, which only confirms the conclusion about the special status of Midgard-Earth not only for the Light Forces, but also for the Dark Forces:

.....
11.(139). ***You live peacefully on Midgard, since ancient times, when the world was established... Remembering from the Vedas the deeds of Dazhbog,***
how he destroyed the strongholds of the Koscheys, which were located on the nearest moon... Tarkh did not allow the treacherous Koscheys to destroy Midgard, as they destroyed Deya...
.....
..... ***These Koschei, rulers of the Grey Ones,***

---

[13] Slavic-Aryan Vedas. Source of Life. Second Message, pp. 24-25.

perished along with the moon in the half-moon...
But Midgard paid for its freedom.
Daaria, hidden by the Great Flood...

12. (140). ***The waters of the Moon created that Flood,***
they fell from the heavens to the Earth like a rainbow,
for the Moon split into pieces,
and descended into Midgard with the army of Svarozhich... [14]

.....

The fragments of the moon Leli fell on Midgard-Earth, causing the first planetary catastrophe. During this war and as a result of the catastrophe, many people died on Midgard-Earth who did not manage to escape on the Vaitmans and pass through the Gate of the Interworld and survive the catastrophe in the Chamber (Constellation) of the Bear.

But Star Wars are Star Wars! The consequences of these wars are always grandiose. And despite the fact that the Dark Forces lost, failing to carry out their plan to capture the Universe through Midgard-Earth, the consequences for Midgard-Earth were nevertheless very global, both literally and figuratively! The loss of Midgard-Earth's closest moon, Leli, led to a change in the balance of gravitational fields. As a result, the crust of Midgard-Earth began to move, and part of the land began to sink into the waters of the seas and oceans, while other parts began to rise from the depths of the sea.

In addition to the change in the balance of gravitational forces that caused the movement of the tectonic plates of the Midgard-Earth's crust, the "heat" was added by fragments of the moon Leli, which crashed into the same crust at tremendous speeds. One way or another, the northern polar continent began to slowly sink into the depths of the sea and oceans. Those who survived this catastrophe and those who wanted to return were forced to find a new place to live on Midgard-Earth. Daria, like a ship with a large hole in it, began to sink into the depths of the ocean as a result of this catastrophe and became the first sunken continent on Midgard-Earth, where a civilisation of the highest cosmic level was created...

1.2. The Great Migration from Daria, the recreation

The White Race civilisation in a new place

The Hierarch of the Forces of Light, Tarkh, destroyed the Moon Lelya 111,814 years ago (as of 2008). He destroyed it along with the bases of the Dark Forces, from which they planned to capture Midgard-Earth. By doing so, he thwarted their plans, but our Midgard-Earth not only lost one of its moons, which led to a change the length of the planetary day and the biorhythms of all living organisms, including the biorhythms of the descendants of the settlers. Considering that at least one of the moons of Midgard-Earth is artificial (the Moon), which was "brought" there on purpose, a logical question arises —

Circle One, 71 p.

why was it necessary to "build a fence" and create, and then "drag" a rather large cosmic body, which is our Moon? After all, this required enormous resources and, most likely, more than one planet Earth from the coalition of the Ancient Race civilisation!

I do not think that all this was done by the Ancient Race just for the sake of making things more beautiful or pleasant. It is quite possible that the destroyed moons Lelia and Fatta were also "brought" to Midgard-Earth, perhaps both, perhaps only one of them. It is not important how many artificial or natural moons Midgard-Earth had. What is important is that if at least one moon was created artificially and enormous resources were spent on it, the scale of which is difficult to imagine, then it was done for a specific purpose. For example, our (now only) moon was not only delivered, but also placed in a specific near-Earth orbit.

With the help of the moons, the Ancient Race used gravitational influence to achieve a certain speed of rotation of Midgard-Earth around its axis. And the speed of rotation of the planet Earth around its axis determines the length of the planetary day. Thus, the three moons of Midgard-Earth provided an optimal daily cycle for the development of the mind, for movement along the Golden Path of Spiritual Ascent. But I think that this is not the only factor, although the length of the planetary day is a very important factor for any living organism. The three moons, their location in certain near-Earth orbits and, of course, the size and weight of each of the moons undoubtedly also created a certain gravitational anomaly. The combined gravitational influence of the three moons of Midgard-Earth also provided a certain qualitative state of space around Midgard-Earth, a kind of spatial "backwater" on which external processes had a minimal influence (**Fig. 4**).

First and foremost, this concerns the negative influence of the so-called Nights of Svarog! Initially, the three moons, together with special equipment placed in their depths, created a special spatial "oasis" around Midgard-Earth, in which the negative influence of the Nights of Svarog on human evolution was practically eliminated. This allowed the inhabitants of Midgard-Earth to develop faster, without the influence of negative factors created by nature itself.

Therefore, Midgard-Earth's loss of the Moon Lele as a result of Tarkh's actions, although necessary and inevitable in order to prevent the capture of Midgard-Earth from the bases of the Dark Forces, which they had secretly equipped on the Moon Lele, nevertheless led to the creation of the first "breach" in the unique system created by the Light Forces for ascension along the Golden Path. After this loss, the civilisation of the White Race of Midgard-Earth became vulnerable to the actions of the Dark Forces. And social parasites took advantage of this "breach" at the first opportunity. But more on that later. For now, let us return to the time when our Midgard-Earth lost its moon Lele:

11. (139). ***You live peacefully in Midgard, since***
ancient times, when the world was established...
Remembering from the Vedas the deeds of Dazhbog,
how he destroyed the strongholds of the Koscheys,
which were located on the nearest moon... Tarkh
did not allow the treacherous Koscheys
destroy Midgard, as they destroyed Deya...
.....
.....
..... ***These***
Koschei, rulers of the Greys,
Perished along with the moon in the half-moon...

But Midgard paid for its freedom, Hidden by
Daaria in the Great Flood...
……
……
……
12. **(140).** ***The waters of the moon created that Flood,***
they fell from the heavens onto the Earth like a
rainbow,
For the moon split into pieces,
and descended into Midgard with the army of Svarozhich...
……..
……..
……..[15]

This excerpt from the Slavic-Aryan Vedas states that Dazhbog or Tarkh:
"...***destroyed the strongholds of the treacherous Koscheys, who were on the nearest moon...***" — that is, on the moon Lele. ***"...Tarkh did not allow the treacherous Koscheys to destroy Midgard, as they destroyed DEYA..."*** — these lines contain interesting information that few people pay attention to because of the name of the planet, which our ancestors called Deya-Earth. Our ancestors called Deya-Earth... **THE FIFTH PLANET** of our solar system! The fifth planet — Deya-Earth — revolved in orbit between the Earth of Orei (the planet Mars) and the Earth of Perun (the planet Jupiter)! As a result of Deya's destruction, an asteroid belt formed in the solar system from its debris. The fact that the orbits of all asteroids, both large and small, intersect at a single point located precisely between the orbits of Mars and Jupiter confirms Deya's destruction! This suggests that they once formed a single whole — the planet Dea, which much later in legends was named Phaeton. This part of the Slavic-Aryan Vedas contains some very interesting and important information!

Firstly, astronomers have only recently established that the asteroids of the solar system rotate in orbits that intersect at a single point. The intersection of asteroid orbits at one point means that until a certain moment they formed a single whole — a planet whose orbit was located between the orbits of Mars and Jupiter. And this is stated directly and precisely in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas!

Secondly, the Slavic-Aryan Vedas also indicate the reason for the formation of the asteroid belt in the solar system — the destruction of the land of Dea. This suggests that there was at least one more planet in our solar system with a humanoid civilisation! The civilisation of Dea-Earth was on the side of the Forces of Light and was destroyed along with its planet by the Koscheys, the Rulers of the Greys, as they are called in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas.

Thirdly, the Koschei destroyed Deya more than 112,000 years ago, because Tarkh destroyed the moon Lelya 111,814 years ago (as of 2008), and the Slavic-Aryan Vedas say that Tarkh did not allow Midgard to be destroyed as Deya was destroyed. But the Koschei were preparing to capture Midgard-Earth, not destroy it! To destroy Midgard-Earth, it would have been enough for them to drop thermonuclear bombs from space orbit. This is both more sudden and more reliable than secretly building strongholds on the nearest moon, Lele. Strongholds are built for long-term operations, not for a one-time tactical operation to destroy some "pathetic" planet on the edge of the Galaxy. The Slavic-Aryan Vedas repeatedly mention destroyed and ruined planets:

16. (144). ***MANY LANDS WERE DESTROYED BY FOREIGNERS,***

---

[15] Slavic-Aryan Vedas. The Book of Perun's Wisdom. Circle One, Santia 9, 71 p.

in various chambers of the Svarog Circle... Black
envy clouds their vision when they see each
other's wealth... envy, deceit, and desire for what
belongs to others
that is their goal, even in the Hellish World... And so the
Strangers try...
to seize everything in Svarog and the Interworld[16]

As follows from this excerpt from the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, the Dark Forces destroyed and annihilated many planet-Earths along with their civilisations. Some of the planet-Earths were simply blown up, as the Koscheis did with Deya-Earth, while others were turned into lifeless nuclear deserts:

4. (132). *Now TROARA is deserted, without Life... The*
Multigated Circle is torn apart,
mountains have collapsed onto many Needles...
and the ashes of the fires lie seven fathoms deep... The
same image, sad and gloomy,
I saw in Arkon, on the LAND OF RUTTE,
Which once shone in Makosha the Bright...
……
6. (134). *The destroyer evaporated the rivers, the sea, and*
the sky filled with black clouds,
Through the impenetrable stench, no ray of light passes...
...and Life will never return to that World...
……
……...
…… *This*
happened to many LANDS visited by enemies
from the Dark World... They were attracted by the
WEALTH and MINERALS possessed by those
beautiful LANDS...
By flattering the inhabitants and gaining their
trust, they turned people against each other...
Thus, WARS were born in those Worlds[17]

As can be seen from the above excerpt, the Dark Forces destroyed many planet-Earths in our Universe with nuclear strikes (fashr-destructor). In other words, they did not stand on ceremony, or rather, they did not stand on ceremony at all with the civilisations of other Earth-like planets that, for one reason or another, interfered with their plans. They had no remorse about the destruction of life on these Earth-like planets, as they had no conscience whatsoever. This raises a logical question: why did they treat Midgard-Earth so gently when they destroyed many Earth-like planets in our universe without hesitation? After all, secretly building **STRONGHOLDS** on Lele, the moon closest to Midgard-Earth, requires not only large material costs and a lot of time, but also the construction of these strongholds in secret!

After all, as can be seen from the excerpts above, the Dark Forces — social parasites — prefer to take what belongs to others rather than invest their own resources! If they do so, it is only for

---

[16] Slavic-Aryan Vedas. The Book of Perun's Wisdom. Circle One, Santia 9, 73 p.

[17] Slavic-Aryan Vedas. The Book of Perun's Wisdom. Circle One, Santia 9, pp. 68-69.

so that **the PROFIT** from their expenses is many times greater than their investments. And if we remember that only on Midgard-Earth in our Universe was it possible to ascend the Golden Path of Spiritual Ascension, and that the Source of Life, which has no equal anywhere in the Universe, at least in our petal-universe, then such investments by the Dark Forces, their relatively careful attitude towards Midgard-Earth, and their unusual patience towards our planet, unusual for social parasites, become understandable. And then it becomes clear what
The Dark Forces calculated their "profit" by stirring up this "mess" around one planet, Earth, on the edge of our galaxy, which, at first glance, seemed unremarkable and "apparently" played no significant role in the system of the Light Forces!

But that was only at first glance, in reality, our Midgard-Earth found itself at the very epicentre of the struggle, on the front line of the battle between the Light and Dark Forces, and whoever wins on Midgard-Earth, or more precisely, whichever side manages to realise its potential while ascending the Golden Path and find fundamentally new methods of waging this eternal struggle between the Light and Dark Forces, that side will prevail. But there is one small "but" that the Dark Forces cannot understand in principle! The Source of Life, located in the depths of Midgard-Earth, can reveal the genetic potential of any living being, regardless of the path of development that this intelligent being is following. But this is only the maximum disclosure of the genetic potential of a being, it is only the foundation for moving along the Golden Path of Spiritual Ascent, it is only **a NECESSARY CONDITION** for this ascent, but this condition is not **SUFFICIENT!** The primitive, mechanical approach of the Dark Forces to this issue makes them blind.

The fact is that for real ascent along the Golden Path of Spiritual Ascent, a rational being must act according to the principles of the Forces of Light, the Forces of Creation! And social parasites are not capable of this! But we will
events from the distant past, which have been passed down to
ers of the Greys — created strongholds on the Moon Lele in
, specifically **the CAPTURE** of Midgard-Earth, and not its
l, most likely, **the CAPTURE** operation was already fully
fore, Tarkh had no choice but to destroy the Moon Lele
consequences for Midgard-Earth. And these undesirable
hat as a result of Tarkh's destruction of the Moon Lely, debris
n a descending orbit (**Fig. 5**).

As the falling debris approached, it continued to break into pieces, which, upon entering the upper layers of Midgard-Earth's atmosphere, began to burn up. The closer they got to the surface of Midgard-Earth, the faster they burned up in the atmosphere. Nevertheless, what remained crashed into Midgard as an asteroid shower, and upon impact with

the surface, such a large amount of debris from the moon Leli caused a planetary catastrophe.
"...for the MOON BROKE INTO PIECES, and descended into Midgard with the army of Svarozhich..." — this is how this planetary catastrophe is described in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas. For complete clarity of what this phrase means, the meaning of the word **Svarozhich** should be clarified**.** Our ancestors called fireballs, bolides, large and small meteorites, as well as ball lightning, Svarozhich. With this in mind, the meaning of this phrase becomes extremely clear and understandable to any Russian person...

And although the debris fell to the surface, catching up with Midgard-Earth rotating around its axis, the power of the multiple collisions of the falling debris was incredible. This caused not only giant tsunami waves that circled Midgard-Earth several times, but also the shifting of tectonic plates of the lithosphere, multiple volcanic eruptions, etc. It was almost like the classic biblical "end of the world," which, however, does not await us in the future, but has already happened (and not for the last time) in the distant past. This planetary catastrophe became, in principle, the First Flood and, unfortunately, not the last:

13. (141). ***Many people PERISHED at that time, those who did NOT MANAGE to CLIMB onto the White Mountains, or PASS through the GATEWAY BETWEEN WORLDS***
and take refuge in the Bear's Chamber...
……...
……...
……...
14. (142). ***The Heavenly Needles will shine again***
And the Vaitmars will respond to your call
……
……..
…….. ***Faith***
in the success of your glorious deeds,
That is what is most important at this time... If deeds are strengthened by Faith,
What will prevent the deeds from being accomplished... Only in the labour created by the Community, Will you cover your Families with Glory... Only by uniting all the Rati with Ancient Faith
Will you rebuild your beautiful Midgard... [18]

And despite the very high level of technical development of the colony on Midgard-Earth, the consequences of Tarkh's destruction of the Moon Leli were quite dramatic. As a result of the fall of the Moon Leli debris on Midgard, many people died, but not only people died in the process. This catastrophe dealt a very severe blow to all living nature on Midgard-Earth. The species of animals and plants that inhabited the highlands and mountains, where the giant tsunami waves that had broken their banks in the seas and oceans could not reach, were saved from this catastrophe. Little could survive where these giant tsunami waves, kilometres high, had passed! When the water of the seas and oceans returned to its original bed or filled new lowlands that had formed as a result of the movement of tectonic plates, the face of Midgard-Earth changed completely. And where the insane squall of water had passed, everything was destroyed and became a desert.

However, not everything was destroyed as a result of this catastrophe. First

[18] Slavic-Aryan Vedas. The Book of Perun's Wisdom. Circle One, 71 p.

, the islands, the coasts of the seas and oceans, the lowlands located slightly above sea level, and the plains were affected. This is a lot, but not everything. Of course, Daaria, which was a mainland island or a very large island with no powerful mountain ranges, did suffer from the giant waves caused by the fall of the debris from the moon Leli. It was on this northern continent that the White Race colony was located on Midgard-Earth; there were no settlements on all other continents, except, perhaps, scientific stations for observing the weather and climate of the planet. Therefore, many people perished: ***"...Those who did NOT manage to CLIMB aboard the Vaitmans, or PASS through the GATEWAY BETWEEN WORLDS and HIDE in the Bear's Chamber..."***

This means that there were also many who managed to escape on the Vaitmans or pass through the Gate of the Interworld. It should be noted that the fragments of the Moon Lelia did not fall to the surface of Midgard-Earth instantly, due to the fact that the Moon Lelia was rotating around Midgard at a tremendous speed. And after the explosion, its fragments, the Svarozhichs, did not fall immediately, but began to fall in a descending orbit, which gave the inhabitants of Daria some time to begin their evacuation to the Hall (Constellation) of the Bear (the Big Dipper). However, the number of Vaitmans and their carrying capacity were limited, as was the capacity of the Interworld Gate. And so, in the few days before the debris of the moon Lelia fell to the surface of Midgard-Earth, not everyone was able to escape destruction. It seems that people continued to pass through the Interworld Gate until the very last moment, when a powerful wall of water simply wiped out the Interworld Gate itself and all those who did not manage to pass through it. After all, the number of Interworld Gates on Midgard was limited and was not designed for the rapid evacuation of the entire population of the Midgard-Earth colony.

One can only imagine what those people who did not manage to escape felt. Their last moments of life were like the most insane nightmare. Horror and helplessness in the face of natural forces — that is what filled their last moments of life. The raging waters of the seas and oceans destroyed not only those who were unlucky, but also beautiful cities and other creations made by the minds and labour of the colonists. It is at such moments that a rational being understands the insignificance of any technology, even the most perfect, in the face of such natural phenomena, as well as other natural phenomena, such as the transition of an inhabited planet into a supernova, the fall of large meteorites to the surface, the influence of black holes and others that are part of the life of the universe.

It was precisely in order to obtain a rational being capable of solving these and other problems that periodically arise for the emerging mind, whether from Mother Nature herself or from the Dark Forces that bring chaos and destruction, the White Race colony was created to find fundamentally new keys to solving such problems, which even the most advanced technology is simply incapable of solving! But at the time of this catastrophe, even the capabilities of the highest Hierarchs of the Forces of Light were limited. But, one way or another, Midgard-Earth was saved from capture by the Dark Forces, and soon many colonists returned to Midgard-Earth to continue its development. True, they had to start all over again in a new place, as the northern continent of Daaria slowly sank to the bottom of the sea-ocean...

The day when Tarkh destroyed the Moon Lelya became a holiday for all people of the White Race. This day became one of the main Orthodox (Vedic) spring holidays. Symbolising the victory of Dazhbog (Tarkh) over the Dark Forces, people would strike hard-boiled eggs against each other, and whoever's egg shell broke when struck was considered the loser. The shell broken by such a blow symbolised the destruction of the Moon Lelya by Tarkh, along with the strongholds of the Dark Forces on it. The winner of such a competition took his opponent's egg. In principle, this custom, at the level of a game, preserved the most important event from the past of the White Race. This, like many other Orthodox holidays, became a folk tradition, enshrined at the genetic level. And it

could not be eradicated either by force or persuasion.

Patriarch Nikon understood this and, in order to put an end to dual faith, introduced many Orthodox holidays into orthodox Christianity, thereby deciding to deceive the genetic memory of the people. And he succeeded! After a few generations, few people remembered that the Feast of Breaking Eggs, like many others, such as Maslenitsa, the Feast of Kolyada (carolling), the Feast of Kupava and many others, had nothing to do with so-called orthodox Christianity, but belonged to **ANCIENT ORTHODOX TRADITIONS,** many of which were hundreds of thousands of years old! It is interesting that in Catholicism, Protestantism, Lutheranism and other movements and sects of the Christian Church of Western Europe, there has never been anything like this! With this simple, cunning move, Patriarch Nikon managed to deceive the genetic memory of the people and make it work for Christianity, which from that moment on became known as Orthodox Christianity instead of orthodox Christianity!

Neither executions nor persecution for more than six centuries could make the people forget their Vedic roots, which were fixed at the genetic level! Only the most primitive deception of simple people, who were deliberately deprived of literacy, did its dirty work. The common people ceased to distinguish between Vedic and Christian holidays, because Christian priests brought their own background to each Vedic (Orthodox) holiday. Fortunately, they had enough Christian saints for every day, and therefore all Vedic holidays were declared Christian, with small "clarifications" — they
"simply" given a Christian "colouring". A truly clever move by an enemy well versed in psychology. Patriarch Nikon, having sacrificed a little — the orthodox Christian tradition — won the centuries-old struggle with Orthodoxy...

But that would happen much later. Let us go back in time to the events that followed the destruction of the moon Leli and the planetary catastrophe it caused...

Virtually everything that had been created by the colonists of the White Race was destroyed during this catastrophe or sank to the bottom of the sea-ocean along with Daria. Those who survived the catastrophe and those who returned from the Palace (Constellation) of the Bear had to start almost everything from scratch. The rampant water element destroyed the Gate of the Interworld, so those who returned to the White Marches had to build a new Gate of the Interworld in a new location. So where did the White Race colony move to after Daaria sank? The answer to this question can be found in the same Slavic-Aryan Vedas:

.....
.....
The great and mighty Aesir
began to migrate to Asia from the
sacred land of Daria
in ancient and glorious times
.....[19]

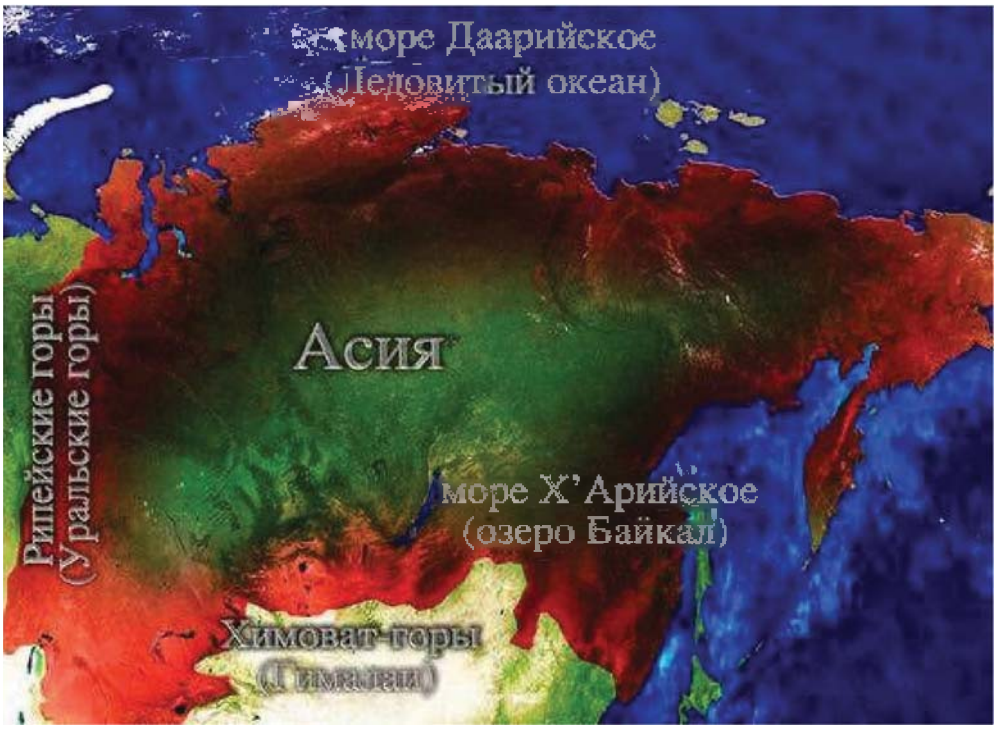
The same source indicates where the new country of the White Race was located:

In ancient and glorious times, on the
fertile land of Midgard, in the fertile
ancient land,
in ancient and mighty Asia.
Which lay to the EAST OF THE EARTH
from the RIPEISKIY MOUNTAINS and stretched

---

[19] Slavic-Aryan Vedas. Source of Life, 7 p.

beyond the BOUNDS OF THE H'ARIAN SEA,
and from the cold SEA OF DAARIY to the
MIGHTY HIMOVAT MOUNTAINS.
……..



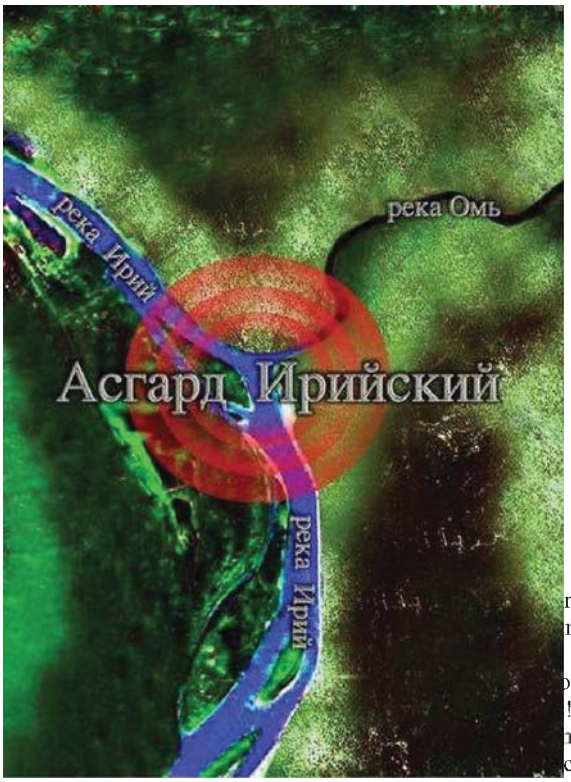
The country of Asia lay to the east of **the RIPEISKIY MOUNTAINS**, which in modern Russian means that it was located to the east of the Ural Mountains. In the east — beyond **the H'ARIYSKY SEA (**Lake Baikal) to the Pacific Ocean, in the south — to **the** greatest **HIMOVAT MOUNTAINS (**Himalayas), and in the north — from **the** cold **DAARIYSKY SEA (**Arctic Ocean)! Great Asia arose in place of Daaria, which had sunk beneath the waves (**Fig. 6**). For many of the surviving colonists, Midgard-Earth had long since become their home, for many, many generations of the first settlers were born in Midgard!

Of course, new colonists also arrived at Midgard-Earth through the Interworld Gate and on the White Marches and White Men, and it is quite possible that some settlers returned to their native Earth planets for various reasons, especially after the first planetary catastrophe caused by the fall of fragments of the moon Leli, but for the vast majority of colonists, over five hundred thousand years, this planet Earth became their true home, and they knew no other.

One way or another, those who survived the catastrophe and returned from the Bear's Palace (Constellation), those who took refuge on the White Marches and managed to escape through the Gate of the Interworld, began to settle new lands on Midgard-Earth. At first, they settled only along the Iriya (Irtysh):

……..
Initially, the numerous clans of the ancient
and wise Aesir settled
only along the QUIET IRYIA,

carrying its white, pure waters across the
blessed Midgard-Earth
northwards to the great country of DAARIA
.....
.....[20]



Interestingly, although the name of the river has changed, the root has remained the same: Iriy — Irtysh. In principle, the word Irtysh originated from the merging of two words — Iriy TISHAYSHY! Abbreviated**,** it becomes **IRTISH,** but over time, this abbreviation of two words began to be pronounced more firmly, and as a result, the word **IRTYSH** appeared**.** At the confluence of the Iriy (Irtysh) River and the Om River, whose name has remained unchanged, 106,786 years ago (as of 2008) or in the year 5028 since the Great Migration from Daaria, our distant ancestors founded a new city, Asgard Iriysky, to replace the destroyed and submerged Asgard Daariysky, which was located at the top of Mount Mira (Meru) (**Fig. 7**).

Magnificent, snow-white, sparkling, almost fairy-tale city, created by migrants and those who flew in from other planets-Earths (even from other galaxies), on top of a mountain soaring into the sky in the centre of a large island, whose shores were washed by the waters of a large lake,

ria! Truly impressive!! And when you consider that for
nt,
above the clouds enveloping Mount Mira, one cannot
which the gods of Olympus lived in the City of Gods
! But where was this Asgard, since Asgard translates as
e of the God living on Earth, and gard or grad is the
cient Greek" gods lived in their city on top of Mount Olympus (the world) and that the sun did not set there for a very long time, it immediately becomes clear where the "ancient" Greeks got their gods and their "own" Mount Olympus from!

Neither in ancient nor in modern Greece have there ever been or could there ever be polar days and polar nights, no matter how you look at it! Comparing "ancient Greek" myths and legends, one inevitably comes across Asgard Daariysky, from the Daariysky Sea (Arctic Ocean) that has disappeared under the waters of the polar continent of Daaria. This is mentioned not only in ancient Greek mythology.

There are also references to the northern country in Hindu and ancient Iranian mythology, in the Torah

[20] Slavic-Aryan Vedas. Source of Life, 8 p.

and the Old Testament, in particular in the Book of the Prophet Isaiah, Chapter 14, which states the following:

"...since you fell asleep, no one comes to cut us down." Hell has been stirred up for your sake, to meet you at your entrance; it has awakened the Rephaim, all the leaders of the earth; it has raised all the pagan kings from their thrones. All of them will say to you: 'You have become powerless like us! You have become like us! Your pride has been cast down to hell with all your noise; worms are spread out beneath you, and worms are your covering. How you have fallen from heaven, O morning star, son of the dawn! You who laid low the nations, you have been cast down to the earth. And he said in his heart, "I will ascend to heaven, above the stars of God, I will raise my throne and sit on the mountain of assembly of the gods, in the far north; I will ascend above the heights of the clouds, I will be like the Most High" ...".

According to the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, the city of the gods, Asgard Daariysky, was located on Mount Mira (Meru) at the edge of the north. The northern country is also mentioned in the Book of Job, Chapter 3:

.....

2. ***And Job began and said:***

3. ***May the day I was born perish, and the night when it was said, "A man has been conceived!"***

4. ***May that day be darkness; may God above not seek it out, and may no light shine upon it!***

5. ***Let darkness and the shadow of death overshadow it, let a cloud cover it, let it be feared like the scorching heat!***

6. ***THAT NIGHT—let darkness possess it, let it NOT BE COUNTED AMONG THE DAYS OF THE YEAR, LET IT NOT BE INCLUDED IN THE NUMBER OF MONTHS!***

7. ***Oh, that night—let it be desolate; let no joy enter it!***

8. ***Let those who curse the day, who are able to awaken Leviathan, curse it!***

9. ***May the stars of her dawn fade away: let her wait for light, and it shall not COME, and may she not see the eyelashes of the DAWN.*** [23]

.....

In the Old Testament, in the Book of Joshua, Chapter 10, there is a reference to an older document, the Book of the Righteous:

.....

13 And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed, until the people had avenged themselves upon their enemies. Is not this written in the Book of Jesse: 'The sun stood still in the midst of heaven, and hasted not to go down about a whole day'? [24]

.....

Pliny the Elder (23-79 AD) writes the following in Book IV of his ***Natural History***:

.....

88. ***Beyond the Taphra, deep in the continent, live the Achetes, in whose region the Hypanis has its source, the Neuri, in whose region the Borysthenes has its source, the Geloni, the Tissagetae, the Budini, the Royal Scythians, and the dark-haired Agathyrsi. Above them are the nomads, then the anthropophagi, and beyond the Bug River above Lake Meotis are the Sarmatians and Issedonians. Along the coast as far as the Tanais live the Meotians, after whom the lake is named, and beyond them are the Arimaspi. Then come the Ripaean Mountains and the region called Pterophora, because snow similar to feathers constantly falls there. This part of the world is condemned by nature and shrouded in thick fog; only cold can be born there, and the icy Aquilon is kept there.***

89. ***Behind these mountains and on the other side of Aquilon lives, if one can believe it,***

a happy people called Hyperboreans, about whom fabulous wonders are told. There, they say, are the poles and the extreme points of the starry paths; the seasons there are bright, and the sun hides
for only one day, and not for the period between the spring and autumn equinoxes, as ignorant people believe. Once a year, on the day of the summer solstice, the sun rises for them, and once, on the day of the winter solstice, it sets. This sunny country with a temperate climate is not subject to harmful winds. The Hyperboreans live in groves and forests, worship the gods separately and together, and are unfamiliar with strife and disease.

90. ***They die only when they tire of living: the elderly, having feasted and enjoyed luxury, jump from a cliff into the sea. This is the best funeral rite. Some believe that the Hyperboreans live not in Europe, but at the beginning of the Asian coast, because there is a people similar to them, the Ataks; others believe that they live between the setting sun of the Antipodes and our rising sun; this is impossible, because there is a huge sea between them. Those who place them where the sun shines for six months say that the antipodes sow in the morning, reap at noon, pick fruit from the trees at sunset, and hide it in caves at night.***

.....

So, there are quite a few references to Daaria, often referred to as Severia and Hyperborea. There are also many references **to A NORTHERN COUNTRY WITH A TEMPERATE AND MILD CLIMATE!** And at the same time, a country located above **the Arctic Circle,** where the sun does not set from the horizon for six months! If we analyse although
Pliny the Elder's "***Natural*** History", it is clear that he relies on more ancient sources that have not survived to this day, but this does not mean that they should not be trusted! After all, even his contemporaries considered Pliny the Elder to be one of the most objective scientists, who relied on facts rather than his own interpretation of them.

Thus, it is clear from his description that he is describing Daaria, which sank to the bottom of the sea-ocean 111,814 years ago (as of 2008). When describing Hyperborea, Pliny mentions the Ripaean Mountains, which clearly indicates that he was familiar with the Slavic-Aryan Vedas or other sources that used Aryan names and terms! Now let's return to Asgard Iriysky...

So, at the confluence of the Iriy (Irtysh) River and the Om River, whose name has remained unchanged, 106,786 years ago (as of 2008) or in the year 5028 from the Great Migration from Daaria, our distant ancestors founded the new city of Asgard Iriy (**Fig. 7**). Asgard Iriysky was destroyed by the hordes of the Dzungars in the year 7038 from the Creation of the World in the Star Temple (1530 AD). Thus, from its creation to its destruction, this city stood for **ONE HUNDRED AND SIX THOUSAND THREE HUNDRED AND EIGHT YEARS** (106,308)! Asgard Iriysky had NEVER been captured by enemies before that time, primarily for one simple reason: there **were** simply **NO** enemies**!** For more than **SIXTY THOUSAND YEARS**, only **the WHITE RACE** lived on Midgard-Earth**.**

The civilisation of Midgard-Earth was created by the union of civilisations that shared a common culture, a virtually identical level of development, a common language and, most importantly, they were all on the side of the Forces of Light! There were no wars on Midgard-Earth; all wars took place in space or in the immediate vicinity of our planet. The Star Wars "passed" Midgard-Earth by, only once did the star battles between the Light and Dark Forces "touch" our planet. That was when Tarkh destroyed the Moon Lelya with the strongholds of the Dark Forces, which were already prepared to capture Midgard-Earth. But for a very long time, there were no wars on the surface of Midgard-Earth. Only thirteen thousand years ago did **the FIRST PLANETARY WAR** break out, and the instigators of this war were the people of the White Race, or more precisely, the outcasts of the White Race who had strayed from the Path of Light... but more on that later!

Anyway, Asgard Iriysky was the first and main city (fortress) of Great Asia after the inhabitants of Daria (Hyperborea, Severia, Arctida) left the Polar Continent, which was sinking into the waters of the sea-ocean.

Of course, the planetary catastrophe caused by the fall of fragments of the moon Leli onto Midgard-Earth almost completely destroyed the infrastructure of civilisation. And in their new home, the settlers from Daaria had to start everything from scratch. But that does not mean that everything was created at a primitive level. Shortly after the planetary catastrophe, not only the rescued colonists returned to Midgard-Earth, but also the civilisations of the Ancient Race, who had started this whole mess! After all, Midgard-Earth continued to be the place on which many civilisations of the Forces of Light pinned their hopes as their only chance to stop the Dark Forces once and for all!

After all, it was not for the sake of a "resort" that the Forces of Light protected Midgard-Earth and what was happening on it from the Dark Forces! It was not for the sake of someone's whim that the White Men and White Women of the union of civilisations of the Forces of Light protected Midgard from the Dark Forces accidentally or not accidentally discovering what was really happening on this outwardly unremarkable planet Earth, which was far from the strategic "roads" of the great Cosmos! the Dark Forces from finding out what was really happening on this seemingly unremarkable planet Earth, which was far from the strategic "roads" of the great Cosmos! And they succeeded in doing so for almost **FIVE HUNDRED THOUSAND YEARS!** It is even surprising how they managed to distract the attention of the Dark Forces from what was happening on Midgard-Earth for so long!

Therefore, the recreation of civilisation in a new place took place with the most active assistance of many civilisations of the Ancient Race. And the most remarkable thing is that evidence of this has survived to this day! This evidence is the relief map of Western Siberia discovered in 1999! Whether by chance or not, the relief map **of** THIS region was preserved and discovered **ONLY** after the last Night of Svarog ended! It was **SPECIFICALLY** to the territory of Western Siberia that the people of the White Race migrated after their exodus from Daria. It was **SPECIFICALLY** in the territory of Western Siberia that the creation of the civilisation of Great Asia began, because **it was SPECIFICALLY** along the course of the Iriya Tishayesh (Irtysh) that the migrants from Daria settled. And **it is** this area that is shown on the relief map of Western Siberia, which, incidentally, was created using technologies that are now unknown (or rather, lost) and based on data that can **ONLY** be obtained **FROM EARTH ORBIT!**

So, what is shown on this relief map of Western Siberia? Here's what...

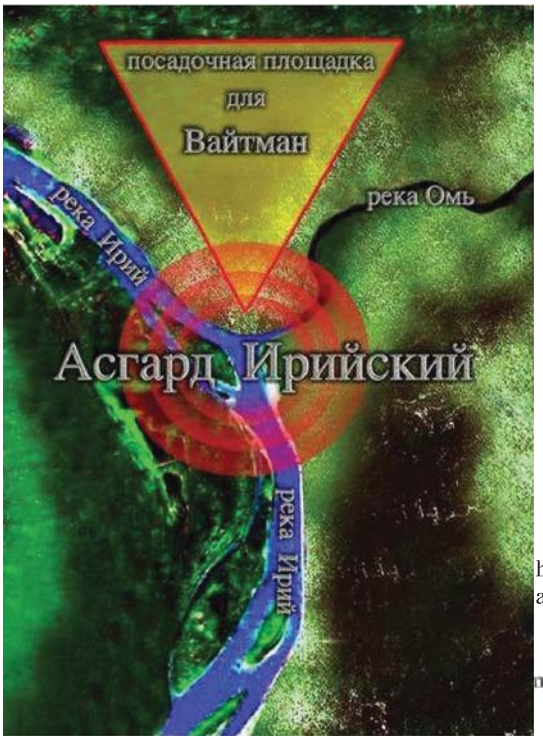
In addition to the natural relief, this relief map shows hydraulic structures — a system of canals with a total length of **TWELVE THOUSAND KILOMETRES**! And besides that — dams and weirs! And not just canals, dams and weirs, but structures that are unattainable for modern civilisation! It shows **TWO SYSTEMS OF CANALS**, each **500 METRES WIDE, TWELVE DAMS, EACH** IN **300-500 METRES** AND **LONG** UP TO **TEN KILOMETRES** AND **THREE KILOMETRES DEEP EACH**!!! But that's not all! Real **spaceport** landing pads were discovered on this relief map! And the size of these pads is simply staggering! For example, the landing pad of the spaceport mentioned in the Tale of the Bright Falcon "only" covers an area equal to **TWO HUNDRED AND EIGHTY FOUR SQUARE KILOMETRES!** Whether it's true or not, impressive!

One can only imagine the size of the starships that landed on them! Our ancestors had intergalactic ships, which they called Big Waitmars, that could carry up to 144 Waitmans! These are huge ships, and in order for such intergalactic ships to land, such gigantic landing pads were needed. And there were several such landing pads on the relief map. They are rectangular, diamond-shaped, and triangular in shape. The shape

of the pads was clearly determined by the features of the terrain and the purpose of a particular landing pad, because different starships of many civilisations, with different sizes and principles of movement in space, flew to Midgard-Earth, as described in great detail in the same "Tale of the Clear Falcon".

So, what does this mean? The inhabitants of Daria migrated to Western Siberia and initially settled along the Iriy Tishayshy (Irtysh) River, as clearly stated in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas. The migration to Western Siberia took place only 111,814 years ago (as of 2008), and until that moment, the colonists on Midgard-Earth **did NOT build** any structures on these lands**.** Everything was concentrated only on the submerged Polar continent — Daaria. And on the relief map, it is **PRECISELY** on the territory of Western Siberia that all the unique and gigantic structures listed above are shown.

I think it's not difficult to guess what this means! Of course, the relief map reflects what was created by the White Race after their migration from Daaria, reflects what was created by the White Race on the lands **of GREAT ASIA**!!! And we find confirmation of this in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, on the relief map... and not only there!!! The accuracy with which the Tale of the Clear Falcon indicates the location of the cosmodrome, which exactly corresponds to the location of one of the landing sites marked on the relief map! Such a coincidence cannot be accidental in any way. And there is more than one such "coincidence". The Slavic-Aryan Vedas also indicate another landing site of another spaceport:



(1). ***As in the city of the Gods, in ASGARD IRII,***
at the confluence of the sacred RIVERS IRII and OMI,
near the GREAT CAPITOL OF INGLIA,
at the sacred stone of Alatyr, the divine chariot of Vaimana descended from the heavens...
A great radiance and flame surrounded her,
when it descended to Earth... [21]

This passage clearly indicates the location of another landing site. It was located near Asgard Iriysky, which stood at the confluence of two rivers — Iriya Tishayeshiy (Irtysh) and Om (Om)! It even gives more precise coordinates: ***"...near the Great Temple of Inglia, by the Sacred Stone of Alatyr..."*** (Fig. 8). Nowadays, it is very difficult to determine where the Great Temple of Inglia was located and Sacred

heavens of Vaitman, not Vaitmar! This suggests that the acecraft for near space, for movement within

n. Circle One, Santia 1, 13 p.

of any star system or between neighbouring star systems:

4. (4). ***The Eternally Beautiful God said:***
I came from URAG-LAND,
From Heavenly Svarog, where the bright Iriy flows, In the gardens of Vyriya, near Heavenly Asgard,
I am Perun the Thunderer, Son of Svarog... [22]

Perun points to the planet Earth, from which he arrived at Midgard, and this planet is called **URAI**, from **the PALACE** (Constellation) **of the EAGLE**! The Palace of the Eagle is **seventeen light years** away from the Sun! It was precisely because of its relative proximity to the Palace of the Eagle that only the Vaitman was sufficient for Perun's arrival on Midgard-Earth, and a small landing pad was required, which was located near Asgard Iriysky. Although, it is also possible that Perun flew to Vaitmare, which remained in near-Earth orbit, and descended to Midgard-Earth on Vaitman himself. But this does not change the essence of what is happening.

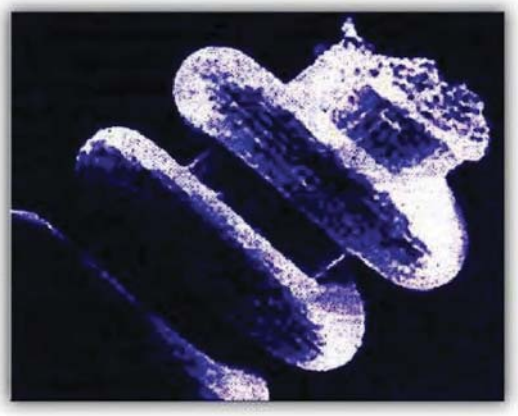
The fact that there was a Great (Grand) Temple near Asgard Iriysky is also mentioned in "***Saga of the Ynglings***":

II (2). ***The country in Asia east of Tanakvisla is called the LAND OF THE ASES, or the Abode of the Ases, and the capital of the country was called Asgard. The ruler there was one called Odin. There was a GREAT TEMPLE...*** [23]

Thus, different sources and different peoples have preserved the memory of Great Asia and the city of Asgard in Iriya, and this information completely coincides, which only confirms the reliability of these sources...

And here is another very significant piece of evidence that a highly developed civilisation of the Ases or Slavic-Aryans existed in Western Siberia about a hundred thousand years ago, which, in principle, is one and the same thing:

Вольфрамовые спиральки на молибденовом стержне.



Эти микроскопические вольфрамовые пружинки бы-
ли [illegible] в Г[illegible]ярном Урале[illegible] глубин[illegible]
6-12 [illegible] ч[illegible] соответствует верхнему плейстоце-
ну или [illegible] лет [illegible] й эры.

"Twelve years ago, a large geological exploration expedition was searching for gold in the Subpolar Urals. And it found something completely unusual.

— In 1991, I was working with a microscope in a laboratory in the mountains," recalls mineralogist Regina Akimova. "Suddenly, I received some sand samples, in which I discovered many strange springs...

.....
.....

— I encountered these springs in 1994 near the Narada River, says Elena Matveeva, Candidate in geological and mineralogical sciences, head of department at the Central Research Institute of Precious and Non-Ferrous Metals. "It was immediately clear that these were not parts of bulldozers or

. Circle One, Santia 1, 14 p.

).

incandescent light bulb filaments...

.....

So, tungsten springs were discovered in untouched corners of the taiga at depths of 6-12 metres. And this corresponds to the Upper Pleistocene, or THOUSANDS OF YEARS BEFORE OUR ERA! [24]

It should be noted that all researchers of these microscopic tungsten spirals on molybdenum rods (**Fig. 9**) were confused by the age of the layer where these microscopic creations of human hands, specifically human hands, were found, because they were created by our ancestors more than a hundred thousand years ago, after they migrated from Daaria. But this discovery only confirms the truthfulness and accuracy of the information conveyed by the Slavic-Aryan Vedas! It does not simply confirm it, but leaves no chance for the fabricators of the existing official "version" of modern history! These tungsten spirals, sitting on molybdenum rods, were created using nanotechnology, which is only just beginning to develop today! And they were already created more than a hundred thousand years ago, when, according to the "representations" of modern science, and indeed of all religions taken together, no civilisation, let alone one of such a high level, could possibly have existed! That's where the "dog is buried"!

Real, non-fictional facts do not fit into the "Procrustean bed" of modern ideas imposed on the modern civilisation of Midgard-Earth by social parasites who created a falsehood, unsubstantiated by anything, but which suits the social parasites, as it hides the real information about the development of civilisation on our planet, and especially the role of the Russian people in this, although it would be more correct to say — the people of the Rus!

I would like to add another little-known fact to the "mosaic" I am recreating. I can only hope that what was found near the village of Rzhavchik in the Tisulsky district of the Kemerovo region in September 1969 has not been destroyed in the secret vaults of the USSR[25] (**Fig. 10**)! During excavation work at a coal mine, a two-metre marble chest was discovered, which turned out to be a sarcophagus, and inside it was found the body of a beautiful stranger.

The beautiful stranger seemed to have fallen asleep only recently and was about to wake up. But the sleeping beauty was not destined to wake up, and no kiss from a handsome prince would help her. She had been dead for a very long time, although her body was preserved as if she had died a minute ago. She was wearing a dress made of an unknown material and using unknown technology. Along with her in the sarcophagus was a small black rectangular box, the purpose of which no one could explain. But that's not it

of the Ancient Aryans, pp. 10-12.
Discovery."

The main thing, the main thing is that when a genetic analysis of the sleeping beauty was carried out, it turned out that her genetics were identical to **the GENETICS OF MODERN RUSSIAN PEOPLE**!

And here's another interesting fact! The Kemerovo region is located in the south of Western Siberia, precisely in the lands where our ancestors settled after leaving the dying Darya! Isn't that too many "coincidences" even for the most ardent "doubting Thomas"? Well, social parasites do not want to acknowledge the fact that civilisation on Midgard-Earth was created by the White Race, people who spoke Russian and had Russian genetics!

Involuntarily, reading the lines about the discovery of the sarcophagus with the body of a beautiful stranger, I am reminded of the Russian fairy tale about "Sleeping Beauty." In both cases, there is a sleeping beauty, only in the fairy tale the coffin is made of glass, and in reality, it is a marble chest! Otherwise, everything is the same. And this sarcophagus chest was located in a wooden crypt. Strangely, all the eyewitnesses who saw this "sleeping beauty" noted that it seemed as if the woman was not dead, but asleep! And her body was preserved in a state of crystal purity by a pink-blue liquid, outside of which her body quickly began to lose its appearance.

After all, whoever placed the body of this extraordinarily beautiful young woman in this liquid had some purpose in mind, trying to preserve her body from the slightest decomposition, keeping her body's cells resistant to decay, and thus quasi-alive (meaning that the cells did not die, but the process of their decay was completely stopped). After all, someone left her body in a state between the living world and the world of the dead.

And it is quite possible that this someone wanted to return later and bring this woman back to life, but for one reason or another, this did not happen, and rumours spread among the people about the Sleeping Beauty, who was waiting for a handsome young man who, with his kiss — the power of his love — would bring her back to life! It is quite possible that in those days this was possible, if even the slightest decomposition of tissues was prevented! And so... a no less beautiful legend was born, which has survived to this day, and who would have thought that this legend would turn out to have a real basis!

It is quite possible that many other legends and tales are also based on real events from the distant and not-so-distant past. Let us hope that somewhere else there is real evidence to confirm these legends and traditions, unless, of course, social parasites have already "taken care" of them!

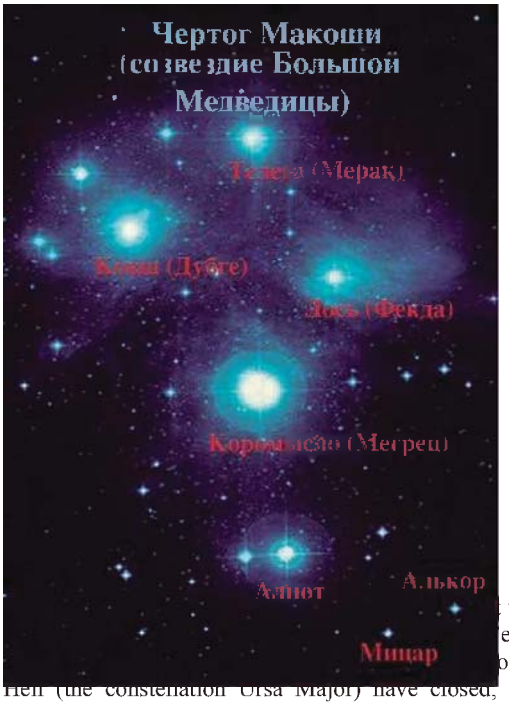
1.3. The appearance on Midgard-Earth of the black, red and yellow races

After the migration of four white races — the H'Arians, Da'Arians, Rassenians, and Holy Russians — from Daaria to Great Asia and the reconstruction of a highly developed civilisation, at least on a galactic level, in their new home, things remained relatively peaceful for quite some time. For almost sixty thousand years, everything was fine on Midgard-Earth... until one not-so-beautiful day, when the connection between those living on Midgard-Earth and other Earth-planets disappeared. Many Interworld Gates closed, the Waitmans and Waitmars stopped coming to Midgard-Earth, and they did not respond to call signals.

1. (129). ***And they asked Perun the Thunderer,***
the Priests-Guardians of the Paths leading
through the Star Gates:
Tell us, our Wise Teacher, what is happening in the
GREAT SVARG, and why in MAKOSH and RADU
... many Gates have closed?
And the Crystals of Movement do not shine,
and the Circle of Zarbin has dimmed by half...

The Heavenly Needles have lost their colour, and now from MANY VAITMAR we hear no answer to the MANY-VOICED CALL... [26]

In modern conceptions, the Palace of Makosh corresponds to the constellation Ursa Major, and the Palace of Rada corresponds to the constellation Orion. ***"... Many Gates have closed ..."*** — what does this mean? In order to understand the meaning of these words, it is necessary to remember that for the Gates of the Interworld (Gates) to function, the Gates of the Interworld must be present on two planets-Earths simultaneously, which must also be attuned to each other in order to make it possible to instantly pass through these gates from one planet-Earth to another.



Thus, **THE CLOSING OF MANY INTERWORLD GATES ON MIDGARD-EARTH MEANS THE TERMINATION OF THE INTERWORLD GATES ON THE PLANET-EARTH WITH WHICH THEY WERE CONNECTED**! In other words, something happened to the Interworld Gates in the Halls of Makosh and Rada. It is curious that the Hall of Makosh — the constellation Ursa Major — is located at a distance **of 90 FAR DISTANCES OR 126 LIGHT YEARS FROM MIDGARD-EARTH** (Fig. 24)! And it is no less curious that quite recently, in the constellation Ursa Major, the star HD98618 was discovered, which is essentially a "twin" of our Sun, and it is assumed that this star has a planetary system, and it is "quite possible"

that
edas
osh's
Heir (the constellation Ursa Major) have closed, and modern astronomers have discovered a twin star of our Sun with a planetary system and suggest that there may be life in this system!

Such "coincidences" **SIMPLY NOT CAN BE!!!** And this means that other information presented in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas is no less accurate, at least there is no evidence to the contrary! So, in this

[26] Slavic-Aryan Vedas. The Book of Perun's Wisdom.

excerpt from the Slavic-Aryan Vedas mentions the closing of the Gates of the Interworld and the Chamber of Rada (the Orion Constellation). The distance from our Sun to this chamber (constellation) is already **1000 FAR DISTANCES OR 1400 LIGHT YEARS (Fig. 25)**. And in these two chambers (constellations), the Gates of the Interworlds fail almost simultaneously! And there is a huge distance between them! Thus, the "accidental" failure of the Gates of the Interworld in two star systems **CANNOT BE!**!! And this means only one thing — the Gates of the Interworld on the planets-Earths **of the HALLS (CONSTELLATIONS) WERE EITHER DESTROYED OR INTENTIONALLY DISABLED BEFORE THE CAPTURE OF THE PLANET-EARTH, ON WHERE THESE GATES WERE LOCATED**! At the same time, the Vaitmars stopped responding to calls, which is also mentioned in this excerpt from the Slavic-Aryan Vedas: "***...and now we hear no response to the MANY-VOICED CALL from MANY VAITMARS***..."! The many-fold call is a signal to summon spaceships — the White Man and the White Mar. According to the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, **a DOLYA** is an ancient unit of time equal to **72 INSTANTS! ONE SECOND IS EQUAL TO 2488.32 INSTANTS!** Thus, **ONE DOLYA EQUALS 0.028935185... SECONDS**! Therefore, even **a MULTIPLE CALL** lasted less than a second or a few seconds, no more. And in modern language, a multiple call means a call signal. And it is quite clear that this call signal (multiple call) **WAS NOT A RADIO SIGNAL;** our ancestors used completely different technologies for communication than modern civilisation. And this is understandable — at distances of tens, hundreds, thousands and more light years, radio signals cannot be used for communication, if only because the radio signal would travel through space for an unacceptably long time and could not be used for **OPERATIONAL COMMUNICATION.**

So, even a simple mention of such operational communication by our ancestors suggests that our distant ancestors possessed a level of technology that will remain **UNATTAINABLE** for modern civilisation for a long time to come, especially if it (modern civilisation) continues to move in the same direction as it is now...

One way or another, the closure of many Gates of the Interworld and the lack of response to the distress signals from Waitman and Waitmar indicate that another large-scale Star War has begun in our Galaxy. And this is precisely what Perun, who had arrived, told the inhabitants of Midgard-Earth:

> **2. (130).** ***Perun the Wise replied:***
> ***Know, Guardians of the Gates of the Interworld,***
> ***that in Svarga, the GREAT ASSA is being***
> ***waged... In Makosh, in Rada, in Svat and in***
> ***Rasa, a Great Battle is now taking place***
> ***in which the Bright Gods from Prav***
> ***the Light Gods from Prav entered into***
> ***a fierce battle...***
> ***They defend the Great Svarog...***
> ***and purify the World, Hall after Hall, from the***
> ***warriors of Darkness, from the Dark World***.. [27]

Perun reports that the next Star War has affected the planets of the Light Forces, located not only in the Palaces of Makosh and Rada, but also in **the PALACE OF SVATI**, which has no analogue in modern astronomy, and in **the PALACE OF THE RACE,** which more or less corresponds to **the constellation Leo.** Thus, away from Midgard-Earth

---

[27] Slavic-Aryan Vedas. The Book of Perun's Wisdom. Circle One, Santia 9, pp. 67-68.

Another Star War began between the Forces of Light — the Forces of Creation — and the Forces of Darkness — the Forces of Hell or cosmic social parasites. Perun explains the reasons for closing the Gates of the Interworld:

…….. **3.(131).**
From those evil enemies,
who turned the flourishing lands into dust, who shed
the blood of innocent creatures, sparing neither the
young nor the old... Therefore, MANY GATES
WERE CLOSED,
so that foreign enemies would NOT ENTER the
Bright Lands of the Great Svarog...
and that their fate would not befall them,
like that of Troy, which in the Council of
the Most Glorious,
illuminated the worlds with wise love...
……[28]

Perun also explains the reasons for other problems that arose on Midgard-Earth:

……
4. (132). ***Now Troara is deserted, without Life...***
THE CIRCLE OF MANY TURNS IS BROKEN into pieces,
MOUNTAINS HAVE COLLAPSED INTO MANY NEEDLES...
and the ashes of the fires lie seven fathoms deep... I saw
the same sad, gloomy scene
I saw in Arkon, on the Land of Ruta,
which once shone in Makosha the Bright...
……
THE GATEWAY BETWEEN WORLDS — a melted stone... THE
NEEDLES OF HEAVEN — roadside dust...
……[29]

At this point in his story, Perun also speaks of **the DESTRUCTION BY THE DARK FORCES OF RUTTE-ZEMLYA**, which was located in **THE PALACE OF MAKOSHA — THE CONSTELLATION OF THE BIG Dipper**. So, it is quite possible that, unfortunately, in the planetary system of the star HD98618, which is located in the constellation Ursa Major and is the twin star of our Sun, life was destroyed by the Dark Forces — social parasites — even before Perun arrived on Midgard-Earth, for he tells his listeners that he saw the destroyed infrastructure of the Earth-planets, including "...***on Ruta-Earth, which PREVIOUSLY shone in Makosha the Bright***..."Perun speaks directly about the destruction of Ruta-Earth by the Dark Forces in the Palace of Makosha — the constellation Ursa Major. Otherwise, Perun would not have mentioned this planet Earth in the past tense. It is even possible to determine the time when this happened. Due to the fact that many communication channels of Midgard-Earth, both spatial and ordinary, were interrupted unexpectedly and simultaneously, and Perun flew to Vaitmare on Midgard-Earth rather quickly, it is enough to establish when he arrived to say with considerable accuracy when this next Star War took place. In the First Circle, the god Perun speaks of future events throughout the Svarozhich Circle and the Ninety-Nine Circles of Life. Our ancestors called the Svarozhich Circle the Slavic-Aryan

---

[28] Slavic-Aryan Vedas. The Book of Wisdom of Perun. Circle One, Santia 9, 68 p.

[29] Slavic-Aryan Vedas. The Book of Perun's Wisdom. Circle One, Santia 9, 68 p.

Zodiac. Our ancestors divided Svarog's Circle into 16 constellations:

1. **THE CONSTELLATION OF VIRGO.**
2. **CONSTELLATION OF THE BOAR.**
3. **CONSTELLATION OF THE PIKE.**
4. **CONSTELLATION OF THE SWAN.**
5. **THE CHAMBER OF THE SNAKE.**
6. **THE CHAMBER OF THE CROW.**
7. **THE BEAR'S CHAMBER.**
8. **THE HALL OF THE BUSLA.**
9. **THE WOLF'S CHAMBER.**
10. **THE FOX'S CHAMBER.**
11. **THE HALL OF THE TUR.**
12. **THE HALL OF THE ELK.**
13. **THE HALL OF THE FINISTA.**
14. **THE HALL OF THE HORSE.**
15. **THE HALL OF THE EAGLE.**
16. **THE PALACE OF THE RACE.** [30]

Our galaxy rotates around its axis, and therefore the location of the chambers (constellations) in the night sky changes. Our galaxy completes a full rotation in **25,920 YEARS**! Therefore, **A FULL ROTATION OF THE SVAROG CIRCLE OCCURS** in the same
time — **25,920 YEARS**! One Circle of Life is equal to 144 years. Taking all this into account, we can translate the information into a form that is familiar to most people. Thus, the time interval in the Svarog Circle and the 99 Circles of Life turns out to be equal to **40,176 years**!

Several very interesting conclusions can be drawn from all this.

First, Perun **ARRIVED ON MIDGARD-EARTH** a little over **FORTY THOUSAND YEARS AGO**.

Secondly, Perun flew in immediately after that another **GALACTIC WAR BETWEEN THE LIGHT** AND **DARK FORCES**.

Thirdly, Perun tells those living on Midgard-Earth about the future **FORTY THOUSAND YEARS FROM NOW**!

All this leads to some very curious conclusions. And the conclusions are quite unexpected. It turns out that the galactic-scale Star Wars that began forty thousand years ago **DID NOT DIRECTLY AFFECT MIDGARD-EARTH**. This seems to be a good sign for Midgard-Earth itself, but we should not rush to conclusions. It is very strange that the Dark Forces suddenly "forgot" about Midgard-Earth, which was of particular interest to them and, moreover, was located very close to their borders. The reasons for the Dark Forces' special interest in Midgard-Earth have already been discussed earlier. To refresh your memory, let me remind you that Midgard-Earth had unique conditions for the development of humans to the level **of CREATOR.** When a developing human being, with harmonious development, can reach the level of transformation of space and matter. That is why **the GOLDEN PATH** began on Midgard-Earth, and that is why **the** so-called **OLD RACE PLACED THE SOURCE OF POWER IN THE DEPTHS OF MIDGARD-EARTH!** And this results in a very strange situation! The Dark Forces or cosmic social parasites do not touch Midgard-Earth with its special status in the Hierarchy of the Light Forces and **AT THE SAME TIME ATTACK THE CIVILISATIONS OF THE OLD RACE, AT LEAST IN FOUR PALACES**
(Constellations) — **MAKOSHI, RADI, SVATI AND RASES**! Moreover, they attack civilisations in Constellations that are far from **the** so-called **BORDER** — the boundary between the Light and Dark Worlds.

And at the same time, the Dark Forces understand perfectly well that their sortie **is DOOMED TO**

---

[30] Slavic-Aryan Vedas. The Book of Wisdom of Perun. Circle One, Appendix 1. Inglizism, pp. 156-157.

FAILURE! But nevertheless, they attack and destroy one planet after another!

6.(134). ***The fascist destroyer evaporated the rivers and the sea, and the sky filled with black clouds, through the impenetrable stench, no ray of light passes... ...and Life will never return to that World...***
……..
……..
…….. This HAPPENED TO MANY LANDS where enemies from the Dark World had been... They were attracted by the riches and resources that those beautiful lands possessed... Using flattery to gain the trust of the inhabitants, they set people against each other... Thus, wars were born in those Worlds...

7.(135). ***After the wars ended, the survivors were irradiated with ciran... And people lost their Consciousness and Will, and at the command of the Foreign enemies, they extracted wealth and minerals... When there was no wealth left in those lands, and the mines had been exhausted to the limit, then all the people were destroyed by their enemies, who took away everything they had obtained in those lands... And from the lands from which the foreigners had been expelled, they sent the Fash-destroyer there...***
……..
……..
…….[31]

Perun also reports on the destruction of the civilisations of the Forces of Light:

16.(144). ***MANY LANDS WERE DESTROYED BY FOREIGNERS, in various chambers of the Svarog Circle... Black envy clouds their vision, when they see each other's prosperity... Envy, deceit and desire for what belongs to others, That is their goal, even in the Hellish World... And that is why the Foreigners try... To seize everything in Svarog and the Interworld... Remember, people of the Great Race, Everything I have told you on this beautiful evening... The main thing is that for your descendants, This knowledge will not be in vain.***
……..
……..
…….[32]

---

[31] Slavic-Aryan Vedas. The Book of Perun's Wisdom. Circle One, Santia 9, pp. 68-69.

Of course, it is difficult to expect the Dark Forces to regret the civilisations they destroyed on these Earth-like planets, but... were they really driven only by a mindless desire for destruction and annihilation? It seems that this was not the only reason. The destruction **of MANY LANDS** by the Dark Forces also means that the Light Forces tried to save as many people as possible from the planets-Earths that were attacked by the Dark Forces. It is quite understandable that the most developed civilisations of the Light Forces suffered minimally during this Star War, due to their evolutionary superiority over the civilisations of the Dark Forces. This evolutionary superiority was also expressed in the technical advantage of the Light Forces.

Thus, most likely, the Dark Forces struck the Earth-like planets whose civilisations were still in the early stages of development. At least, it was the Earth-like planets with evolutionarily young civilisations that suffered the most during this Star Wars. This means that in a very short time, a large number **of REFUGEES** appeared from the destroyed and attacked Earth-like planets with evolutionarily young civilisations. And most importantly, these **REFUGEES** from many Earth-like planets **NEED TO BE ACCOMMODATED SOMEWHERE IN THE SHORTEST POSSIBLE TIME!** And this is understandable — after all, the Star War is not over yet, the Dark Forces continue to strike the Earth-like planets. And there are not so many free Earth-like planets within the space controlled by the Light Forces, and it is useless to transport refugees to Earth-like planets that have already been attacked by the Dark Forces

— it is quite possible that it will be necessary to evacuate them from these planets along with the inhabitants of these planets.

The most convenient places for resettling refugees from dying Earth-like planets and from planets where military operations were still ongoing were Earth-like planets that, for one reason or another, were outside the scope of military operations. And one of the ideal planets for this purpose, under the circumstances, **turned out to be MIDGARD-EARTH.**

In this Star Wars between the Light and Dark Forces, Midgard-Earth turned out to be the perfect place for **EVACUATING REFUGEES**! The only question is, did our Midgard-Earth happen to be in such **a CONVENIENT POSITION FOR ACCEPTING REFUGEES,** or **NOT?** This question must be answered in order to clarify the situation that has developed on our planet. If this situation arose by chance, then there is no topic for "discussion", but if this event was not a coincidence, but part of a far-reaching plan of the Dark Forces, then what is happening takes on a completely different meaning.

It is hard to believe that Midgard-Earth, which the Dark Forces have always been so interested in and which was so close to the Border... was "suddenly" left without any "attention" by the Dark Forces! And if we remember that the same Dark Forces had been secretly creating their bases on the Moon Lele for a long time, which were then destroyed by Tarkh together with the Moon Lele itself, then such "disregard" for Midgard-Earth on their part seems, at the very least, strange!

But the Dark Forces created their bases on the Moon secretly, slipping through the gaps between the White Men and White Women of the Light Forces guarding Midgard-Earth in their spaceships. The latter immediately destroyed any enemy spacecraft approaching the protected space, inside which Midgard-Earth was hidden from the eyes of the Dark Forces. This situation continued for five hundred thousand years, until agents of the Dark Forces got wind of what was happening on Midgard-Earth.

And... having found out, they did not destroy Midgard-Earth, which would have been much easier for them, especially when they secretly created their bases on the Moon Lena! Not at all — the Dark

---

[32] Slavic-Aryan Vedas. The Book of Perun's Wisdom. Circle One, Santia 9, 73 p.

began to prepare an operation to seize Midgard-Earth into their hands in order to be able to take advantage of the results of the experiment taking place on our planet. So, there is no reason even to assume that the Dark Forces neglected or simply "forgot" that they had such a unique planet as Midgard-Earth right under their noses.

And if we do not consider the Hierarchs of the Dark Forces to be complete idiots, which they never were, then a simple question arises: why did they do this? And, oddly enough, the answer can be found quite quickly, and this answer will surprise anyone with its cunning and inhuman logic. Realising that they would not be able to capture Midgard-Earth directly, the Dark Forces decided to create a "fifth column" on the planet itself, and one that would be so subtle that the agents of influence themselves would not be able to understand that they were puppets in the hands of puppeteers. I will try to clarify this and dispel the "fog" created by the Dark Forces...

The fact is that a colony of civilisations of the White Race of the Forces of Light was created on Midgard-Earth, which were at approximately the same level of development. Moreover, this level of development was very high, and this level of development was also manifested in the genetics of the carriers of this level of development. In other words, many hundreds of thousands of years, and perhaps even many millions of years, of development of **the OLD RACE** were enshrined in the genetics of the White Race settlers on Midgard-Earth. Finding themselves in the special conditions of Midgard-Earth's development, the migrants from many civilisations of the White Race began their journey forward along the Golden Path of development, but, as everywhere else, they began by sequentially passing through the phases of animal, intelligent animal, and human!

When passing through the phase of **INTELLIGENT ANIMAL,** there is a real possibility of evolutionary distortion for any person. The possibility of evolutionary distortion reaches its maximum during **the** so-called **NIGHTS OF SVAROG (**see "Russia in Crooked Mirrors" Volume 1). And regardless of the evolutionary level inherent in human genetics, this possibility of evolutionary distortion **ALWAYS** exists**!** Human genetics reflect the entire evolutionary path **of** that person's **RACE**. There are very young races that have only recently created their civilisations, and there are "old" races that created their civilisations hundreds of thousands or millions of years ago.

This does not mean that **a** "young" **race** is worse than **an** "old" **race**, or, conversely, that **an** "old" **race** is better than **a** "young" **race**! This is absolutely not the case! Can we say that a newborn baby is worse than a mature adult? Of course not! But a baby is not equal to a mature person... and that is also true! It's just that a baby has to go through all the stages between infancy and maturity, and only then will it become mature, but how a baby goes through its evolutionary path to maturity, what today's baby will become, determines whether it will be better or worse!

Civilisation also has its stages of development; every civilisation has its infancy, childhood, youth and maturity, and just like a person, **it is NOT POSSIBLE** to jump from infancy straight to maturity! And all these phases of civilisation's development**,** from **INFANCY TO MATURITY, ARE DIRECTLY REFLECTED IN THE GENETICS OF THE BEARERS OF THIS CIVILISATION** (see "Essence and Mind" Volumes 1 and 2)!!!

The colony of the White Race, created on Midgard-Earth by **the OLD RACE**, was formed from many civilisations **of the** White **Race**, civilisations from many Constellations and even different Worlds (Galaxies). However, practically all civilisations that took part in the colonisation of Midgard-Earth **HAD AN EVOLUTIONARY AGE CLOSE TO EACH OTHER!** Thanks to this, **there was NO EVOLUTIONARY SKEW** in the colony on Midgard-Earth**,** and this guaranteed the harmonious development of the colony!

During the 560,000 years of the White Race's colony on Midgard-Earth**, there was NEVER AN INTERNAL REBELLION OR CONFLICT AMONG THE COLONY'S INHABITANTS**!

And not because everyone was like innocent "sheep," not at all! The Days and Nights of Svarog existed then too, and they also had a negative impact on the people living in the colony. And in that distant past, there were rebels among the people**, OUTCASTS** who were dissatisfied with the laws of the Light Forces, the laws **of PRAVI,** whose **AMBITIONS DID NOT MATCH THEIR ABILITIES!**

Of course, there have **ALWAYS** been such people**, BUT THEY COULD NOT FIND AN APPLICATION FOR THEIR AMBITIONS, BECAUSE EVERYONE ELSE COULD AND KNEW NO LESS THAN THEY DID, AND OFTEN MUCH MORE!**

That is the first point, and secondly, the negative influence of the Nights of Svarog was not significant at that time. And here is why...

If we express **the EVOLUTIONARY AGE OF CIVILISATION** in numbers, and assign these numbers according to evolutionary age, a very simple pattern emerges. For example, if we designate the evolutionary age of a civilisation at the infant stage as **TEN,** and the evolutionary age of a mature civilisation as **ONE THOUSAND,** then, with this approach, the negative influence of the Nights of Svarog and their consequences can be seen very clearly. Let us assume that **THE NEGATIVE IMPACT OF THE NIGHTS OF SVAROG IS EQUAL TO FIVE UNITS!** Then all these concepts become tangible and understandable to everyone. The negative impact on a civilisation whose **EVOLUTIONARY AGE** is **TEN UNITS WILL BE VERY SIGNIFICANT!** And this is understandable, because **TEN MINUS FIVE WILL BE EQUAL TO FIVE**! In other words, such a civilisation **CAN ONLY BE THROWN BACK INTO SAVAGERY UNDER THE INFLUENCE OF THE NIGHTS OF SVAROG**.

if **EVOLUTIONARY AGE CIVILISATION EQUAL THOUSAND UNITS**, the negative impact of Svarog's Nights will be simply **INSIGNIFICANT**! And this is quite understandable — **AFTER ALL, A THOUSAND MINUS FIVE WILL BE EQUAL TO NINE HUNDRED NINETY-FIVE**! Thus, even the negative influence of the Nights of Svarog **is ALMOST INVISIBLE**!!! An evolutionary age of **ONE THOUSAND UNITS** and an evolutionary age of **NINE HUNDRED AND NINETY-FIVE UNITS** — a difference of **FIVE UNITS** — is not fundamental, and it has practically no effect on the carriers of such a civilisation! But all these evolutionary units are accumulated by a person during their development after birth from the level of an animal, through the level of an intelligent animal, to that of a human being. And the speed at which these evolutionary units are accumulated depends on the evolutionary level of the entire human community, the social organism.

Therefore, if the social organism — the human community — has a high evolutionary level, then all or the vast majority of people very quickly pass through the initial evolutionary phases of animal and intelligent animal and enter a safe evolutionary zone that is beyond the influence of the Dark Forces.

THE SPEED OF PASSING THROUGH THIS DANGEROUS ZONE ALSO DEPENDS ON THE GENETICS OF THE PERSON PASSING THROUGH THIS ZONE. Therefore, if a person belongs to **the** "old" **RACE**, their **GENETICS CARRY** all the evolutionary units of this **RACE**. Only these evolutionary units "sleep" in the genetics until the carrier of these genetics **ACTIVATES THESE UNITS IN THEIR GENETICS!** And if **the EVOLUTIONARY LEVEL OF THE SOCIAL ORGANISM CORRESPONDS TO THE EVOLUTIONARY LEVEL OF GENETICS** — the development of each individual in such conditions occurs quickly, or the person quickly passes through **the ZONE OF EVOLUTIONARY JUNGLE** and finds themselves **OUTSIDE THE SPHERE OF INFLUENCE OF THE DARK FORCES**!!!

Simply put, all methods of influence used by the Dark Forces **DO NOT WORK** in such situations, they **IT IS IMPOSSIBLE TO SUBJECT SUCH SOCIETIES TO ONE'S INFLUENCE**! And this well known to the Dark Forces. That is why they subject to their influence only those civilisations that are in the initial phase of their development or, in other words, civilisations of evolutionary "infants" with low evolutionary levels!

Or, when they find a way to evolutionarily discard the social organism of the "old" Race to the level of an "infant" civilisation, and then the genetics of the evolutionarily "old" Race cannot escape the evolutionary jungle.

To this end, the Dark Forces **"ORGANISE" PLANETARY CATASTROPHES**, as a result of which the entire infrastructure of the "old" civilisations is destroyed, and it finds itself at the level of physical survival, which corresponds to the evolutionary level "infantile" civilisation. As can be seen from the above, the methods used by the Dark Forces are very simple and effective. Only when the Dark Forces — Social Parasites take control of civilisations that are evolutionarily "old" races, after successfully capturing such civilisations in the manner described above, all that remains for them is **to DESTROY** all those born among the carriers of the "old" genetics who carry within themselves **HIGH-LEVEL ESSENCES OF EVOLUTIONARY DEVELOPMENT, which are CAPABLE, ENTER THE GENETICS OF THE "OLD" RACE THEMSELVES, OVERCOME THE EVOLUTIONARY DANGER ZONE**, and then awaken and "pull up" all the other carriers of the "old" genetics with them!

It is precisely such people that **SOCIAL PARASITES have ALWAYS FEARED** and always sought to destroy first, calling them **STRONG PEOPLE**:

> .....
> **11.** About the fact that the king allows the Jews living in any city to gather and defend their lives, **EXTERMINATE, KILL** and **DESTROY ALL STRONG people** in the nation and in the region who are hostile to them, **CHILDREN** and **WIVES**, and **PLUNDER THEIR PROPERTY**.
> .....[33]

It was precisely such "instructions" that God Yahweh-Jehovah, a resident of the Dark Forces (social parasites) on Midgard-Earth, gave to his "chosen" Jewish servants in their "holy" book much later, when they finally managed to implement their insidious plan.

But **FORTY THOUSAND YEARS** ago, when Perun flew to Midgard-Earth and reported on the Star War between the Light Forces and the Dark Forces, all this was still ahead. And although he described to his listeners the events of the future forty thousand years ahead, nevertheless, neither he nor those who sent him **SAW** the very subtle **GAME** that the Dark Forces had begun in order to capture Midgard-Earth after all. And they did not see this game not because they were limited or stupid, but because the Hierarchs of the Light Forces had a completely different mentality, fundamentally different from that of the Dark Forces.

It was precisely on this — differences in mentality, differences in perception of reality — that the Dark Forces placed their bets and... won! Through cunning and treachery, they achieved what they could never have achieved in open combat. The Dark Forces not only won the war for Midgard-Earth, but also made sure that the Light Forces brought them this victory on a silver platter with their own hands! The Social Parasites have used this trick more than once, in different variations, and it has always worked flawlessly!

Thus, Perun the Thunderer, the Hierarch of the Light Forces, who arrived in his physical body, informed the inhabitants of Midgard-Earth about the beginning of another Star War between the Light and Dark Forces and:

1. Informed them about the events taking place in the Great Cosmos.

2. He informed them of the necessary measures to restore communication systems and movement in space.

---

[33] ***The Old Testament***. The Book of Esther. Chapter 8. The king allows revenge against the enemies of the Jews.

3. He reported on future events on Midgard-Earth for forty thousand years ahead, up to the present day.

Of all this, the last point (**3**) is currently the most interesting, and here's why!

First, Perun the Thunderer informed the inhabitants of Midgard-Earth, all representatives of the White Race, about future events. At the time of his arrival on Midgard-Earth, the descendants of the settlers **of the WHITE RACE** from various Constellations and Worlds (Galaxies), the descendants of the settlers of **the** so-called **OLD RACE,** had already been living there for **FIVE HUNDRED AND SIXTY THOUSAND YEARS!**

Secondly, Perun the Thunderer informed the people of the White Race that in the near future other **RACES** would appear on Midgard-Earth — **BLACK, RED AND YELLOW**! At least, in almost all critical situations for Midgard-Earth**,** these new **RACES** for our planet are involved**,** which, at the time of Perun's arrival on Midgard-Earth, **DID NOT YET EXIST!** Thus, Perun informs his listeners that **NEW RACES** will soon appear on Midgard-Earth**!**

Thus, these messages from Perun are a message to the inhabitants of Midgard-Earth that refugees from other planet-Earths will arrive on the planet in the near future, and that these will not be refugees from the planet-Earths **of the OLD RACE** (White Race), but refugees from other Earth planets inhabited by **OTHER RACES (BLACK, RED AND YELLOW)!** This was stated to them very clearly and unequivocally! And the fact that his listeners did not ask him any questions about this indicates that they took the information about accepting refugees for granted.

And this is quite understandable, when fragments of the moon Leli, destroyed by Tarkh Dazhbog, fell on Midgard-Earth, along with the bases of the Dark Forces on it, many colonists **of the OLD RACE** escaped the catastrophe on other planets-Earths, including in the Hall of Makosh (the constellation Ursa Major). They also left Midgard-Earth on the Vaitmans and Vaitmars, which transported the refugees to other Earth-like planets where the Interworld Gate had not been installed! Not all refugees from Midgard-Earth returned after the catastrophe, although the vast majority of those refugees were born there, as were their ancestors.

It seems that these reasons led to no one asking questions about the appearance of other RAS on Midgard-Earth, or, if such questions were asked, those recording the conversation between Perun the Thunderer and representatives of the four tribes of the White Race, **the VOLKHVS**, considered it insignificant! One way or another, the news of the imminent arrival of refugees from other **RAS** on Midgard-Earth **DID NOT ATTRACT PARTICULAR ATTENTION FROM PERUN HIMSELF OR THE LIGHT HIERARCHIES STANDING BEHIND HIM, NOR LIVING** Midgard-Earth **MIGRANTS OF THE OLD RACE**!!! And quite in vain!!!

But more on that later. For now, I would like to draw your attention to the fact that Perun informs those gathered about future events forty thousand years ahead, and this despite the fact that in this future, the descendants **of the OLD RACE** will face severe trials, the death of many, and even **THE ENSLAVEMENT OF THE DESCENDANTS OF THE OLD RACE BY DARK FORCES — SOCIAL PARASITES**!!! Perun reports all this, which means that what he reported **WAS ALSO KNOWN TO ALL THE OTHER HIERARCHIES OF THE LIGHT FORCES!**!! Including **the HIERARCHIES ABOVE Perun** himself**!**

And this means that **THEY** ALSO **KNEW WHAT AWAITS MIDGARD-EARTH IN THE NEXT FORTY THOUSAND YEARS**!!!

It turns out that **THE HIGHEST HIERARCHIES OF THE FORCES OF LIGHT KNEW THE FUTURE OF MIDGARD-EARTH FOR FORTY THOUSAND YEARS AHEAD AND COULD NOT CHANGE IN THIS FUTURE**! This fact says that, unfortunately, **HIGHEST HIERARCHY LIGHT FORCES** in that time **DID NOT HAVE ANY**

POSSIBILITY TO CHANGE THIS FUTURE, AND COULD ONLY WARN ABOUT IT!!!

That is, first of all, and secondly, they themselves unwittingly made it possible **for the DARK FORCES — SOCIAL PARASITES — TO REALISE THEIR PLANS**! The thing is that the Light Hierarchies themselves brought a "Trojan horse" to Midgard-Earth, and a very unusual "Trojan horse" at that! And, most curiously, it was precisely the refugees from the Earth planets that had been attacked by the Dark Forces who acted as the "Trojan horse"! And most importantly, it was **the civilisations of the Black, Red and Yellow races that suffered the most** from the attack of the Dark Forces**, WHOSE EVOLUTIONARY NUMBER WAS SMALL!!!**

Of the Earth planets where the civilisations **of the OLD RACE** were located, only the Earth planets where **the CENTRES OF SPATIAL COMMUNICATION BETWEEN THE EARTH PLANETS OF THE OLD RACE** (the Gates of the Interworld) and ordinary communication. Even a simple analysis of these actions by the Dark Forces should have alerted **the LIGHT HIERARCHIES**, but for some reason this **DID NOT HAPPEN**! It is quite clear that the Dark Forces are primarily interested in civilisations with **a LOW EVOLUTIONARY NUMBER,** since only civilisations in the "infancy" stage are capable of submitting to their **CONTROL!**

But **the COSMIC SOCIAL PARASITES DID NOT TRY TO CAPTURE** most of the Earth-like planets with a low evolutionary number**; THEY DESTROYED THEM, THEMSELVES BY FORCING THE LIGHT FORCES EVACUATE THEIR INHABITANTS FROM THE DYING PLANETS**. A logical question arises: why did the Dark Forces act against their principles? Why did they deliver powerful blows **SPECIFICALLY TO PLANETS-EARTH, WHERE CIVILISATIONS OF AN "INFANT" AGE, WITH VERY SMALL EVOLUTIONARY NUMBERS, LIVED**? Why **did** they **NOT TOUCH MIDGARD-EARTH, WHICH IS LOCATED RIGHT NEXT TO THE BORDER!**?

The Dark Forces struck the Earth planets of at least four Constellations — Makosh (Ursa Major), Rada (Orion), Rasa (Leo) and Swati (no modern analogues). The Earth planets of the Makosh Constellation are located at a distance of **126 LIGHT YEARS** from Midgard-Earth, the Earth planets of the Rade Constellation — **1400 LIGHT YEARS** from Midgard-Earth, and the Earth planets of the Hall of Rasa are **77.5 light years (**Regulus) from Midgard-Earth!

There is no data on the Hall of Swati and other Halls, whose civilisations were simultaneously attacked by the Dark Forces! But, one way or another, the available data shows that the Earth planets that were attacked were located at distances of **TENS, HUNDREDS, AND THOUSANDS OF LIGHT YEARS**, while Midgard-Earth was very close to the Frontier!

And then... The Dark Forces launched a simultaneous attack on the Earth-like planets far from the Frontier, and Midgard-Earth **was flooded with a stream of refugees from the Earth-like planets**, whose civilisations, for some reason, had **LOW EVOLUTIONARY NUMBERS!**

And so... on Midgard-Earth, where for **FIVE HUNDRED AND SIXTY THOUSAND YEARS THERE HAD BEEN A COLONY OF CIVILISATIONS OF THE WHITE RACE WITH HIGH EVOLUTIONARY NUMBER**, refugees of **the BLACK, RED** and **YELLOW RACES** appeared from the Earth planets, **WHOSE CIVILISATIONS HAD LOW EVOLUTIONARY NUMBERS**!

After accepting refugees of **the BLACK, RED** and **YELLOW RACES**, **an EVOLUTIONARY SKEW** arose on Midgard-Earth for the first time!!!

It is quite possible that initially it was planned to accept refugees on Midgard-Earth **TEMPORARILY**, but that does not change the essence! One way or another, about **FORTY THOUSAND YEARS AGO**

ago, the BLACK, RED, and **YELLOW RACES** appeared on Midgard-Earth! And this follows from the Slavic-Aryan Vedas!

But the most curious thing about all this is that modern anthropology and palaeontology say the same thing! *Homo sapiens,* or more precisely, the Black, Red, Yellow and White races, appeared on Midgard-Earth **FORTY-THREE THOUSAND YEARS AGO!**!!

The White Race is included in this list, which is not surprising, since researchers did not use information from Siberia and the Far East, where the White Race lived for more than **SIXTY THOUSAND YEARS** after migrating from Daaria. And if we recall the amazing discovery near the village of Rzhavchik and how the Soviet authorities dealt with this discovery, it becomes clear **WHY** nothing is known about the White Race! But at the moment, this is not important. What is important is that the other races of modern humanity appeared on Midgard-Earth **FORTY-THREE THOUSAND YEARS AGO!**!! And there is one more small "BUT" that anthropologists and palaeontologists cannot answer (and will not answer):

"...But here's what's most surprising. It is perfectly natural that the stem of Homo Sapiens fossilis, when examined at its starting point, turns out to be not simple at all, but rather reveals a complex fan-like structure in terms of the composition and divergence of its fibres. This, as we know, is the initial position of any phylum on the tree of life. But, at least at these depths, we could expect to find a bouquet of RELATIVELY PRIMITIVE AND GENERALISED FORMS — SOMETHING PRECEDING THE CURRENTLY EXISTING RACES IN FORM. However, we find rather the opposite. In fact, what were (to the extent that bones can be used to judge the body and skin) the first representatives of the NEW, JUST EMERGING HUMAN MUTATION who lived in the age of the Deer? THE SAME AS THOSE WHO NOW LIVE IN APPROXIMATELY THE SAME PLACES OF THE EARTH, — BLACK, WHITE, YELLOW (the most numerous pre-black, pre-white, pre-yellow), and these groups, in general, were already located from south to north and from west to east in their current geographical areas — this is what we see in the Old World, from Europe to China, by the end of the last ice age. Therefore, when you notice not only significant anatomical features in Upper Palaeolithic humans, but also follow their main ethnographic lines, you truly DISCOVER YOURSELVES, our own childhood. It is no longer just SKELETON OF MODERN HUMAN BEINGS, BUT AND THE MAIN PARTS OF MODERN HUMANITY. The same general body shape, the same basic distribution of races. The same (at least emerging) tendency of ethnic groups to unite into a coherent system, despite all differences..."[34]

In other words, OVER **THE LAST FORTY-THREE THOUSAND YEARS, ALL RACES OF MODERN HUMANITY HAVE PRACTICALLY NOT CHANGED AND APPEARED IMMEDIATELY IN THE FORM THEY HAVE TODAY.** And that, based on the appearance of human remains, it is impossible to determine when a person died — a hundred years ago or forty thousand years ago. More precisely, forty-three thousand years ago, the races of modern humanity were more "pure" due to the fact that the process of interracial mixing had not yet begun, and sub-races had not yet appeared!

Thus, modern science confirms the fact that it **does NOT KNOW** where such different races appeared on Midgard-Earth and why they appeared **SIMULTANEOUSLY**!!! And this is not only the opinion of the French palaeontologist and anthropologist

---

34 "The Phenomenon of Man." Pierre Teilhard de Chardin. Part III. Thought, The Unfolding of the Noosphere, 3. The Homo Sapiens Complex, 163 p.

Pierre Teilhard de Chardin, but also the opinion of most scientists engaged in the study of human remains!!! Once again, there is irrefutable proof of the truthfulness of the information contained in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas!!!

As a result of this analysis, it was possible to establish the cause-and-effect relationships between events occurring on Midgard-Earth and their connection with what is happening in the Great Cosmos!!! Now it is extremely clear and understandable how, when, and why **the BLACK** and **RED** and **YELLOW RACES** appeared on Midgard-Earth, and who needed it and why! The reasons for the evolutionary differences between **the WHITE RACE** and **the** three other **RACES — BLACK, RED** and **YELLOW** — have become extremely clear**!** The reasons for the existence of **the EVOLUTIONARY SKEW BETWEEN RACES,** and who needed it on our Midgard-Earth and why!!!...

1.4. Evolutionary imbalance on Midgard-Earth and its consequences

As a result of another Star War between the Light and Dark Forces, which took place just over forty thousand years ago, three new Races appeared on Midgard-Earth — Black, Red and Yellow! Of course, these Races were not new in the literal sense of the word, but for Midgard-Earth they were new settlers, because for more than five hundred and sixty thousand years, **ONLY the WHITE RACE** had existed on our planet**!** Moreover, many civilisations of the White Race were at approximately the same evolutionary level or, in other words, had similar **EVOLUTIONARY NUMBERS!**

It was precisely the similarity in the levels of development of the civilisations that participated in the initial settlement of Midgard-Earth that guaranteed stability. But the high levels of development of the civilisations of the White Race, which took part in the settlement of first Daria and then Great Asia, in no way means that the White Race is worse or better than the Black, Red or Yellow Races. The development of any civilisation can be compared to the development of a human being. A person is born as a baby, then becomes a child, a teenager, a young adult, a mature adult, and, finally, an old person. At each of these stages of a person's life, there are pros and cons, but at the same time, a person in each phase of their development differs even from themselves in previous phases.

No one would ever say that a newborn human being is equal to a mature human being in terms of their abilities, thinking, etc. It would be comical to imagine a situation where a baby, who has not even learned to walk yet, goes into battle against a mature, experienced warrior, a knight who is skilled in combat magic! Of course, a battle mage would not even consider fighting a baby, and if he did, he would clearly be a black knight, for this would be a crime. There is no need to even mention the outcome of such a battle! There is only one case in which a newborn baby can win such a battle — if the baby already possesses combat magic at a level much higher than that of the knight. And even at the level of understanding and capabilities of an infant, the infant exceeds the capabilities of a mature knight. This is possible, but unlikely, and considering that the vast majority of infants at this tender age prefer only a pacifier and a warm bed, such a confrontation is out of the question!

But this does not mean that an infant is worse or better than a warrior — only time will tell, when the infant grows up, undergoes training and receives the appropriate preparation, it will become clear who is the better warrior! And if an individual person can still find themselves in the position of an infant defeating a mature warrior, the probability of this happening with an entire civilisation is practically zero! Either way, it is impossible to compare who is better

— a baby or an experienced battle mage — you cannot compare civilisations at different evolutionary levels. You can **ONLY** compare **SIMILAR** things — a young civilisation with another young civilisation, a mature civilisation with another mature civilisation, and even then — at the same stages of development.

Therefore, when we talk about a young or mature civilisation, about small or large evolutionary numbers of a civilisation, it does not matter what Race this civilisation belongs to, what colour skin its representatives have, but what matters is **the LEVEL OF DEVELOPMENT THAT THIS CIVILISATION HAS ACHIEVED**!

For nearly six hundred thousand years, Midgard-Earth was a colony of civilisations of the White Race, whose evolutionary numbers were close to each other. At the same time, the evolutionary numbers of these civilisations were high.

The colony on Midgard-Earth was created by civilisations known as **the OLD RACE**. The name itself speaks for itself. The Old Race on Midgard-Earth was the name given to the union of highly developed civilisations of the White Race. This union included dozens of inhabited planets-Earths in different Palaces (Constellations) and Worlds (Galaxies), which were separated by distances of hundreds, thousands, millions of light years! This fact alone speaks to the highest level of development of **the OLD RACE,** which was able to create such a union of many, many civilisations inhabiting many planets-Earths! The Interworld Gates created by the Old Race, the spaceships — the White Men and White Women, means of communication through outer space, and much more indicate that the level of development of the Old Race was, at least, quite high.

For simplicity's sake, let us assume that the evolutionary number of the Old Race is equal to **ONE THOUSAND**! Accordingly, the colony on Midgard-Earth was created by civilisations of the Old Race with evolutionary numbers close to this number. Through the genetics of the first settlers, this evolutionary number was passed on to their descendants, plus new settlers arrived on Midgard-Earth from the Earth planets of the Union of Civilisations of the Old Race. A particularly large number of new settlers of the Old Race arrived after the First Planetary Catastrophe, which was caused by fragments of the moon Leli, destroyed by Tarkh (Dazhbog), falling on Midgard-Earth. It is believed that there were other settlers from the Earth planets of the Old Race. So, the evolutionary number of the White Race colony on Midgard-Earth was approximately the same as that of the Old Race. And this evolutionary level was fixed at **the GENETIC LEVEL.**

Therefore, in the conditions of a healthy social organism and a sufficient amount of quality knowledge, the colonists of Midgard-Earth experienced a rapid disclosure **of GENETIC MEMORY**, which was accompanied by the so-called enlightenment of consciousness. The higher the evolutionary number (level of development) laid down at the level **of HUMAN GENETICS,** the faster a person develops. With proper upbringing and a healthy social environment, such a person will be able to reach the maximum evolutionary number already laid down in their genetics! Maybe — but that doesn't mean they will achieve **it 100%!** This is **a NECESSARY condition,** but **it is NOT SUFFICIENT!**

It becomes **SUFFICIENT** when, and only when, each specific carrier of genetics with a high evolutionary number correctly passes through themselves everything that a healthy social organism provides them with, and is able to overcome **PRIDE**, **ANGER**, **ENVY**, **FEAR**, etc. within themselves. **NO ONE ELSE CAN DO** THIS FOR A PERSON

NO ONE ELSE, ONLY THEY THEMSELVES! Genetics with a high evolutionary number only allows the person who has it to quickly restore this evolutionary number and, with proper further development, increase this evolutionary number. But nothing happens by itself. Each person must pass knowledge through themselves and achieve enlightenment with this knowledge, overcoming all temptations and trials.

So, the fact that a person has the genetics of the Old Race, which has a high evolutionary number, **DOES NOT MEAN THAT HE WILL AUTOMATICALLY BE ABLE TO UNFOLD HIS EVOLUTIONARY POTENTIAL**! Just as having **GENETICS WITH A LOW EVOLUTIONARY NUMBER does not mean that such a person cannot achieve a high EVOLUTIONARY**

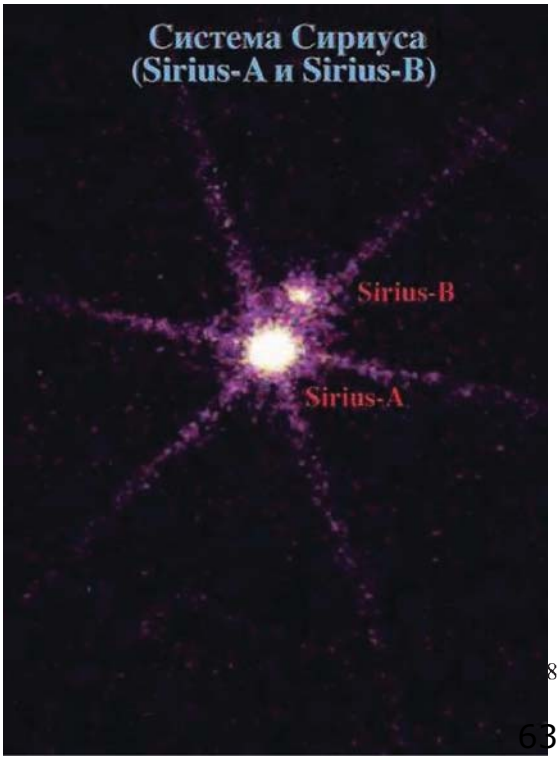
POTENTIAL! Not at all, but such a person will have to work out this high evolutionary number themselves, rather **than activate what has already been worked out** by many, many generations of ancestors! These many, many generations of ancestors may number in the hundreds of thousands or millions! So, a high evolutionary number, fixed at the genetic level, does not arise just like that, at someone's wish, at someone's command. It is earned by ancestors with blood and sweat, literally and figuratively!

Thus, activating an already established evolutionary number and working out one's own is fundamentally different tasks, but nevertheless, a high evolutionary number in genetics **DOES NOT GUARANTEE** that its carrier will necessarily become **a LIGHT PERSONALITY,** OR **ACHIEVE ENLIGHTENMENT THROUGH KNOWLEDGE!** Just as
a low evolutionary number of genetics **DOES NOT MEAN THAT ITS BEARER WILL NECESSARILY BECOME A SERVANT OF THE DARK FORCES**! A great deal depends on the personality of the carrier of a particular genetic code, on their **WILLPOWER, CONSCIENCE, and STRENGTH OF SPIRIT!** All this must be understood very well before proceeding to understand the events of the distant past of Midgard-Earth! And here's why...

As a result of a rather complex game played by the Dark Forces, Midgard-Earth ended up with refugees from many Earth planets that had been attacked by the Dark Forces. The vast majority of refugees came from Earth planets inhabited by very young civilisations with low evolutionary numbers, which in itself is not a bad thing. These refugees were representatives of three Races — Black, Red and Yellow!

Among the refugees of each of these Races were representatives of civilisations with slightly higher or slightly lower evolutionary numbers. But evolutionarily, they differed greatly from the White Race already living on Midgard-Earth. It was impossible to place them together for the reason mentioned above. Therefore, the refugees of each of these Races were placed on continents, areas of land that were as close as possible to the conditions of the Earth planets from which they had come, but isolated from each other. And for quite a long time on Midgard-Earth, each of these **FOUR RACES** existed separately, without intersecting in their activities with the others. And everything would have been fine, if not for one thing
"BUT"! There was a significant **EVOLUTIONARY SKEW**! Especially large evolutionary imbalance was **BETWEEN THE WHITE RACE** and the other three — **BLACK, RED AND YELLOW**.

For **the WHITE RACE**, let us assume that the evolutionary number was equal to **ONE THOUSAND UNITS**, for **the YELLOW RACE**, respectively, **TWO HUNDRED UNITS**, for **the RED RACE — ONE HUNDRED UNITS,** and for **the BLACK RACE — FIFTY UNITS**! Once again, please note that all these numbers mean only **ONE thing — AT WHAT LEVEL OF DEVELOPMENT IS THIS** ! And the numbers given mean only one thing, that **the BLACK RACE**, of all **FOUR RACES** on Midgard-Earth, is **the YOUNGEST** and only that!!! Not better — not worse, but **ONLY YOUNGER**!!! But this situation was very dangerous, and here's why...



The fact that **the BLACK**, **RED** and **YELLOW RACES** that arrived on Midgard-Earth were very young civilisations is confirmed by the legends of each of these Races that have survived to this day. The surviving legends of many tribes of these Races say that their ancestors came from distant stars, such as the tribe of the Black Continent, the Dogon, who have a legend according to which they came from the Sirius system. In addition, the Dogon consider Po Tolo (Sirius B), the star of the world from which their ancestors came to Midgard-Earth, to be the centre of the starry world, in other words, **the CENTRE OF THE UNIVERSE.** This suggests that **the** DOGON **CIVILISATION** from the planet Earth **Sirius B** was at the very beginning of its development, in its infancy, which corresponds to a very low evolutionary number!

And it is quite obvious that such a civilisation, which considered its world to be the centre of the universe, **DID NOT HAVE ANY SPACESHIPS**, even of such a primitive level as the Earth civilisation has today! And even more so, spaceships capable of travelling tens and hundreds **of LIGHT YEARS,** and at the same time capable of transporting a large number of refugees!!! The distance from Midgard-Earth to the Sirius system is **8.7 LIGHT YEARS (Fig. 26)**! I hope no one needs to be convinced that a worldview reflects the level of development of a civilisation, both spiritual and technical. With such a worldview, which was held by the star ancestors of the Dogons, there is no question of the existence of any spaceships!

And this means only one thing — they were transported to Midgard-Earth by **OTHERS**! And these others were civilisations **of the OLD RACE,** which had Vaitmans and Vaitmars — spaceships capable of travelling enormous distances in space, especially Vaitmars, which are capable of travelling not only within the Galaxy, but also between Galaxies. Let me remind you that White Mares are huge intergalactic motherships capable of carrying 144 White Men! I'm sure it's not hard for anyone to imagine the size of White Mares! The fact that refugees **of the BLACK, RED**, and **YELLOW RACES** were transported on White Men and White Mares also indicates that the planets-Earths from which people were evacuated **DID NOT HAVE INTERWORLD GATES!** This is confirmed by the fact that these races have no legends about coming to Midgard-Earth through the Interworld Gate!

Of course, not all Earth-like planets belonging to the Union of Civilisations of the White Race, especially those recently colonised, had Interworld Gates, but Midgard-Earth was a young colony, and it did have Interworld Gates. So, if the Earth-like planets of the Black, Red, and Yellow Race civilisations **DID NOT HAVE** Interworld Gates, then this fact indicates that the civilisations of these Races were at the very beginning of their development and, therefore, had low evolutionary numbers. The absence of Interworld Gates also indicates that the civilisations of these Races had not even completed the planetary cycle of their development, let alone established colonies on other Earth-like planets and formed intergalactic alliances. At the same time, the civilisations **of the OLD RACE** were able to organise **a** mass **EVACUATION** of people from many planets during the massive attack by the Dark Forces, whose civilisations were unable to leave their Earth planets **on their own** due to their lack of appropriate capabilities. And this happened during the ongoing Star Wars!

In order to transfer hundreds of thousands of people from many, many Earth planets, which are scattered across space at enormous distances of tens, hundreds, and thousands **of light years**, enormous technical capabilities and resources are required! Such an evacuation operation is difficult to even imagine! After all, to transport such a large number of people, you need spaceships of the appropriate size and capabilities for movement in space. But even that is not enough!

No matter how fast the White Mares and White Men **of the OLD RACE** could travel through space, the refugees transported from the dying Earth planets would still need to be fed and watered,

provided with a place to rest, etc. And for this, clearly non-combat spaceships were needed! A huge amount of different resources were necessary to carry out such an operation. Everything that was done by the civilisations of the Old Race is simply astonishing in its scale, but even with such technical capabilities, **the OLD RACE COULD NOT STOP AND NEUTRALISE THE DARK FORCES, THE RULERS THE GREY ONES, THE DESCENDANTS OF HELL**! And this once again proves that the dominance of technocratic development of civilisation ultimately leads to **an EVOLUTIONARY DEAD END**! It is for this reason that **the OLD RACE** embarked on an experiment on Midgard-Earth, and it is for this same reason that the Dark Forces showed such heightened interest in a small planet on the edge of the Galaxy!

The following fact also confirms that the White Race on Midgard-Earth had an evolutionary advantage over the other Races. After the planetary catastrophe caused by the fall of fragments of the Moon Fatty 13,017 years ago (as of 2008), it was the people of the White Race who helped the Chinese (Yellow Race), American Indians (Red Race), Dravidians and Nagas (Black Race) to rebuild their infrastructure after this planetary catastrophe.

The Chinese had **HUANG DI — the WHITE GOD**, who flew to them from the north and taught them literacy, how to build dams, cultivate fields, build cities, etc. The American Indians revered white people as gods. The Aztecs and Toltecs of Mexico called **the WHITE GOD QUETZALCOATL,** the Inca tribes called him Kon-Tiki **VIRA KOCHA,** for the Chibcha tribe he was **BOCHIKA,** and for the Maya tribes he was **KUKULKAN.**

A record dated 6 October 1492 has survived in Columbus' archives: "...***My messengers report that after a long march they found a village of 1,000 inhabitants. The locals welcomed them with honours, settled them in the most beautiful houses, took care of their weapons, kissed their hands and feet, trying to make them understand in every way that they (the Spaniards) were white people sent by God. About 50 inhabitants asked my messengers to take them with them TO HEAVEN TO THE STAR GODS***..."

The White Teachers came from the north to the Dravidians and Nagas (the Black Race), bringing knowledge to these tribes and giving them the Vedas...

We will return to the reasons why the White Race of Midgard-Earth began to do all this **ONLY AFTER THE PLANETARY CATASTROPHE 13,017 YEARS AGO** (as of 2008) we will return to this later. But this fact indicates that all **FOUR RACES LIVED ON MIDGARD-EARTH, NOT INTERACTING WITH EACH OTHER FOR MORE THAN TWENTY THOUSAND YEARS**!!! They did not interact, except for one single case, and the result of this interaction led to this very **CATASTROPHE**! Here are the reasons for such "interaction" that led to a planetary catastrophe and require detailed analysis, for in this lies **THE KEY TO UNDERSTANDING THE ACTIONS OF THE DARK FORCES ON MIDGARD-EARTH**...

According to the legends of the peoples of Midgard-Earth, the White Race began to pass on its knowledge **to the BLACK, RED**, and **YELLOW RACES ONLY AFTER THE PLANETARY CATASTROPHE** that occurred 13,017 years ago (as of 2008). Prior to this catastrophe**,** the White Race **did NOT TRANSFER** its knowledge **to** other **RACES**, which had lived in isolation from each other for more than **TWENTY THOUSAND YEARS**! This raises two questions:

1. Why **did** the White Race **NOT TRANSMIT** its knowledge to its neighbouring races? "Communal" planet before the planetary catastrophe?

2. Why **did** the White Race **DECIDE TO TRANSFER** their knowledge to their neighbouring races after the planetary catastrophe?

Only by answering these questions can we understand the cause-and-effect relationship of events on Midgard-Earth, right up to the present day! So what is the matter? Was the White Race's greed for its **KNOWLEDGE** the reason for such behaviour? But then the question arises —

why did this "greed" for **KNOWLEDGE** disappear after the planetary catastrophe? What is the reason that the "greed" for knowledge lasted more than **TWENTY THOUSAND YEARS** and did not survive after the catastrophe? For more than twenty thousand years, four such different Races existed in parallel on one planet and ... there was no mixing of these Races, no exchange of knowledge. But after Perun's arrival on Midgard-Earth, all connections with the civilisations of the Old Race, which had been severed as a result of another Star War between the Light and Dark Forces, were restored! The Interworld Gate began working again after Perun the Thunderer changed the settings and codes he brought with him to Midgard-Earth. Just as the connection with the White Maris and White Manis was restored, so was the long-distance connection between the planet-Earths of the Old Race civilisations and their colony, Midgard-Earth.

So why did the civilisations of the Old Race, which saved many civilisations **of the BLACK, RED, and YELLOW RACES** from complete destruction and brought the rescued to Midgard-Earth on their spaceships, not share their knowledge and technologies with the rescued?

The answer to this question is simple — would anyone in their right mind give a baby a "nuclear" briefcase? Of course not!!! Expecting a baby not to press the red button just because someone explains to them why they shouldn't press it is simply naive, even foolish. So, this is a baby, but what about races with low evolutionary numbers, what about baby races that have yet to go through all the evolutionary phases of development?

Every Race, every civilisation must independently go through all the phases of its development — from infancy to maturity. **KNOWLEDGE** and **TECHNOLOGIES OF A HIGHER EVOLUTIONARY PHASE CANNOT BE GIVEN TO CIVILISATIONS A LOWER EVOLUTIONARY STAGE**!!! Just as it is impossible for a baby to immediately become a mature person, it is impossible for a civilisation **to SKIP EVOLUTIONARY PHASES and IMMEDIATELY "JUMP" TO HIGHER EVOLUTIONARY PHASES!** If artificially turning an infant into a mature human being, the result will be an infant in an adult body with the level of consciousness and understanding of an infant and the strength of an adult human being. And one can only imagine what such an infant in an adult body could do!

Now imagine what an evolutionary infant civilisation could do if such an "infant" were to acquire the knowledge and technology of higher evolutionary stages, especially if the evolutionary gap is very large. Each evolutionary phase of civilisation development corresponds to a certain level of moral and ethical positions, a certain level of consciousness, manifested in such concepts as conscience and responsibility. And the higher the level of development of civilisation, the **HIGHER THE LEVEL OF RESPONSIBILITY, BOTH OF CIVILISATION AS A WHOLE AND OF INDIVIDUAL REPRESENTATIVES OF THIS CIVILISATION.**

Each level of development of civilisation corresponds to a certain level **of RESPONSIBILITY** and **CONSCIOUSNESS**, and these categories **CANNOT BE TRANSFERRED**, even with the greatest desire. The level **of RESPONSIBILITY** and **AWARENESS** is achieved by each person **INDIVIDUALLY**! And therefore **CANNOT BE TRANSFERRED TO A PERSON**, like **KNOWLEDGE** and **TECHNOLOGIES**!

The appropriate level of **RESPONSIBILITY** and **CONSCIOUSNESS** is achieved by a person through **SELF-IMPROVEMENT** and **ENLIGHTENMENT through KNOWLEDGE**.

The high evolutionary number of the White Race, fixed at the level **of GENETICS**, allows people of the White Race to quickly pass through all evolutionary phases of development from evolutionary "infancy" to evolutionary "maturity" even within a single human lifetime. This is the advantage of carriers of genetics with a high evolutionary number, which the White Race of Midgard-Earth received from the Old Race.

If a person of any Race has a low evolutionary number fixed at

level of his genetics, then on passing through evolutionary phases from evolutionary "infancy" to evolutionary "maturity" may require thousands of lives! In addition, at each stage of development, in order to move forward, a person needs a social organism that is at the same level of development or higher. Only at a certain level of development of the social organism as a whole does the opportunity arise for an individual to embark on an independent evolutionary "journey". And the higher a person's evolutionary number, which is determined at the genetic level, the lower the level of development of the social organism they need in order to be able to embark on an independent "journey." Conversely, **THE LOWER A PERSON'S EVOLUTIONARY NUMBER, EMBEDDED AT THE GENETIC LEVEL, THE HIGHER THE LEVEL OF DEVELOPMENT OF THE SOCIAL ORGANISM THEY NEED TO CLIMB UP THE GOLDEN PATH OF DEVELOPMENT**!!! But at the same time, regardless of what evolutionary level is laid down in a person at the genetic level, there is **a MINIMUM LEVEL OF DEVELOPMENT OF THE SOCIAL ORGANISM AT WHICH HUMAN DEVELOPMENT IS POSSIBLE AT ALL**!

So, with such **a DIFFERENCE IN EVOLUTIONARY NUMBERS** between the level **of the WHITE race** and the three other races — **BLACK, RED** and **YELLOW** — it was simply **IMPOSSIBLE** and **UNACCEPTABLE TO TRANSFER OUR KNOWLEDGE AND TECHNOLOGIES** TO THESE RACES! For the reasons stated above, for more than **TWENTY THOUSAND YEARS** after accepting refugees from these Races from the Earth planets that had been attacked by the Dark Forces, the White Race **HAS NOT TRANSFERRED ITS KNOWLEDGE AND TECHNOLOGIES TO THESE RACES,** as the Hierarchies of the White Race understood perfectly well what this could lead to! That is why, even at the level of customs, **THEY FORBADE PEOPLE OF THE WHITE RACE FROM MIXING WITH OTHER RACES!** Because **THE GENETIC UNION OF TWO DIFFERENT RACES WITH HUGE DIFFERENCES IN EVOLUTIONARY NUMBERS AT THE GENETIC LEVEL ALREADY LEADS TO THE EMERGENCE OF AN EVOLUTIONARY SKEWEVEN WITHIN A SINGLE INDIVIDUAL**!!!

After all, the presence of such **an INTERNAL EVOLUTIONARY SKEW IN A PERSON** makes them a toy in the hands of the Dark Forces, allowing the latter to easily subjugate such a person to their influence and control their actions! Such capture is especially facilitated when two genetics are combined in one person, the difference in evolutionary numbers of which **EXCEEDS A CERTAIN MAXIMUM ALLOWABLE VALUE!** This is exactly what happens when the pure genetics of the White Race merge with the pure genetics of some tribes of the Black Race. And it is precisely from the peoples that arose as a result of the mixing of the White and Black Races that **the IDEAL TOOL FOR REALISING THE PLANS OF THE DARK FORCES ON MIDGARD-EARTH** emerged — **THE JEWS!**!!

And despite the understanding of all this on the part of the Hierarchs of the Old Race and the Hierarchs of Midgard-Earth itself, it still happened, although not immediately, but only after a planetary catastrophe caused by the fall of the Moon Fatty on Midgard-Earth 13,017 years ago (as of 2008)! And it happened in several stages. Therefore, the time has come to clarify how and who carried out these plans to capture Midgard-Earth by the Dark Forces, and to find out who and why implemented these plans...

From the creation of humans (or rather, an entire tribe) by the Dark Forces with an extraordinary evolutionary bias at the genetic level, Midgard-Earth was still separated by many, many thousands of years. Refugees from many stars **of the BLACK, RED**, and **YELLOW RACES** had just appeared on the flourishing Midgard-Earth and settled in territories allocated to them with climatic conditions as close as possible to those on their native planets-Earths. And this happened a little over forty thousand years ago...

For one person, this is a huge period of time, but for the life of a civilisation

, it is just a few "days", even for the civilisation of Midgard-Earth, if we refer to the real chronicle, and not the fake one that pseudo-historians have imposed on everyone. The age of the civilisations **of the OLD RACE** in general is hundreds of thousands, millions, and for some civilisations — even billions of years! Willingly or unwillingly**, THREE NEW COLONIES of THREE DIFFERENT RACES** arose on Midgard-Earth**.** This is in addition to the already existing colony **of the WHITE RACE.** And each of these colonies developed at **its own evolutionary pace,** without interfering with each other!

Of course, sooner or later, these initially isolated colonies of the four races would come into contact with each other. The fact that for many thousands of years on Midgard-Earth, neighbours on the "communal" planet lived completely isolated from each other suggests that, most likely, the new "tenants" of Midgard-Earth were supposed to be settled in separate "apartments" - Earths. The necessity of this inevitably follows from the fact that the evolutionary numbers of these Races differ significantly and it is impossible to continue isolating the colonies from each other indefinitely.

And the fact that this is indeed the case was confirmed quite quickly. The confirmation came in the most undesirable form. But it was precisely for this reason that the Dark Forces "stirred up trouble" with the Star War, which Perun the Thunderer reported to the inhabitants of Midgard-Earth. All that remained was to open one's eyes and see the essence of this truly diabolical plan of the Dark Forces...

The Dark Forces' calculation was based on their understanding of certain aspects of human development. Who else but them would know best how and why evolutionary imbalance arises in humans? For more than **FIVE HUNDRED AND SIXTY THOUSAND YEARS**, a colony **of the OLD RACE** lived and thrived on Midgard-Earth!!! From the very beginning, the colonists of the White Race carried within themselves the rich heritage of the Old Race — a high evolutionary number enshrined in their genetics. But, as noted above, a high evolutionary number, fixed in genetics, **DOES NOT MEAN that** a person automatically goes through all evolutionary phases. Despite the high evolutionary number fixed at the genetic level, each person of the White Race went through all these phases **INDIVIDUALLY**. Even the existence of a social organism among the White Race at that time, identical to the level of the social organism **of the OLD RACE, DID NOT GUARANTEE A DEFINITELY POSITIVE RESULT.**

Even such conditions **DID NOT GUARANTEE** that **EVERY PERSON OF THE WHITE RACE, CARRYING WITHIN THEMSELVES GENETICS WITH A HIGH EVOLUTIONARY NUMBER, SURROUNDED BY A SOCIAL ORGANISM IDENTICAL TO THIS HIGH EVOLUTIONARY NUMBER OF GENETICS, WOULD NECESSARILY BE ABLE TO PASS CORRECTLY, WITHOUT SKIPPING ANY INTERMEDIATE EVOLUTIONARY PHASES AND ACHIEVE ENLIGHTENMENT THROUGH KNOWLEDGE,** i.e., reach the **LEVEL** OF **THE CREATOR!!!**

Even despite such favourable conditions for individual development, a person is born an animal, goes through the phase of a rational animal, and only then enters the phase of a human being! And only after reaching the phase of a human being does a person enter a relatively safe evolutionary zone. But even after reaching **the PHASE OF A HUMAN BEING** in their development**,** a person has no guarantee that they will be able to go through all the other phases of development along the Golden Path! **THERE IS NO GUARANTEE** — there is only **a POSSIBILITY, a CHANCE** that**,** if a person has **the** necessary **KNOWLEDGE, POTENTIAL** and, most importantly, **UNDERSTANDING**, they can move on to the next level of their development!

And for this to happen, a person must correctly solve all the tasks and tests that arise on their evolutionary path and, most importantly, understand **the RESPONSIBILITY** for the consequences of their possible actions! And, equally important, they must have enough courage to **TAKE THIS RESPONSIBILITY UPON THEMSELVES**, and

not shift it onto someone else! And also, they must have the appropriate level **of WILLPOWER** to be able to bring the solution to the task at hand to **COMPLETION**!

After all, **the TASKS** that arise on each person's evolutionary path are simultaneously **a TEST OF EVOLUTIONARY MATURITY**, a readiness to take responsibility for the consequences of one's actions! And, unfortunately, **NOT EVERYONE** who has reached the phase of becoming a human being is able to pass such tests of evolutionary maturity. Or **PASS ALL TESTS OF EVOLUTIONARY MATURITY!** This depends on many factors: on the presence or absence in a given person of **PRIDE**, **ENVY**, **GREED**, **AMBITION**, and other similar personality traits. It also depends on the level of the Essence that entered the given genetics, on the presence or absence of **EVOLUTIONARY SKEW** in **the ESSENCE OF THE PERSON** itself**!** Thus, all of the above and much more determine the level of development that a particular person will reach.

And if a person has **AMBITIONS**, I wanted to write "excessive ambitions" at first, but then decided to write **"AMBITIONS"** because, in my understanding, **there is no such thing as "GOOD" AMBITIONS**! After all, the very concept **of AMBITION** implies that a person expects **in advance a CORRESPONDING REWARD** in one form or another for their actions. And this already implies **an EVOLUTIONARY SKEW!** Any human action should not be based on the expectation that it will be followed by some kind of reward! BUT **BECAUSE THIS PERSON IS NOT CAN ACT OTHERWISE,** because that so **REQUIRES HIS HEART, MIND AND WILL**, but in no way the expectation **of a REWARD**! Therefore, it is precisely a person's ambitions, regardless of their causes, that very often become **an INSURMOUNTABLE OBSTACLE** for the bearer of these ambitions when moving along the Golden Path of Development! And when **AMBITION** becomes a brake on a person's movement up the evolutionary ladder, the ambitious person develops **BITTERNESS and HATRED,** directed not at themselves, but at everyone else!

The evolutionary blindness of such a person leads to them **BLAMING** others for their failures, believing that others **DO NOT ALLOW THEM TO EXPRESS THEMSELVES**, that they **DO NOT ALLOW THEM TO GROW, DO NOT ALLOW THEM TO TAKE THEIR PLACE IN THE HIERARCHY, WHICH HE DESERVES IT**! But in a social organism identical to the high evolutionary number of White Race genetics, people with such an evolutionary bias most often **DID NOT DEMONSTRATE** their unfulfilled ambitions to others, but harboured malice within themselves. The reason for this was very simple — they **DID NOT WANT TO LOSE THE POSITION THEY HAD MANAGED TO ACHIEVE!!!** After all, if they showed their discontent, they would immediately be deprived of the position they had already achieved, since the Hierarchies understood perfectly well what lay behind this, what danger it posed to the entire social organism. It was precisely these people that the Dark Forces were counting on when they started their game, the results of which they hoped to obtain only in **the FUTURE**!

THE SLEEPING FIFTH COLUMN HAS ALWAYS EXISTED IN THE OLD RACE, and not only in the colony on Midgard-Earth. It is very difficult to calculate and detect in sleep mode. Only when the right conditions arise does the sleeping fifth column reveal itself, and very often only when it is already **IMPOSSIBLE** to change anything!

Therefore, as long as there was only one colony of the White Race on Midgard-Earth, the carriers of such hidden evolutionary distortions posed no danger! But the situation changed fundamentally when colonies **of the BLACK**, **RED** and **YELLOW RACES** appeared on Midgard-Earth, which had relatively small evolutionary numbers!!! As long as all four races lived in isolation from each other, everything was more or less fine. In principle, after the appearance of colonies of **the BLACK**, **RED** and **YELLOW RACES** on Midgard-Earth, only the colony **of the WHITE RACE** had the opportunity to move freely across

oceans and seas, mountain ranges, from one continent to another. But **there were no** mass migrations of **the WHITE RACE** for **TWENTY, TWENTY-FIVE THOUSAND YEARS**!!!

It is quite possible that there were isolated visits to the White Men, the purpose of which was to secretly or openly observe their new neighbours or to fulfil their obligations. But there were no mass migrations of the White Race. So what was the reason that this happened after all? What could have caused the White Race to leave Great Asia and start exploring new lands?

There were no migrations of the White Race after the migration from Daaria, which sank to the bottom of the sea-ocean. At least, there is no information about this. But there must have been a reason why the First Migration of the White Race from Great Asia began! And there was such a reason. It was not a whim or a desire for adventure that forced many tribes of the White Race to leave their well-established, familiar places and set off for wild lands. The reason for this was another cooling of Midgard-Earth, caused by another fall of large meteorites about **TWENTY-SEVEN THOUSAND YEARS AGO!** One of the large craters from the meteorites that fell at that time is located in the state of Arizona in the United States. It is quite possible that several large meteorites fell on Midgard-Earth at that time. Here is the impact mark of one of them (**Fig. 27**):

The Arizona Crater. From the Encyclopedia of Wonders, Mysteries and Secrets.

Аризонский кратер.

Аризонский кратер (Кратер Барринжера) – один из крупнейших метеоритных кратеров. Он расположен около Дьябло на севере штата Аризона (США). Размеры кратера: диаметр - 1265 метров, глубина - 175 метров, возвышение вала - 40-48 метров. Возник около 27 тысяч лет назад.

ARIZONA CRATER ***(Barringer Crater)***

Barringer) is one of the largest and best-preserved meteorite craters, located near Diablo Canyon in northern Arizona (USA). The current dimensions of the crater are: diameter — 1,265 m, depth — 175 m, rim elevation is 40-48 m. It is believed that the crater was formed as a result of the fall of a two-million-ton nickel meteorite weighing two million tonnes and measuring 61-79 m in diameter. Apparently, the meteorite itself was discovered underground in this area using a drilling rig, but attempts to extract nickel from the ground on an industrial scale failed.

The location of the of the crater has long been known to local Native Americans, who used metal fragments of the meteorite for their own purposes. Local tribes developed a vast number of legends and traditions of the crater's existence in 1891. From the 1950s to the ave reported numerous observations of glowing air and

of triggering volcanic activity, awakening many dormant
t when the meteorite hit the surface of Midgard-Earth, it
s of the atmosphere. All of this together, without a doubt,

lead to a significant reduction in the permeability of the Midgard-Earth's atmosphere for quite a long time, which led to climate change and a sharp cooling. This cooling had a particularly strong impact on climatic conditions in Siberia and the Far East, precisely where the White Race tribes lived. Whether by chance or not, the meteorite bombardment led to a sharp cooling precisely within the habitat of the White Race colony, but that is no longer important. However, the fact that large meteorites appeared precisely after three additional colonies of Races with a low evolutionary number appeared on Midgard-Earth reduces the possibility of such an event being a coincidence to practically zero. After all, only the White Race tribes were forced to leave their well-established habitats and move to places with a milder climate. After all, with their fairly high level of technology, it was not difficult for the Dark Forces to organise this meteorite bombardment of Midgard-Earth in the right places to force at least some of the White Race clans to leave their homeland and move to new lands, which would inevitably lead to the White Race mixing with others. Which is what happened:

> **3. (67).** ***The Holy Land of the Great Race will change its face. The Great Cooling will bring the Da'Arian wind to this land, and Mariona will cover it with her White Cloak for a third of the Summer. There will be no food for people and animals during this time, and the Great Migration of the descendants of the Heavenly Race will begin beyond the Ripean Mountains, which protect the western borders of Holy Rassia...*** [35]

This excerpt from the Slavic-Aryan Vedas clearly and explicitly states the reason for the migration of the Heavenly Race: "... ***BEYOND THE RIPEYSKIE MOUNTAINS, WHICH PROTECT THE WESTERN BORDERS OF HOLY RASSENIA*** ...". This is the first place in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas where it is mentioned that the people of the White Race, **for the FIRST TIME** after their migration from Daaria, left the borders of Asia, or, as it was also called, Holy Rasseniya. Until that time, **there were NO SETTLEMENTS OR CITIES** of the White Race outside the borders of Asia, or, as it is now called, Northern Asia! Until that time, **there were NO** people of the White Race on the territory of Europe! And the reason that forced some tribes of the White Race to leave their homeland was precisely the cooling, the sharp deterioration of the climate and the subsequent death of animals and many species of plants that could not adapt to such a change in climate. But not all of them left, only some of the White Race tribes, the ones that their homeland could no longer feed!

It is also interesting that those who left their native lands went west, not east! The reason for this was most likely that North America, after the meteorites fell on its territory, was not very suitable for life, and that the cooling on the North American continent was even greater than in Asia. This is natural, considering that at least one large meteorite fell on the territory of this continent. Therefore, the pollution of the upper layers of the atmosphere over North America caused by the fall of meteorites was **MAXIMAL!!!** Consequently, the glaciation was much stronger than in the vast expanses of Ancient Asia. And that is why, knowing **the REAL SITUATION** throughout Midgard-Earth, which was impossible without at least orbital technology, the people of the White Race began their migration to the West! To the West, bypassing the Ripian (Ural) Mountains from the South. Due to the fact that the Great Migration took place on the surface, we can draw some very interesting conclusions:

1. During the cooling period, Europe had a fairly warm climate, which allowed many migrants to settle in the European expanses.

---

[35] Slavic-Aryan Vedas, Book of Perun's Wisdom, Circle One, Santya 5, 37-38 p.

2. The European expanses were free at that time.

3. Although the climate in Europe was milder than in Holy Rasseniya, it was nevertheless unable to feed **ALL THE MIGRANTS TO THE NEW LANDS**.

4. The settlers relied **ONLY** on the resources of **the WHITE RACE COLONIES**; the civilisations **of the OLD RACE** did not help them for some reason.

5. The civilisations **of the OLD RACE DID NOT ACCEPT** on their planets-Earths the settlers to new lands, who would have died of hunger and cold if they had remained in Asia.

But when fragments of the moon Leli fell on Midgard-Earth, many people of the White Race were saved by passing through the Gate of the Interworld and flying away on the Vaitmans and Vaitmars. Isn't it interesting that during this Great Migration, the Gate of the Interworlds was functioning, just as the Vaitmans and, quite possibly, the Vaitmars were available! This is quite evident from the following excerpt from the Slavic-Aryan Vedas:

4. (68). ***And they will reach the Great Waters of the Western Ocean-Sea,***
and the Heavenly Power will carry them to the land of the Beardless
People, with skin the colour of the flame of the Sacred Fire.
The Great Leader will build on that land the Temple of the Trident of the God of
the Seas. And Ni, the God of the Seas, will send them countless
gifts, and will defend their lands from the Elements of Evil...[36]

One simple question arises: why **did** the civilisations **of the OLD RACE NOT ACCEPT ON THEIR PLANETS-EARTH** the people of their own colony who were fleeing from starvation? After all, the Old Race will intervene later, when a critical situation arises on Midgard-Earth! So why did the Old Race not help when, about twenty-five thousand years ago, serious problems arose in the colony on Midgard-Earth? Several reasons can be suggested:

1. The civilisations of the Old Race **DID NOT CONSIDER** the situation serious enough to warrant their intervention.

2. The civilisations of the Old Race **WERE UNABLE** to help, for one reason or another.

3. The civilisations of the Old Race **DID NOT SEE** the impending danger of what was happening.

4. The civilisations of the Old Race **DID NOT UNDERSTAND** the nature of the future danger.

The first two assumptions require no special comment, but the remaining two, or rather, through analysis of the last two assumptions, it is quite possible to clarify the situation...

The assumption that the Old Race and its Hierarchy **DID NOT SEE** the coming danger **is** both **TRUE** and **FALSE** at the same time, no matter how paradoxical it may sound at first glance. It is true because Perun, far from being the last Hierarch of the Old Race, during his visit to Midgard-Earth **FORTY THOUSAND YEARS AGO**, informed representatives of the White Race clans about future events forty thousand years ahead, who had gathered to meet him at a small spaceport located near Asgard Iriysky.

For it is Perun who informs his listeners about the coming events on Midgard-Earth, including the Great Cooling and the Great Migration! He reports them as something **UNSHAKABLE**, **INEVITABLE**! And from this it follows that **the HIERARCHS OF THE LIGHT FORCES**
COULD NOT CHANGE ANYTHING IN THE FUTURE that was revealed to them! So, the civilisations of the Old Race **SAW** the coming crises of their own colony, which they not only created, but also protected from the Dark Forces for so long.

This raises the question: why **did** the Hierarchies of Light **DO NOTHING** to **prevent**

---

[36] Slavic-Aryan Vedas, Book of Perun's Wisdom, Circle One, Santiya 5, 38 p.

ALLOW the Dark Forces to penetrate Midgard-Earth and subsequently capture it? There is only one answer to this question — the Hierarchies of the Light Forces **DID NOT SEE, DID NOT KNOW** the strategies and tactics of the Dark Forces on Midgard-Earth, **DID NOT UNDERSTAND THE NATURE OF THE ACTIONS OF THE DARK FORCES.** This is exactly what the Hierarchies of the Dark Forces were counting on!

The civilisations of the Old Race **DID NOT HAVE EXPERIENCE, DID NOT HAVE ANY IDEA** about the consequences **of the SYMBIOSIS** of the two Races, not even mixing, but specifically the symbiosis of two Races with such a large difference in evolutionary numbers, as was the case with the White Race and the Red Race! After all, the civilisations of the Light Forces **NEVER INTERFERED IN THE DEVELOPMENT OF YOUNG RACES AND CIVILISATIONS,** as can be seen from the actual actions of the civilisations of the Old Race during the Star War, which Perun reported on.

The evolutionarily young Races — Black, Red and Yellow — were evacuated from the planets-Earths that were perishing under the blows of the Dark Forces to Midgard-Earth and placed in free territories. Moreover, the new "tenants" on Midgard-Earth were placed **SEPARATELY FROM EACH OTHER,** which indicates the Old Race's desire **NOT TO DISRUPT THE INDEPENDENCE OF THE DEVELOPMENT OF EACH OF THESE YOUNG RACES!** It was precisely this moral position of the Old Race civilisations was both **the STRENGTH of the LIGHT FORCES**, but at the same time it was also their **WEAKNESS**! The Forces of Light simply **had NO** IDEA what **the SYMBIOSIS OF RACES WITH A LARGE DIFFERENCE IN EVOLUTIONARY NUMBERS** could lead to**.** At least, this is clearly evident from the information about this that has come down to us in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, this is clearly evident! But more on that later. For now, let's return to the very fact of the emergence of this symbiosis of races...

As follows from the last excerpt from the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, the tribes that left Asia, passing through all of Europe, reached the Western Sea-Ocean (Atlantic Ocean) (<u>Fig. 28</u>)! ***"...And the Heavenly Power will carry them..."*** — these lines say that the migrants will be carried to new places across the Western Sea-Ocean by the Waitmans and Waitmars: ***"...to the land of the Beardless people, with skin the colour of the flame of the Sacred Fire***..."! To the land of the Beardless with skin the colour of flames and Sacred on **RACE YEA** of **RS AGO** (<u>Fig. 29</u>)!

The civilisations of the Old Race of refugees different races placed **NOT TOGETHER**,

SEPARATELY FROM EACH OTHER even on the same planet, Earth!!! And this fact alone speaks volumes! The Hierarchs of the Old Race considered **it IMPOSSIBLE** and **WRONG** to place different young Races with different evolutionary numbers together, because they believed (and quite rightly so) that by placing such different Races with different evolutionary numbers together, they would thereby **DESTROY** the uniqueness of each of these Races! And it must be said that this understanding by the Hierarchs of the Old Race was absolutely **CORRECT!** Due to the fact that the Light Forces **ALWAYS** followed this and other principles of the creative principle, they **HAD NO UNDERSTANDING** and **EXPERIENCE OF THE SYMBIOSIS OF TWO RACES WITH DIFFERENT EVOLUTIONARY NUMBERS!!!**

And the Hierarchies of the Dark Forces understood perfectly well what the symbiosis of two Races with such different evolutionary numbers would lead to. After all, the parasitism of the Dark Forces is based precisely on the mechanism of enslaving Races with small evolutionary numbers. It was they who, using their experience of enslaving young races with low evolutionary numbers, very cleverly created artificial conditions for **the FORCED RELOCATION OF THE WHITE RACE WITH HIGH EVOLUTIONARY NUMBERS TO EARTH, ALREADY OCCUPIED BY THE RED RACE WITH A LOW EVOLUTIONARY NUMBER.**

"***... The Great Leader will build on that land the Temple of the Trident of the God of the Seas. And Ni, the God of the Seas, will send them countless gifts and will protect their lands from the Elements of Evil...***" These words contain quite a lot of information if you read them carefully and understand the meaning of each word. The Great Leader will build the Temple of the Trident of the God of the Seas on that land... From these words, it follows that on the lands of the Red Race, the settlers of the White Race will reproduce **THEIR SYSTEM OF WORLDVIEW — THE VEDIC TRADITION.**

It would seem that there is nothing wrong with restoring tradition in a new place... There seems to be nothing wrong with that, but there is a "small" "BUT" that turns a good deed into the beginning of the end! If the White Race settlers **had FOUND FREE LAND** in their new place and **HAD NOT** settled on land already occupied by the Red Race, everything might have been fine! But something else happened... the White Race settlers settled **AMONGST** the tribes of the Red Race! And thus, a hidden mechanism for the penetration of the Dark Forces into Midgard-Earth was set in motion! And here's why...

Due to the fact that there was a significant evolutionary gap between the White and Red Races, the people of the Red Race began to perceive the people of the White Race as gods possessing **SUPERNATURAL POWERS** from their point of view! Much of what the White Race possessed, their White Mares and White Men, filled the tribes of the Red Race with religious awe. The White Race possessed a great deal of knowledge, both magical and technical. The tribes of the Red Race were particularly impressed by the abilities and power of the Magi who came with the settlers! They could influence the elements of nature to a certain extent, bring the dead back to life, remain young for a very long time, and much, much more... Naturally, all this could not fail to shock the people of the young Race, for whom all of the above was beyond their comprehension.

And it was precisely these very real, very tangible manifestations of the evolutionary advantage of the White Race over the Red Race, precisely the evolutionary imbalance that arose when they came into contact, that became fertile ground for the emergence of **the "FIFTH** COLUMN" of the Dark Forces among the elite of Antlani (Atlantis). And this "fifth column" made possible not only the penetration of the spawn of Hell into Midgard-Earth, but also the subsequent capture of Midgard-Earth itself by these social parasites. Having failed to capture our planet from the outside, they managed to achieve this by capturing it from within...

1.5. The capture of Midgard-Earth by the Dark Forces: Stage One

For more than five hundred thousand years, the Dark Forces could not even approach the colony of the Old Race on Midgard-Earth. Methods **of DIRECT CONQUEST** yielded no results. The bases of the Dark Forces secretly created on the Moon Lele were destroyed along with the Moon Lele itself by the Hierarch (God) of the Light Forces, Tarkh (Dazhbog), but this did not happen without consequences for Midgard-Earth itself.

I deliberately write Hierarch Tarkh, not God Tarkh, to emphasise once again that the meaning of the word God in modern Russian, as in all other languages, is fundamentally different from the meaning it had at the time of writing the Slavic-Aryan Vedas. The Dark Forces (social parasites) are very clever, among other things, in using the tactic of substituting the meaning of words in everyday speech.

They take a word that is fixed in people's genetic memory, which is currently still dormant in most people, and... they invest this word with **a** fundamentally different **MEANING that is BENEFICIAL** to themselves, and off they go... The thing is that with dormant genetic memory, a person reacts on a subconscious level to the word itself, **NOT TO ITS TRUE MEANING!** Isn't that clever — replacing the meaning of words and that's it... those who are asleep don't notice **the DECEPTION** and **REACT TO THE WORD IN THE WAY THAT THE DARK ONES WANT!** This is what happened, in particular, with the word God — originally, this word reflected **the QUALITATIVE STATE OF MAN!**

When **a HUMAN BEING,** in the course of their **DEVELOPMENT,** reached the level **of a CREATOR** — capable of controlling and changing matter and space itself! Of course, **NOT EVERYONE** achieved this, but that is only natural! All people are born with equal opportunities **to REALISE THEMSELVES,** but this does not mean that everyone will achieve the same thing! For example, every person who has hands and is not blind can pick up a pencil or a brush and... start creating! But this does not mean that the result of such "creation" will be something meaningful! But even if something coherent does turn out, it does not mean that what is drawn with a pencil or painted with a brush will be a masterpiece and become a true work of art! Someone may achieve, for example, photographic accuracy in a portrait, but such a person cannot be called an artist in the full sense of the word. Such a person is an excellent draughtsman, perhaps even a genius draughtsman, but not a creator!

The creator capable of producing a work of art for the ages will be the one who, with the help of a brush and pencil, can **CONVEY THE SOUL, THOUGHTS, FEELINGS**, and all the depth of the subject depicted in the portrait! So, equal opportunities to pick up a pencil and brush do not mean or guarantee the same result in creativity for everyone. Everything will be determined by the amount **of TALENT OF A SPECIFIC PERSON,** their **HARD WORK, DETERMINATION, STRENGTH WILLPOWER, DESIRE TO DEDICATE THEMSELVES**
YOURSELF ENTIRELY TO THE TASK, often sacrificing other things for it, and much, much more. And most importantly — **NOT TO BETRAY YOURSELF, YOUR TALENT, FOR THE SAKE OF MOMENTARY**
GAIN! But this is not something that everyone with great talent is capable of!

One way or another, equal opportunities for self-realisation **DO NOT MEAN** that everyone will achieve the same thing! And this is when there is a danger of evolutionary imbalance, even in a person who has a high evolutionary number at the genetic level! The pursuit of perfection at a certain stage can imperceptibly turn into excessive ambition, which will ultimately lead to inflated self-esteem and dissatisfaction with what has been achieved!

Moreover, dissatisfaction with what has been achieved is already distorted, when a person blames **NOT HIMSELF** for his failures**, BUT OTHERS** who "envy" him and "**DO NOT LET HIM** GROW"! But **NO ONE CAN EVER PREVENT A PERSON, FROM MOVING ALONG THE GOLDEN PATH OF DEVELOPMENT!** After all, for
development and growth, **it is** completely **IRRELEVANT** what "epaulettes are on the uniform"! **WHAT IS IMPORTANT IS WHO IS IN**
"UNIFORM WITH Epaulettes" and **WHAT THEY CAN DO**! And it is not a person's epaulettes that "speak" about this, but

IT'S HIS BUSINESS! Just this "small" distortion in a person's consciousness is enough to make them easy prey for social parasites who have mastered the art of manipulating human consciousness to perfection! This is one of the main weapons of the Dark Forces. Now let's return to the substitution of meaning in words when genetic memory is dormant...

Our ancestors called **PEOPLE WHO MANAGED TO OVERCOME TEMPTATIONS, PASS TESTS AND REACH THE LEVEL OF CREATION** "gods"! In

In modern language, these qualities correspond to the word **HIERARCH**! Even this word itself speaks volumes and means a person who, through **ENLIGHTENMENT WITH KNOWLEDGE**, becomes **a BEARER OF LIGHT**! This word has two combined root syllables. Initially, this word was also spelled slightly differently: **HIERARCH!** And in this word, **TWO MIRRORED ROOT SYLLABLES** are clearly visible — **RA** and **AR!** These two root syllables **are MIRRORED NOT ONLY IN SPELLING,** but also **IN MEANING!** The root syllable **RA** means **LIGHT,** and the root syllable **AR** means **MIRRORED LIGHT.** Reflected **LIGHT** can be correctly understood as enlightenment through light and knowledge. When a person achieves enlightenment through knowledge, i.e. absorbs **LIGHT,** they gain the opportunity to rise in their development and achieve the qualitative state **of CREATION.** A state of creation that allows a person, **through the POWER OF THEIR WILL AND THOUGHTS, TO CONTROL NATURE AND THE UNIVERSE WITH A FULL UNDERSTANDING OF NOT BUT THAT WHAT IS BEING DONE, BUT AND THEIR**

RESPONSIBILITY FOR WHAT HAS BEEN DONE. Thus, the word **IERARCH** means a person who carries within himself **LIGHT-RA**, radiating **LIGHT-RA**, who has achieved this by initially passing **LIGHT-AR** through himself! And the word **HIERARCH** practically means literally — **Having RA** (light) within oneself, and further it is necessary to read it mirror-wise — through Good (passed through oneself) **RA** (light)! Good is the **LIGHT** that led to enlightenment, made **the SOUL ALIVE!** There is even a saying — it SHINES, but **does NOT WARM.** And **ALIVE LIGHT** — both SHINES and **WARMS,** i.e., brings enlightenment!!! Good **LIGHT** is **LIGHT** that has passed through oneself! "Bad" **LIGHT** is **LIGHT** that **does NOT TOUCH** a person's soul! So, the word **HIERARCHY** even better reflects the essence of the process itself, of reaching the state of **the CREATOR!**

The question may arise — can **LIGHT** be **BAD**!? Of course it can

— it all depends on who or what **the LIGHT** comes from:

……...

*2. For behold, **DARKNESS COVERS THE EARTH and DUST COVERS THE NATIONS, BUT OVER YOU***

***THE LIGHT OF GOD WILL SHINE**, and his glory.*

*3. **AND THE NATIONS SHALL WALK BY YOUR LIGHT, and kings by the brightness of your rising.***

……....

*5. Then you will see and be radiant, and your heart will rejoice, and your heart will be filled with gratitude, for **THE ABUNDANCE OF THE WESTERN LANDS WILL BE YOURS, AND THE WEALTH OF THE NATIONS WILL BE TRANSFERRED TO YOU.***

……..

*16. And you will drink milk, **TAKE ALL THE BEST FROM THE NATIONS**, drink milk from the breasts of kings, and you will know that I am God, your Saviour and Deliverer, the Lord of Jacob.*

……...[37]

So, as can be seen from this passage **of the Torah**, **the LIGHT** of God Yahweh or Jehovah is **DARKNESS** and **DARKNESS** for **ALL OTHER NATIONS** except **the JEWS**! Therefore, **LIGHT is LIGHT to LIGHT**!

---

[37] The Pentateuch and Haftarot. The Book of Devarim, Yeshayahu LX, 2-5, 9-16, 1286-1288 p.

It would seem that what difference does it make to "call" someone something! But, strange as it may seem, it matters, and very much so!

Firstly, the word **GOD** currently has a very specific meaning, which has already become established in people's minds and at the level of genetic memory.

Secondly, the word **GOD** has long been included in the system of the Dark Forces, and therefore, when a person utters this word aloud or even thinks about it, they are automatically **CONNECTED TO THE SYSTEM OF THE DARK FORCES**. This also increases the level of zombification and, in addition to everything else, transfers life force to the system **of the Dark Forces!**

As can be seen from the example above, the Dark Forces have used many tricks to make it easier for them to control the social organism. Replacing the true meaning of words with the ones they need is one of the "tricks" that they use very skilfully in their activities. Especially if the words had **SACRED MEANING**! Especially if the word is fixed at the level of genetic memory. In this case, the spoken word resonates with a person at the genetic level, he opens up to such a word and ... a dose of "poison" is pumped into him, which suppresses his will, his ability to think independently. And this "poison" is the distorted meaning of the word.

The result is a kind of "candy" with a poisonous filling, which most people are not even aware of. So, in order to understand how the Dark Forces managed to create their fifth column on Midgard-Earth, it is necessary to understand such nuances, which only at first glance seem unworthy of attention. In fact, it is precisely these "nuances" that become the "time bombs" that go off at the right moment, and... often there is no counteraction, because the "poison" has already entered the social organism!

Of course, all these "time bombs" do not appear in a single day, and of course, not everyone falls into the subtle nets of the Dark Forces. But the most frightening thing about this is that those who fall into these nets **DO NOT UNDERSTAND** and **DO NOT SUSPECT** that more and more small "hooks" are penetrating deeper and deeper inside! And this is no joke, it is absolutely serious, especially when **the ENVIRONMENT** ITSELF **CONTRIBUTES TO THIS!** This is exactly the environment that arose after part of the White Race **settled on the lands of the Red Race, whose evolutionary number was significantly lower than that of the White Race. WHITE RACE**! The Slavic-Aryan Vedas speak about this very clearly and even indicate which tribes of the White Race were resettled to the lands of the Red Race:

> ***..... The Great Leader will build on that land the Temple of the Trident of the God of the Seas.***
> ***And Nii, the God of the Seas,***
> ***send them countless gifts, and will defend their lands from the Elements of Evil...***
> .....[38]

"...***And NII — GOD OF THE SEAS...***" — these lines seem to contain no special information, except for the name of the Hierarch Nii, who was considered the patron of the seas! But this is only at first glance, and if we turn to the traditions and customs of our ancestors, then, as we study them, one line begins to turn into "a whole book"! Among our ancestors, each clan had its own patron god. The union of clans (tribes) had a common one,

---

[38] Slavic-Aryan Vedas, Book of Wisdom of Perun, Circle One, Santia 5, 38 p.

main patron god.

Usually, patron gods corresponded to the hierarchy of representatives of the Forces of Light. The patron god of a particular clan was always a hierarch of the Forces of Light who occupied a lower position in the hierarchy than the patron god of the Union of Clans or the Union of Tribes. And this is natural. The patron gods of the Clans often appeared on Midgard-Earth in their physical bodies. After the catastrophe 13,017 years ago (as of 2008), many patron gods of the Clans even lived among their wards for a long time. And then they began to be called **URAMIS!** Later, they were forced to leave Midgard-Earth, but that is a separate story. Words have been preserved in the Russian language in memory of them, the most famous of which is the word **CULTURE!** The cult of URa is a worldview system that the Hierarchs of the Light Forces brought with them after the catastrophe to help the clans and tribes of the White Race restore the social organism destroyed by the catastrophe. By their personal example and using their abilities, they helped people survive the consequences of this catastrophe. We will return to this later, but for now, let's take a look at the patron gods...

So, **NIY — GOD OF THE SEAS**, was the patron god **of the UNION OF ANTS TRIBES**! In principle, the main mass of migrants beyond the Ripey (Ural) Mountains twenty-two to twenty-five thousand years ago consisted precisely of ants! It is quite possible that the lands of Asia, where the tribes of this union lived, were most affected by the cooling, or perhaps the leaders of this tribal union wanted more independence and personal power for themselves. It is difficult to say today! There is insufficient evidence to confirm either version, but that is not the most important thing right now. The main point is that the tribes **of the ANTS,** having reached the shores of the Western Sea-Ocean (the Atlantic Ocean), were transported to a large island near the southern shores of North America.

It is quite possible that there were no tribes of the Red Race on this large island (**Fig. 29**), and the settlers of the White Race occupied the uninhabited island. But the fact is that the nearest continents were home to a colony of the Red Race, which was still very young in evolutionary terms, with a low evolutionary number. And it was precisely this condition that allowed the Dark Forces to begin the First Stage of the Conquest of Midgard-Earth!

The negative influence of the Nights of Svarog, creating external conditions for the manifestation of individual evolutionary bias in the early stages of human development, disproportionate **AMBITIONS**, superimposed on the influence of the Nights of Svarog; the environment of the Race, which was evolutionarily much younger than the migrated tribes of the Ants — all this together created conditions that resulted in the migrants becoming a tool in the "hands" of the Dark Forces. Did they themselves, especially the higher Hierarchies of Antlani (Atlantis), understand what they were doing, or were they blind tools in the game of the Dark Forces?

It seems that they understood a lot, if not everything! The Antlanian elite had a sufficiently high level of development and sufficiently deep knowledge to at least notice what was happening. It is quite possible that among the Antlanian magicians there were those who tried to do something to prevent such a transformation, but... most likely, such people were simply removed as obstacles to creating "greatness" for the nation! So how did this "greatness" manifest itself? "Greatness" manifested itself in the desire to subjugate **NOT ONLY** the young Red Race, which was evolutionarily inferior, but also their **OLD HOMELAND — ASIA!** The hybrid civilisation that emerged in the new place — the civilisation **of the "NEW** WORLD" — went "to war" with the civilisation **of the "OLD WORLD"**! Here is what is written about this in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas:

.....

4. (69). ***But GREAT WEALTH WILL CLOUD THE MINDS OF LEADERS AND PRIESTS. GREAT LAZINESS AND THE DESIRE FOR WHAT BELONGS TO OTHERS***

WILL CAPTURE THEIR MINDS.
And they will begin to LIE to GODS and people,
and will live according to their own laws,
breaking the Covenants of the Wise First
Ancestors and the Laws of the One Creator God.
And they will USE
THE POWER OF THE ELEMENTS of Midgard-Earth
to ACHIEVE THEIR GOALS
And they will anger Nia, the Great God of the
Seas, with their deeds... [39]
.....

This excerpt from the Slavic-Aryan Vedas clearly describes the mechanisms that led the migrants of the White Race from the tribal Union of the Ants to ultimately become obedient instruments in the "hands" of the Dark Forces. "...***Great wealth will cloud the minds of chiefs and priests***..." — one of the reasons for such a transformation. The only question that arises is: where did this great wealth come from that would cloud the minds of chiefs and priests? And another question arises: why did this great wealth not
"clouded" the minds of leaders and priests before? After all, the colony of the White Race existed on Midgard-Earth for more than five hundred and sixty thousand years at a very high level, in great prosperity, when civilisation was at an intergalactic level and possessed technologies and capabilities that are inaccessible to modern civilisation. Even the very existence of a relief map with incredible dimensions structures marked on it, itself itself speaks about this. But there was no
"dizziness from success" or clouding of the minds of leaders and priests! I do not think that the level of technology of the migrants was initially higher than that of Great Asia, which the Ant tribes left. It seems that not all the magicians who possessed secret knowledge left with the Ant tribes. And it seems that those who left **were NOT THE MOST POWERFUL AND KNOWLEDGEABLE MAGICIANS!** Rather most likely,
most of the magicians who left their homeland were of low and medium level of development. They had a lot of **AMBITION** and a desire **to REALISE** it**,** but lacked the necessary qualities. One way or another, neither in Daria nor in the lands of Great Asia, for all the past **HUNDREDS OF THOUSANDS OF YEARS, THERE WAS NO CONFUSION OF THE MIND!**

But there must have been a reason why, within a very short time after their resettlement, the minds of the White Race migrants became clouded by great prosperity! And this clouding of the minds of leaders and magicians happened in a very short period of time! After all, from the time the Ant tribes migrated across the Western Sea-Ocean until the outbreak of the First World War for world domination, a little more than **TEN THOUSAND YEARS** passed! Even compared to the relatively short age of the White Race colony on Midgard-Earth, that is only a few days! And now, despite such a short period of existence of the daughter colony of the White Race, **a SKEW** has arisen**!** The only difference between the main colony and the offshoot was that the latter "settled" within the territories inhabited by the Red Race. A funny situation, isn't it? As soon as the Ant tribes found themselves within the territories of the Red Race, the chiefs and sorcerers of these tribes very quickly became
"dizzy with success"! It hadn't happened for almost six hundred thousand years, and now it happened! What incredible thing happened to the chiefs and sorcerers of the migrating Ant tribes? Why did the chiefs and sorcerers of Antlani lose their minds? The answer is given

---

[39] Slavic-Aryan Vedas, Book of Perun's Wisdom, Circle One, Santya 5, 38 — 39 p.

ibid. — **GREAT WEALTH!**

And now it remains only to find out why great wealth led to such a deplorable result. Great prosperity implies **a DISPROPORTIONATE DISTRIBUTION OF MATERIAL GOODS!** I hope no one needs to prove that this is indeed the case! When the tribes and clans of the White Race lived together, nothing like this happened! It only happened after the tribes of the Ants moved across the Western Sea-Ocean! And there... lived the tribes of the Red Race, which had a significantly lower evolutionary number. For the people of this Race, the abilities of the White Race, both parapsychological and technical, were beyond comprehension. Therefore, they perceived the people of the White Race as gods, celestial beings who flew to them on fire-breathing "dragons" — the Vaitmaras and Vaitmanas! And... as follows from the results of such an "overlay", nothing good **came** of it**!**

Before the arrival of the Ant tribes on their lands, the tribes of the Red Race had their own social structure, which **CORRESPONDED TO THE EVOLUTIONARY NUMBER OF THIS RACE**.

The social system was in harmony — the evolutionary number of the Red Race, fixed at the genetic level, **CORRESPONDED to** the level of development of the social organism of the Red Race or, in other words, **THE EVOLUTIONARY NUMBER AT THE LEVEL OF GENETICS CORRESPONDED TO THE EVOLUTIONARY NUMBER**

OF THE SOCIAL ORGANISM! This does not mean that everything was perfect and harmonious for the Red Race before the arrival of the Ants. Of course not! It's just that one corresponded to the other, and

... everything was in balance! After the Ant tribes appeared on the lands of the Red Race, this balance was **DISRUPTED**!!! The harmonious coexistence of the two Races, the two social organisms, **DID NOT HAPPEN**! What happened was that one **was IMPOSED** on the other without any agreement! Two **DIFFERENT SOCIAL ORGANISMS** with **DIFFERENT EVOLUTIONARY NUMBERS,** two **DIFFERENT RACES** with **DIFFERENT EVOLUTIONARY NUMBERS, FIXED AT THE GENETIC LEVEL** — what

scenario or scenarios are possible in such a situation!?

1. "Pulling up" a social organism with a lower evolutionary number to a social organism with a higher evolutionary number.

2. "Pulling up" the lower genetic evolutionary number of one race to the higher genetic evolutionary number of another.

3. The "sliding" of a social organism with a higher evolutionary number to the level of a social organism with a lower evolutionary number.

4. Spiritual **TRANSFORMATION** of people of the Race with a higher genetic evolutionary number.

In their new home, the White Race settlers established a rigid caste system in which only people of the White Race belonged to the higher castes, while all the lower castes were occupied by people of the Red Race. The reason for this decision was the **UNDERSTANDING** that **MIXING TWO RACES** with such different genetic evolutionary numbers would lead to an evolutionary imbalance within interracial mestizos. That is why a rigid caste system was created! Everything seems clear, everything seems "wonderful," but... the problem is that, while preventing the emergence of evolutionary imbalance at the level of the individual, Atlantis nevertheless kept **EVERYTHING AS IT WAS!**!! And again, everything seems to be "wonderful"! The thing is, it only seems that way! As long as each Race lived in a separate territory and **there was** NO interaction between different Races, everything was indeed fine! Each Race developed within its own social organism, which was in harmony with its genetic evolutionary number. The caste system of Antlani (Atlantis) was **a NECESSITY!** But at the same time, it was a "time bomb," and here's why...

The evolutionary and technical advantages of the White Race led to the Red Race becoming slaves, which NEVER **HAPPENED IN THE LANDS OF THE WHITE RACE**!

Beardless people with skin the colour of sacred fire not only revered the people of the White Race as gods, but also brought them the fruits of their labour as gifts. With each generation, the descendants of the White Race settlers became more and more accustomed to the position of the God-people living on Midgard-Earth! They became more and more accustomed to the fact that they did not have to work, as the people of the Red Race would give them everything they needed. The leaders and priests of the Ants became more and more accustomed to this situation and, over time, began to create a cult in which they themselves acted as living Gods. The knowledge and ability to influence not only the psyche of the people of the young Red Race, but also nature, filled these people with sacred awe. And the leaders and priests of the Ants began to like this state of affairs more and more. In such conditions, the evolutionary imbalances that had arisen for one reason or another finally found fertile ground, and the Dark Forces ultimately gained their "fifth" column. But if the leaders and priests of the Ants had set themselves the goal of bringing the people of the Red Race up to their level, gradually but rapidly developing the social organism of the Red Race and, in harmony with this, changing the genetic evolutionary number of the Red Race, everything could have been DIFFERENT... It could have been, but it did not happen, and it did not happen for one simple reason — the leaders and priests of the Ants most likely had the prerequisites for this evolutionary imbalance to arise! And as soon as the right conditions arose, the evolutionary imbalance **AROSE!** Much later, after the planetary catastrophe 13,017 years ago (as of 2008), the High Wizards of the White Race tried to correct this **MISTAKE OF THE ANTS, BUT IT WAS ALREADY TOO LATE!** But more on that later. For now, let's return to the events in Antlani...

The rigid caste system created by the Ants in the New World, as a measure to prevent the emergence of evolutionary imbalance at the genetic level, without other accompanying measures, became fertile ground for the emergence **of EVOLUTIONARY IMBALANCE** among the Ants themselves, or more precisely, among their leaders and priests! The latter really enjoyed feeling like living gods, enjoying the associated honours and servility of the young Red Race. This indicates that **the LEADERS** and **PRIESTS OF ANTALIA WERE NOT READY FOR THE TEST OF** "DIVINITY" and, thus,
FAILED one of the first **EVOLUTIONARY TESTS** and, thus, **PUT AN END TO THEIR OWN DEVELOPMENT!**

Unfortunately, the failure of the leaders and priests of the Ants of the New World **to pass** this **TEST OF DIVINITY** ultimately resulted in the first planetary war between the Old and New Worlds, between related tribes of the White Race. And the instigators of this war, which led to a planetary catastrophe 13,017 years ago (as of 2008), were precisely the migrants of the Ants to new lands inhabited by people of the Red Race! But the question arises: where were the Hierarchs who passed this test successfully and very long ago? And we find the answer to this in the same Slavic-Aryan Vedas: "... ***And they will begin to LIE to the GODS and to people, and will live according to their own laws, violating the Covenants of the Wise First Ancestors and the Laws of the One God-Creator***..."

There is no need to comment on lying to people, but **LYING TO THE GODS** is worth **EXAMINING IN DETAIL!** Some may ask: how is it possible to lie to the Gods, surely the Gods can see through lies!? And if they cannot, are they really Gods!?

Firstly, they are not Gods in the sense that we understand them today, but rather higher Hierarchies, for whom the deeds attributed to the Gods are everyday actions! Then the question is unclear: how can the priests of Antlani deceive these higher Hierarchies with their lies?

Secondly, people have been led to believe that God-Hierarch knows everything about everything.

Thirdly, people know nothing about the planets-Earths of the Old Race and their beliefs, customs and traditions.

Therefore, in order for everything to fall into place, it is necessary to clarify the situation...

The Slavic-Aryan Vedas mention only one case when God-Hierarch visited Midgard-Earth in his physical body — it is Perun-Thunderer! He personally

informs the White Race Clans about the next Star War between the Light and Dark Forces, tells them how to restore the broken connection with the planets-Earths of the Old Race and... tells them about the future of Midgard-Earth FOR **FORTY THOUSAND YEARS TO COME**! And everything he tells them comes true... but he **NEVER TELLS THEM THAT IN THESE FUTURE FORTY THOUSAND YEARS, SOMEONE ELSE FROM THE GODS-HIRARCHS WILL VISIT MIDGARD-EARTH IN THEIR PHYSICAL BODIES**!

Of course, it is quite possible that the Gods-Hierarchs of the Light Forces visited Midgard-Earth in their physical bodies, but... if they did... then it was secret, because there are no reports of this. This is most likely the case, as what was communicated by Perun the Thunderer has been fully confirmed by events, which is very serious evidence of their reliability. And in his prediction of the future of Midgard-Earth**,** Perun **NEVER MENTIONS THAT THERE WILL BE OTHER VISITS**
OF MIDGARD-EARTH BY THE GODS-HIERARCHS IN THE FUTURE! This allows us to conclude that the priests (magicians) of Antlani, like all the others, communicated with the Hierarchs of the Old Race telepathically or through special means of communication. This is the first point, and secondly, it is necessary to know the traditions and beliefs of the Hierarchs of the Forces of Light.

And now a little about those very beliefs and traditions of the Hierarchs of the Light Forces...

The Hierarchs of the Old Race, who created the colony of the White Race on Midgard-Earth, throughout their entire lives, like all those who lived before them, measured all their actions and deeds against **the CODE OF COSMIC RULES**! And one of the main provisions of this code was that **LIES IN ANY FORM WERE SUBJECT** TO **VERY SEVERE**
PUNISHMENT! And this punishment was **the COMPLETE DESTRUCTION OF THE ESSENCE OF THE LIAR**! In other words, the liar would disappear completely, without a trace, without the possibility of reincarnating in a new physical body, as happens when the physical body dies! Therefore, everyone knows perfectly well that only a complete idiot would lie in any form, and... they never lie!

When**,** over many millennia, in the civilisations of the Old Race**, EVERYONE WITHOUT EXCEPTION GOT USED TO THE FACT THAT NO ONE EVER LIED**, then when the leaders and
priests of Atlantis began to lie, **no** one **could** even **imagine that the information was false**. Of course, habit played a role — no one had ever lied before, including on Midgard-Earth for hundreds of thousands of years prior to this event. But there was another reason — complacency and an unwarranted confidence that such a thing **COULD NEVER HAPPEN!**

All the Hierarchs were so accustomed to the fact that no one ever lied that **they did not** even **consider it necessary to scan the incoming information themselves**.
ON FOR ACCURACY! And because for that in order to avoid such a situation,
ENOUGH WAS JUST SCAN INCOMING
INFORMATION! And this, precisely, **no** one **DID**!!! But the Dark Forces **were COUNTING** on this ... and **they WERE NOT WRONG**! Sometimes getting used to good
— is an unacceptable luxury! If the civilisations of the Light Forces lived and live by their own code of moral and ethical qualities, this **does NOT MEAN** that the civilisations of the Dark Forces must and will adhere to them too! To think so is, at the very least, naive, regardless of the fact that rejection of lies is an absolutely necessary condition for any relationship.

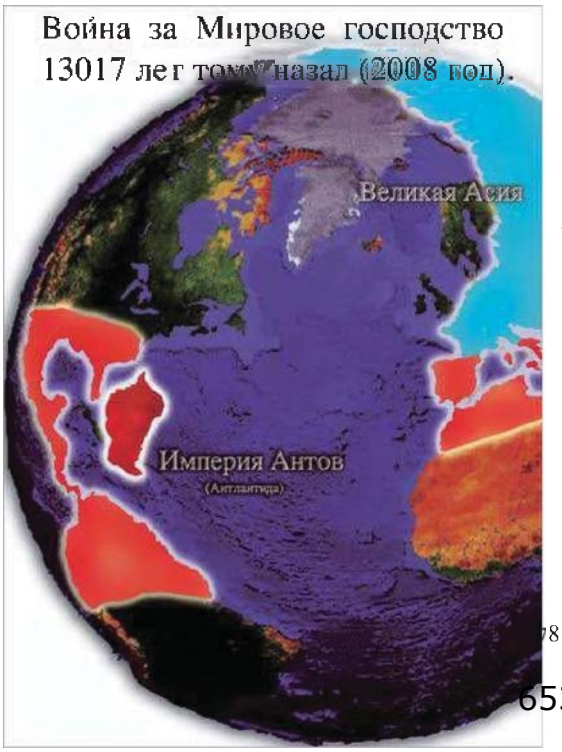
Unfortunately, the leaders and priests of Antlani, in the context of the evolutionary imbalance between the White and Red Races, resorted to deliberate deception. And, unfortunately, the Hierarch of the Light Forces, Nii, who was the guardian god of the Ant tribes, or in other words
— the observer of their development, **did NOT SCAN** the information coming to him from Midgard-Earth, blindly trusting the priests (magicians) from Antlani. Blind trust is always unjustified! This does not mean that you cannot trust anyone, not at all! It means that you need to scan **ANY INFORMATION RECEIVED FROM OTHERS FOR**

its reliability.

There is nothing humiliating or offensive to the person conveying this information. The Dark Forces have many ways of spreading misinformation, and we must never forget this. Especially when it comes to such a long confrontation between the Light and Dark Forces. And be especially careful in the case of Midgard-Earth, which is so important to the civilisations of the Old Race and which has attracted so much interest from the Dark Forces. And especially when all direct attempts by the Dark Forces to capture Midgard-Earth have failed. It was to be expected that the Dark Forces would change their tactics, and we should have been prepared for this! The fact that the Light Forces did not revise their tactics and strategy indicates that they became complacent and began to believe that they would always be on top. Complacency is equivalent to blindness! And it was precisely because of this **BLINDNESS** of the highest Hierarchs of the Light Forces of the Old Race that the deception by the priests (magicians) of Antlani became possible. After all, the level of development of the priests of Antlani was incomparable to the level of development of the highest Hierarchs of the Light Forces, one of whom was the God-Hierarch Nii!

Most likely, the leaders and priests of the Ant tribes encountered lies in the tribes of the Red Race, which belonged to an evolutionarily young Race and **had NOT** YET **GONE THROUGH EVERYTHING. "CHILDHOOD ILLNESSES"**! Most likely, faced with the fact that the abilities of the Ant priests inspired divine awe in the tribes, the former decided to exploit this fact for their own selfish purposes. Most likely, seeing how the leaders and priests of the Red Race kept the people of their tribes under their control through lies and force, the leaders and priests of the Ants decided to use their abilities to force the tribes of the Red Race to work for them. And it was not difficult for them to do so, because their capabilities far exceeded those of the leaders and priests of the Red Race! Most likely, all these factors together pushed the chiefs and priests (magicians) of the Ants to **DECEIVE the LIGHT HIERARCHIES-GODS** and, first and foremost, their curator — Nia!

One way or another, the Ant tribes that migrated across the Western Sea-Ocean created a New Empire based on a caste system in their new home and turned the tribes of the evolutionarily young Red Race into **SLAVES**! The evolutionary imbalance between the White and Red Races ultimately led to an evolutionary imbalance **WITHIN THE WHITE RACE ITSELF!** Of course, this evolutionary imbalance did not form in a single year or even a single century! This evolutionary degradation developed over several millennia until it reached its critical point — **THE POINT OF NO RETURN!** The point of no return in the sense that the leaders and priests of the Ants turned from grey to black — **CONSCIOUS SOCIAL PARASITES**! By this time, the Ant empire had subjugated most of the tribes of the Red Race, turning them into **SLAVES**, who were given the "great happiness" of "serving" the living "Gods" among them!



This is what the excessive ambitions of the leaders and priests of Antlani (Atlantis) and the naive trustfulness of the Light Hierarchs-Gods ultimately led to! This is what the excessive habit of the Light Hierarchs that **no** one ever **LIES** led to! Sometimes even good habits can be dangerous and fraught with consequences! And the leaders and priests of the Ants, having created their system based on the enslavement evolutionarily of the young

Red Race, began to build their Empire on the lands of this race, in opposition to their recent homeland — Great Asia! The leaders and priests of the Ants were **no** longer **satisfied with their dominion over the Red Race; they dreamed of dominion over**
THE WHOLE WORLD!!! And the only "obstacle" to such domination was Great Asia, located on the territory of modern Russia! The empire created by the Ants was located in Central America, including part of North and South America, occupying part of the territory of the modern United States of America (**Fig. 30)**!

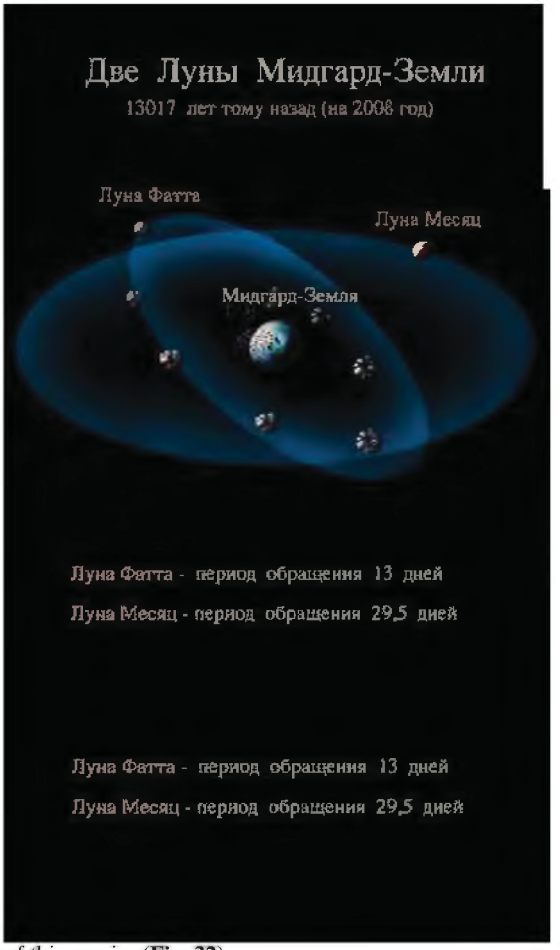
The leaders and priests of the Empire of the Ants, having conceived a plan for world domination, began to implement it step by step, already under the control of social parasites, without even suspecting it! They began to increase their technical power, moving further and further away from harmonious interaction with nature. They wanted to achieve a significant technical advantage over their former homeland, Great Asia. And when they were able to establish their own bases on the nearest of the remaining moons, the Moon of Fatte, they decided that the "time had come" to declare their desire for world domination! But at the same time, they did not forget about **MAGIC,** continuing to develop their magical abilities, especially in the field of **COMBAT MAGIC,** in particular — the control of the natural elements of Midgard-Earth:

4. (69).……..
……..
……..
…….. ***And***
they will USE
THE POWER OF THE ELEMENTS of Midgard-Earth
to ACHIEVE THEIR GOALS
And they will anger Nya, the Great God of the
Seas, with their deeds... [40]
……

As can be seen from these lines, the leaders and priests (sorcerers) of the Empire of the Ants (Antlan) tried to use the forces of the elements of Midgard-Earth as weapons during the war for supremacy between the Empire of the Ants and Great Asia. Translated into modern language, this means that the priests of Antlan, using their psychic powers, attempted to control the forces of nature — they deployed meteorological and tectonic weapons, along with conventional weapons, in military operations against Great Asia (Holy Rassenia). Incidentally, in this war for supremacy on Midgard-Earth, the leaders and priests of Antlani used both atomic and thermonuclear weapons, which will be discussed later. For now, let us return to the use of psi powers by the leaders and priests of the Ants. And as follows from the text of the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, they clearly overestimated their own ability to influence nature:

2. (82). ……...
……

[40] Slavic-Aryan Vedas, Book of Perun's Wisdom, Circle One, Santiya 5, 38 p.



.....

For PEOPLE USE
THE POWER OF THE ELEMENTS of
Midgard-Earth and DESTROY the
Small Moon
and their beautiful world...
And then Svarozhich will RETURN
Circle

and human souls will be terrified... [41]

Inexpert management of the forces of nature led to a disruption of the gravitational balance between Midgard-Earth and the Small Moon closest to it — Fatta (**Fig. 31**). The disruption of the gravitational balance led to the **MOON FATTA DEPARTING FROM ITS ORBIT AND BEGINNING TO FALL ONTO MIDGARD-EARTH!** And it began to break into pieces. One way or another, the Ant Empire, which unleashed this World War for planetary domination, failed to achieve its desired goal. They **DID NOT GET WHAT THEY WANTED**, but led to the destruction of their own Empire. The fragments of the Fatta Moon that fell on Midgard-Earth destroyed the island capital of the Ant Empire and many of its leaders and priests of this empire (**Fig. 32**).

Unfortunately, when the fragments of the moon Fatta fell on Midgard-Earth, a planetary catastrophe occurred. The fragments of the moon Fatta not only destroyed the island capital of the Ant Empire, but also much more. One of the reasons for a planetary catastrophe of this magnitude was that the Moon Fatta rotated in the opposite direction to the rotation of Midgard-Earth around its axis. Therefore, when the fragments of the Moon Fatta collided with Earth, a so-called head-on collision occurred, similar to, for example, a head-on collision of cars rushing towards each other at tremendous speed. The result of a car collision is clear to everyone, but the "head-on" collision of Midgard-Earth and the fragments of the Moon Fatta caused not only a shift in the tectonic plates, but also **a CHANGE IN THE AXIS OF THE INCLINATION OF MIDGARD-EARTH TO ITS OWN ORBIT**! "***...And then the Svarozhich Circle will turn...***" — so it is written in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas! Our ancestors called the starry sky visible from the surface of Midgard-Earth the Svarog Circle and distinguished different Palaces (Constellations) on it! As Midgard-Earth revolves around Yarilo-Sun, the position of the Constellations in the starry sky changes. Over the course of a year (the complete revolution of Midgard-Earth around the Sun), the position of the constellations in the starry sky visible from Midgard-Earth completes a full rotation. This is exactly what is happening now in the starry sky of Midgard-Earth. So, our ancestors called the complete rotation of the constellations in the starry sky **the Svarozhich Circle!** Thus, the rotation of the Svarozhich Circle means a change in the position of the stars in the sky, which is only possible when the axis of Midgard-Earth changes its inclination to its own orbit around the Sun. With a sharp jerk caused by the change in the tilt of the axis of Midgard-Earth to its orbit, the tectonic plates shifted, and the waters of the oceans and seas literally spilled out of their basins and kilometres

[41] Slavic-Aryan Vedas, Book of Perun's Wisdom, Circle One, Santiya 6, 45 p.

waves "passed" through all the plains and valleys. In doing so, they destroyed beautiful cities, spaceports, and the Gates of the Interworld! At the same time, many people died throughout Midgard-Earth:

.....

3. (83). ***The Great Night will envelop Midgard-Earth***
...and HEAVENLY FIRE
WILL DESTROY MANY PARTS OF THE EARTH...
Where BEAUTIFUL GARDENS BLOOMED,
Great Deserts will stretch out... Instead of LIFE-
GIVING LAND, THE SEAS WILL ROAR,
and where the WAVES OF THE SEAS SPLASHED,
HIGH MOUNTAINS WILL APPEAR
covered with eternal snow... [42]

All this led to the awakening of old volcanoes and the appearance of many new ones. In places where tectonic plates collided violently, magma from the depths of Midgard-Earth burst to the surface, and within days, the highest mountain ranges rose from the depths of the seas and oceans. Numerous volcanoes spewed huge masses of volcanic ash into the atmosphere, which began to reflect sunlight in the upper layers of Midgard-Earth's atmosphere. Twilight fell on Midgard-Earth for a long time, it became sharply colder... in short, the "end of the world" came, the apocalypse, which is mentioned in almost all world religions and legends of almost all peoples! However, it already happened 13,017 years ago (as of 2008) and, as it turned out, it was not the sinless who survived this "end of the world", but those who, by the will of fate or chance, found themselves on high mountain plateaus at the moment of the catastrophe. They were either very far from the shores of the seas and oceans, or behind mountain ranges that acted as "breakwaters" for the giant waves. Most cities were located on the coasts of seas and oceans, just as many cities are today.

Thus, the highly developed colony of the White Race was destroyed as a result of the war unleashed by the Empire of the Ants, striving for world domination! But that's not all! The leaders and priests of the Ant Empire also used nuclear weapons in this war against Great Asia, or, as it came to be called later, Holy Rasseniya! This is directly mentioned in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas:

.....

4. (84). ***People will HIDE FROM THE RAINS***
POISONED, DEATH-BRINGING RAINS IN CAVES
and begin to feed on the flesh of animals,
for the FRUITS OF THE TREES will be filled with POISON
and many people will DIE after EATING THEM...
POISONED WATER FLOWS will bring many DEATHS to the
Children of the Great Race
and descendants of the Heavenly Race,
and suffering to people THIRST WILL BRING... [43]

And this "end of the world" already happened 13,017 years ago (as of 2008)! As a result of this "end of the world" — a planetary catastrophe — the people who survived it found themselves in a veritable "hell"! There is no other way to describe the conditions in which the "survivors" of this planetary catastrophe found themselves! Radioactive contamination turned tree fruits and drinking water into poison, and radioactive rain began to fall from the sky! Many survivors died from poisonous food and water, and those who understood what was happening were forced to suffer from

---

[42] Slavic-Aryan Vedas, Book of Perun's Wisdom, Circle One, Santiya 6, 45 p.

[43] Slavic-Aryan Vedas, Book of Perun's Wisdom, Circle One, Santiya 6, 45 p.

thirst, at a time when there was plenty of fresh, clear water around, but ... radioactive water, which meant death to anyone who drank it. It is quite possible that tales about bad water appeared among the people in memory of these terrible times, such as in the tale "***About Sister Alenushka and Brother*** Ivanushka"!

Remember how sister Alenushka says to her brother Ivanushka: "***... Don't drink the water from the goat's footprint, brother Ivanushka, or you'll turn into a goat yourself***..."! The older sister tries to scare her little brother so that he won't drink the water from the goat's footprint! But the footprint only contains **RAINWATER!** The little brother is thirsty and... the baby wants to drink, and it's hard for him to understand why he can't drink rainwater from the various puddles that have formed in the footprints of wild animals. And if he listened to his sister Alenushka in other cases when she scared him with turning him into different wild animals, then apparently he was not afraid of the goat or his thirst tormented him so much that he... drank the water! Everyone knows the rest of this wonderful fairy tale, but in light of the planetary-scale upheavals described above, the words of the older sister to her younger brother take on a completely different meaning! There is plenty of water around... but it cannot be drunk, yet the child does not understand that the water is poisoned and therefore cannot be drunk, and he is very thirsty, tormented by thirst. And so the older sister has to come up with various scary stories to frighten her younger brother, but even that doesn't help! In the fairy tale, of course, everything ends well, but that's what fairy tales are for! In real life, drinking rainwater meant killing yourself with an invisible death!

People hid from all these misfortunes in caves and underground, of course, where they were still intact! And exactly 13,017 years ago, people **REALLY TURNED INTO CAVE PEOPLE!** But this was exactly what the Dark Forces needed — to throw the civilisation of Midgard-Earth from a cosmic level of development back to the Stone Age, when there was no trace left of its former greatness! The capital of Great Asia, Asgard-Iriysky, was not affected by this planetary catastrophe, as it was reliably protected by a force field from both the falling debris of the moon Fatty and the giant waves that never reached the city. Some spaceports were also preserved, but the Gates of the Interworld were blocked from the outside! And here's why:

……

5. (85). ***And on the ADVICE OF FOREIGNERS***
WHO SECRETLY ARRIVED on Midgard-Earth,
people will begin to take each other's lives... for a sip of
fresh water,
for a piece of clean food...
And they will begin to forget the Ancient Wisdom And
the Laws of the One Creator God...
……...
……...
……...
……...
Great Disunity will come to the World of Midgard And only
the Priest-Guardians
of the Holy Land of the Great Race
will preserve the purity of Ancient Knowledge, despite
hardship and death... [44]

"***And on the ADVICE OF FOREIGNERS WHO SECRETLY ARRIVED on*** Midgard-Earth" — in these words from the Slavic-Aryan Vedas refer to the infiltration of Midgard-Earth

---

[44] Slavic-Aryan Vedas, Book of Perun's Wisdom, Circle One, Santya 6, 45 p.

Social Parasites — the Dark Forces! It was for this reason that the Gates of the Interworld, which remained after the planetary catastrophe, were blocked! Thus, the social parasites managed to carry out **the FIRST STAGE OF THE CONQUEST OF MIDGARD-EARTH**! Using their knowledge of human nature, the Dark Forces very subtly staged a performance, skilfully manipulating human weaknesses. As a result of these indirect actions, Midgard-Earth lost another Moon, and as a result, the Dark Forces destroyed the special spatially stable zone originally created by the three Moons of Midgard-Earth in which it was located. With the destruction of each moon of Midgard-Earth, the negative influence on those living in the Nights of Svarog intensified. Thus, with one carefully planned action, the social parasites "killed" several "hares" at once.

Firstly, they nullified the protection from the negative influence of the Nights of Svarog, created by the Light Forces through the Moons.

Secondly, the remaining Moon began to have a negative impact on those who survived the planetary catastrophe. Especially after the Dark Forces
— Social Parasites — installed their psi-influence generators inside it.

Thirdly, the civilisation of Midgard-Earth was thrown back from a cosmic level to a primitive one. At the same time, a corresponding social organism was formed, which corresponded to a low evolutionary number. At the same time, the surviving members of the White Race remained carriers of a high evolutionary number at the genetic level. This has serious consequences, as such conditions create fertile ground for the emergence of a large number of outcasts of the White Race. A person of the White Race with a high evolutionary number at the genetic level goes through the evolutionary phases of development — animal, intelligent animal, and human — in a social organism, in a social environment with a low evolutionary number. "***And on the ADVICE OF FOREIGNERS WHO SECRETLY ARRIVED on Midgard-Earth, people will begin to take each other's lives... for a sip of fresh water, for a piece of clean food...***" — in other words, not without the help of social parasites, **INSTINCTS** BEGAN **TO DOMINATE OVER CONSCIENCE** in some people of the White Race**!**

Thus, by skilfully manipulating the minds of people who found themselves in a critical situation, social parasites pushed them towards rapid personal degradation, thereby creating **a** very primitive **MODEL FOR IMITATION** for future generations, which was highly beneficial to the Dark Forces! Before the catastrophe, most people lived very **PASSIVELY** in a social organism with a high evolutionary number**!** They accepted the norms of behaviour in society without realising it on a personal level, without **ENLIGHTENMENT THROUGH KNOWLEDGE!** Therefore, finding themselves in a critical situation after the catastrophe, they quite quickly accepted new "norms" of behaviour in the changed conditions of existence, or rather, survival!

Any formal acceptance of even the best and most remarkable moral and ethical norms is very conditional if they have not been realised by each person through enlightenment with knowledge! This is precisely what is said in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas:

5. (85). ……
…… *And they will begin to forget the Ancient Wisdom And the Laws of the One Creator God...*
……...
……...
……...
……...
Great Disunity will come to the World of Midgard And only the Priest-Guardians

of the Holy Land of the Great Race
will preserve the purity of Ancient Knowledge, despite
deprivation and death... [45]

"...***And they will begin to forget the Ancient Wisdom and Laws of the One Creator God...***"
— This phrase reflects the essence of the process just described, when people, finding themselves in extreme conditions and lacking enlightenment through knowledge, very often quickly turned into two-legged predators. For them, survival instincts became decisive, and not the survival of the species, but personal survival! And this corresponds to a very small evolutionary number of the social organism! "...***And only the Priests-Guardians of the Holy Land of the Great Race will preserve the purity of the Ancient Knowledge, despite deprivation and death...***" — and this phrase takes on an extremely important meaning in light of the above. Firstly, the Priests (Wizards) were called Priests precisely because they had attained enlightenment through knowledge, and **no** external factors **COULD** change a person if they had attained **TRUE ENLIGHTENMENT THROUGH KNOWLEDGE,** had let everything pass through their soul, mind and heart, and had not merely pretended to be enlightened! But there is another nuance contained in the words: "***...and only the Priests-Keepers***...". Priests-Keepers, translated into modern language, means librarians, not quite ordinary ones, but librarians nonetheless!!! And this is no coincidence, because in many ancient books, information was recorded on several levels so that outsiders **COULD NOT GET THEIR HANDS ON KNOWLEDGE THAT COULD BECOME A POWERFUL WEAPON IN THE WRONG HANDS.**

And with the Dark Forces infiltrating Midgard-Earth, there was a real possibility that the Priest-Keeper could fall into the hands of social parasites along with the books entrusted to him for preservation for future generations. And this happened, unfortunately, more than once! Therefore, the Priest-Keepers **DID NOT HAVE THE OPPORTUNITY** to read information on other levels of the books they kept, but **could** only **READ THE MEANING OF THE RUNES ON A PHYSICAL LEVEL,** often even **NOT SUSPECTING** that **THE MAIN INFORMATION IN THESE BOOKS WAS WRITTEN ON LEVELS INVISIBLE TO THE NORMAL EYE!**

This was **a NECESSARY MEASURE — A MEASURE OF PRECAUTION**! From the text of the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, it is clear that the Priest-Guardians **MUST PRESERVE THE KNOWLEDGE OF THE FORCES OF LIGHT UNTIL THOSE WHO CAN UNLEASH THIS KNOWLEDGE**! At least, that was the plan of those who created this institution of magician-guardians. Perun the Thunderer speaks of the destruction of Antlani (Atlantis) in Santia 5 and Santia 6. They largely echo each other, but there are some differences. These differences do not contradict each other, but rather complement each other:

6. (70). ***And Ni and the Elements will destroy that land,***
And it will disappear into the depths of the Great Waters,
Just as it was hidden in ancient times
In the depths of the northern waters — Sacred Daria... The
Gods of the Race WILL SAVE THE RIGHTEOUS PEOPLE
AND THE HEAVENLY POWER WILL TRANSFER THEM TO THE EAST,
In the land of people with SKIN THE COLOUR OF
DARKNESS... AND BEARDLESS PEOPLE
WITH SKIN THE COLOUR OF THE FLAME OF THE SACRED Fire,
GREAT POWER WILL TRANSFER them to the boundless lands
lying at the setting of Yarila-Sun... [46]

---

[45] Slavic-Aryan Vedas, Book of Perun's Wisdom, Circle One, Santya 6, 45 p.

From this passage of the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, it clearly follows that before the very destruction of the island-capital of the Empire of the Ants, ***righteous people*** were saved, whom the heavenly power (Vaitmans and Vaitmars) will carry to the East, to the lands of people with skin the colour of darkness (the Black Race). If we take into account that the island capital of the Empire of the Ants was located in the Bermuda Triangle, then the East in relation to these lands would be the African continent. And the people with skin the colour of the Sacred Fire (the Red Race) were carried by the same Heavenly Power from the dying island capital to the west coast of North America, where their descendants, the American Indians, still live today!

Everything seems to be clear with the people of the Red Race, but we need to figure out a little more about the saved righteous people of the White Race! To the east of Central America, at the latitude where the island capital of the Empire of the Ants was located, lies the entire African continent. The Slavic-Aryan Vedas provide clarification as to where exactly on the African continent the saved people of the White Race from Antla (Atlantis) will be transported:

7. (71). ***People with skin the colour of darkness will worship the descendants of the Heavenly Race as gods...***
and will learn many sciences from them.
People from the Great Race
will build new cities and temples,
and teach people with skin the colour of
darkness to grow cereals and vegetables...
The Four Great Races, succeeding one another,
will teach the Ancient Wisdom to new Priests... and build
Trirani Tombs,
in the form of MAN-MADE MOUNTAINS, FOUR-SIDED. [47]

From this passage, it is evident that the saved people of the White Race from the perishing Antlani (Atlantis) were transported on the Vaitmanas and Vaitmaras (Heavenly Power) to the northeast of the African continent, to the upper reaches of the Nile River! For only in modern Egypt have **the MAN-MADE MOUNTAINS — PYRAMIDS** — built in a new place been preserved to this day**!** Rescued from the dying island-capital of Antlani, the people of the White Race preserved their knowledge and skills, and their capabilities were, of course, beyond the comprehension of the Black Race living on the African continent.

The evolutionary number, both as a social organism and genetically fixed at the level of this young Race, was **LOW**! The survivors of the planetary catastrophe, the inhabitants of Antlani of the White Race, did not repeat the mistakes of Antlani for quite a long time in their new location. They saw with their own eyes the result of interaction between races with a large difference in evolutionary numbers. In addition, after the planetary catastrophe that occurred 13,017 years ago (as of 2008), the civilisation of the White Race was thrown far back. The rescued people of the White Race retained their knowledge and abilities, but their technical level was practically zero.

The spaceships — the White Men and White Women — that rescued them from the dying island-capital flew away to where they had come from! But the knowledge and abilities they had allowed them to teach the people with skin the colour of darkness many things: how to grow cereals and vegetables, how to build new cities and temples, how to build tombs in the form of four-sided pyramids. The four clans (dynasties) of the Great Race (White Race) will be

---

[46] Slavic-Aryan Vedas, Book of Perun's Wisdom, Circle One, Santiya 5, pp. 38–39.

[47] Slavic-Aryan Vedas, Book of Wisdom of Perun, Circle One, Santya 5, p. 39.

to rule in the new state, which would later be called Egypt!

Thus, the state of Ancient Egypt was created by the White Race people saved on the White Ships and White Marches about **THIRTEEN THOUSAND YEARS AGO,** descendants of those Ants who, about twenty-five thousand years ago, were carried across the Western Sea-Ocean on the White Marches and White Ships! And although the rescued descendants of the departed Ants arrived in the lands of Ancient Egypt 13,017 years ago (as of 2008), it took them some time to create a new state. The majority of its citizens were local residents of the Black Race, while the White Race refugees themselves were relatively few in number and after a while they were forced to mix with the local population, passing on some characteristics of the White Race to their descendants through their genes, especially among the aristocracy of Ancient Egypt.

But one thing is indisputable in all this: Ancient Egypt preserved manuscripts about where the White Race people came from, whom the local inhabitants revered as gods — legends and parables about Atlantis (Atlantis), which perished, sinking into the waters of the Western Sea-Ocean (Atlantic Ocean) during a planetary catastrophe, when the waters of the seas and oceans destroyed the highly developed civilisation of the White Race, which had existed on Midgard-Earth for almost **SIX HUNDRED THOUSAND YEARS,** with giant tsunami waves**!** That is why Critias, visiting Ancient Egypt and gaining access to the manuscripts of the priests of Ancient Egypt, tells his friends what he has learned. And it is precisely his story that Plato quotes in his Dialogues, and this story contains a description of the war between Antlaña (Atlantis) and Great Asia and its results. At the same time, Plato refers to the source of this information:

"—***Well, Socrates, I have now told you, perhaps more briefly, what the old man Critias told me from Solon. When you spoke yesterday about your state and its citizens, I remembered this story, and I was surprised to notice how many of your words, by some remarkable coincidence, coincide with the words of Sol***on—"[48]

Thus, Plato gives a specific reference to the source of information about Atlantis (Atlantis) — the priests of Ancient Egypt, who told this legend to Solon, who in turn retold it to Critias, who, already a ninety-year-old man, retold it to his ten-year-old grandson — also named Critias — one of the participants in Plato's Dialogues. And this is what the priests of Ancient Egypt told Solon:

"...For according to our records, YOUR STATE HAS SET A LIMIT ON THE AUDACITY of countless military forces SET OUT TO CONQUER ALL OF EUROPE AND ASIA *(correctly — Asia)*, ***and THE WAY OF THOSE WHO HELD ATLANTIC SEA*** (Western Sea-Ocean or Atlantic Ocean)**.** ***In those days, it was possible to cross the sea, for there was still an island lying before the strait, which in your language is called the Pillars of Hercules*** *(Gibraltar)*. ***This island was larger than Libya*** (as the ancients called North Africa) ***and Asia*** (at that time, Asia was understood to mean the Middle East) ***combined, and it was easy for travellers of that time to cross from it to other islands, and from the islands to the entire opposite continent, which encompassed that sea*** (the continent of North America)***..."***[49]

This passage from Plato's Dialogues refers to a state (Empire) that opposed Atlantis (Antlan) in the war it unleashed for world domination! And even

---

[48] Plato's Dialogues, XXVII Timaeus, 1070 p., Myśl; 1986

[49] Plato's Dialogues, XXVII Timaeus, 1069 p., Thought; 1986

indicates the goal of this conquest: "... ***THE CONQUEST OF ALL EUROPE AND ASIA ...***"! But **THIRTEEN THOUSAND YEARS AGO, THESE LANDS WERE PART** OF **GREAT ASIA OR HOLY RASSENIA!!!** Because
Great Asia during the cooling period twenty-five thousand years ago, part of the tribes of the White Race migrated to Europe, crossing the Ripaean (Ural) Mountains, which had previously been the western border of Great Asia!

This dialogue also mentions the large island capital of the Empire of the Ants, and the fact that from this island it was easy to move to other islands, and from them to the opposite mainland — the continent of North America!!! As follows from this description, the island capital of Atlantis (Antlani) was located very close to the North American continent, precisely where the Slavic-Aryan Vedas place the land ... of people with **SKIN THE COLOUR OF SACRED FIRE — THE LAND OF THE RED RACE!**

This description states that Atlantis (Antlan) is located **WEST OF THE PILLARS OF HERCULES** (Gibraltar), which is often confused with the Canary Islands simply because feral people of the White Race lived on the Canary Islands when these islands were "discovered" by the Portuguese in 1341 AD. But this is either a misconception or a deliberate lie, because the Canary Islands are located near the African continent, which is located **EAST OF THESE ISLANDS, AND NOT ON THE OPPOSITE SHORE OF THE ATLANTIC OCEAN,** as the ancient
Hellenes called the Atlantic Ocean! This is confirmed by the following excerpt from
Plato's Dialogues:

.....

25

"which truly deserves this name (for the sea on this side of the aforementioned strait (meaning the Pillars of Hercules — Gibraltar) ***is merely a bay with a narrow passage into it*** (meaning the Mediterranean Sea), ***whereas the sea on the other side of the strait is a sea in the true sense of the word, just as the land surrounding it can truly and quite rightly be called a continent). On this ISLAND, called ATLANTIS, THERE AROSE A KINGDOM OF AMAZING SIZE AND POWER, WHOSE POWER EXTENDED OVER THE ENTIRE ISLAND, MANY OTHER ISLANDS AND PART OF THE MAINLAND, and beyond that, ON THIS SIDE OF THE STRAIT, THEY RULED LIBYA ALL THE WAY TO EGYPT..."***[50]

.....

In Plato's Dialogues, the Pillars of Hercules (the Strait of Gibraltar) is a reference point that was well known to the ancient Greeks (descendants of the European Ants), which is why the priests of ancient Egypt used this strait for their explanation to Solon, since in Solon's time, the ancient Greeks **did NOT sail** beyond the Mediterranean Sea**!** It is also curious that the priests of Ancient Egypt — direct descendants of the white inhabitants of Atlantis (Antlani) who were saved on the White Mares and White Men — report many details about the Empire of the Ants. These details are not found in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, which, in turn, confirms the objectivity of this data and supplements the information about Antlani (Atlantis) reported by Perun the Thunderer!!!

And from this data it follows that the Empire of the Ants, at the time of the beginning of their war for world domination, included not only the island capital, but also part of the American continent, which the Ancient Egyptians did not divide into North and South America! But that's not all — by the time of the First Confrontation between the New and Old Worlds, the Empire of the Ants also included the lands of northern Africa and even part of southwestern Europe, as mentioned in

---

[50] Plato, Dialogues, XXVII Timaeus, 1069 p., Myśl; 1986

In the following excerpt from Plato's Dialogues:

.....

b

"and Europe as far as Tyrrhenia** (Tyrrhenia, or Etruria, or Etrussia — a region in central Italy, on the coast of the Tyrrhenian Sea**). And so all this united power was thrown into action to enslave your lands and ours and all the countries on this side of the strait with a single blow. It was then, SOLON, THAT YOUR STATE PROVIDED THE WHOLE WORLD WITH BRILLIANT PROOF OF ITS VIRTUE AND STRENGTH: SURPASSING ALL OTHERS IN FORTITUDE AND EXPERIENCE IN MILITARY AFFAIRS, IT TOOK THE LEAD OF THE HELLENES [51]

.....

At this point, the Priest of Ancient Egypt explains to Solon the role played in this war between the New and Old Worlds for world domination by the state that was located on the site of the Athenian kingdom-state, which was modern for Solon! Otherwise, Solon would not have been able to understand it, even though he was one of the most educated people of his time in his state. Without explanation, he **would have understood nothing** in his story! And yet — the priest of Ancient Egypt says that the ancient state that was in the place of the Athenian kingdom led all the other **HELLENES!**

In other words, the priest of Ancient Egypt **IDENTIFIES THE TRIBES OF THE WHITE RACE, WHO LIVED IN AT THAT TIME IN EUROPE WITH THE MODERN HIM ELLINAS**! But, according to the modern "version" of world history, **THERE WERE NO ELLINAS IN EUROPE THIRTEEN THOUSAND YEARS AGO, JUST AS THERE WAS NO THEN NO HELLENIC STATES!** AND because the appearance
Modern "history" dates the civilisation of Ancient Greece only to the second millennium BC, **NOT EARLIER**! And modern "historical" science divides the history of Ancient Greece into five periods: Achaean (20th-12th centuries BC), Homeric, or "Dark Ages" (11th-9th centuries BC), Archaic (8th-6th centuries BC), Classical (5th-4th centuries BC) and **Hellenistic** (3rd-2nd centuries BC). It is to the latter period of Ancient Greece that the events described in Plato's Dialogues belong!

In other words, at the height of its prosperity, Ancient Greek civilisation was in its infancy, even in relation to its distant ancestors! That is why the Ancient Egyptian priest, when conveying information about the distant past, speaks to Solon in a language he can understand. This is equivalent to an adult trying to answer a small child's question in words that the child can understand. So, this priest of Ancient Egypt speaks of the distant ancestors of the "Hellenes," who also belong to tribes related to his own people, only because **SOLON "A BABY" OTHERWISE HE WOULD NOT UNDERSTAND HIM**! And it is precisely because of this that we can now assert that **THE CIVILISATION OF ANCIENT GREECE IS NOTHING MORE THAN A CIVILISATION CREATED BY THE DESCENDANTS OF THE SLAVIC-ARIANS, THE DESCENDANTS OF THE ANTS, OR, AS THEY ARE ALSO CALLED — THE PELAEGIANS, WHO SURVIVED THE CATASTROPHE 13,017 YEARS AGO.**

After all, modern "history" modestly mentions that before the civilisation of Ancient Greece, there was a civilisation **of Pelasgians-Slavs**, who "disappeared" without a trace! A priest of Ancient Egypt makes it clear in a few sentences that the tribes of the White Race of the Old World (the Old Empire), which took the brunt of the Empire of the Ants (the New World), are the distant ancestors of both **the Pelasgians** and **the Hellenes!** That is why, in order **to EMPHASISE THEIR**

---

[51] "Dialogues" Plato, XXVII Timaeus, 1069 p., Thought; 1986

CONTINUITY, he calls and distant ancestors and his contemporaries — **ELLINAS**!

Actually, modern historians have come up with something really "cool" — there was a huge tribal union, which they called the Pelasgians, and these tribes occupied the lands of the modern Middle East and all of Southern Europe, had their own culture, art, powerful army and navy! And then, one fine or not-so-fine day, they disappeared without a trace, and in their place appeared the ancient Greeks!!! But those same historians **say NOTHING** about where these ancient Greeks "came from"! But if we accept
the "version" of false history offered to the masses, then there should be mentions of where the tribes of the Ancient Greeks came from, and these tribes should have had a lot of good warriors! And these good warriors should have defeated in battle the equally good warriors of the Pelasgians, who defended their native land to the last... And these good warriors in large numbers should have defeated the armies of the Pelasgians, and then either **EXTERMINATED ALL THE WOMEN, THE CHILDREN AND ELDERLY OF THE Pelasgians, OR, AFTER DESTROYING ALL THE MEN, INCLUDING MALE INFANTS, TO TAKE WOMEN AND GIRLS OF THE Pelasgians IN AS THEIR TROPHIES**!!! After all, when huge masses of people, especially warriors, moved across vast expanses, there were always very few women among them, who were the first to perish from the harsh conditions of the march! And if some of the Pelasgians left, then again, where did they go, and what happened to them afterwards? But modern "history" "modestly" keeps silent about all this!!! Just as it does about many, many other things, while claiming to be **SCIENCE**!!! But more on that later. For now, let's return to Plato's "Dialogues":

..... *c*

"But because of the betrayal of its allies, it was left to its own devices, faced extreme dangers alone, and yet defeated the conquerors and erected victory trophies (made from weapons taken from the enemy). Those who had NOT YET BEEN ENSLAVED, it SAVED FROM THE THREAT OF SLAVERY; all the rest, however many lived on this side of the Pillars of Hercules, it GENEROUSLY MADE FREE. But later, when the time came for unprecedented earthquakes and floods..."[52]

.....

This excerpt from Plato's Dialogues refers to the initial stage of the war for world domination unleashed by the Empire of the Ants (Atlantis). The Ant conquerors **turned ALL PEOPLE IN THE TERRITORIES THEY CAPTURED INTO SLAVES!** Including
people of the White Race, their distant relatives. This confirms the fact of the evolutionary degradation of the Ants, who were transported by the White Men and White Women across the Western Sea-Ocean. Having first enslaved people with skin the colour of the Sacred Fire (the Red Race), they later expanded their empire and turned everyone into **SLAVES**, regardless of skin colour. This included their former fellow Ants who remained in Europe! And what is most interesting is that the Ants who remained in Europe **DID NOT CHANGE THEIR VEDIC TRADITIONS,** at least until the war with the Ant Empire. For it is clear from the above passage that in the territories liberated from the overseas Ants, they **RESTORED FREEDOM TO THE SLAVES!**

Because people who do not recognise slavery are capable of this, and this corresponds not only to Slavic-Aryan traditions, but also to **a HIGH LEVEL OF DEVELOPMENT OF THE SOCIAL ORGANISM**! But in addition to this, from the excerpt from "Dialogues"

---

[52] Plato's Dialogues, XXVII Timaeus, 1069 p., Myśl; 1986.

it follows that at the beginning of the war for world domination, the armies of the Empire of the Ants suffered defeat after defeat at the hands of the armies of Great Asia or Holy Rassenia.

And when the leaders and priests of the Empire of the Ants (Atlantis) realised that they were losing the war for world domination that they themselves had unleashed, they decided to deploy **TECTONIC AND METEOROLOGICAL WEAPONS**, along with **NUCLEAR AND THERMONUCLEAR WEAPONS**!
NUCLEAR AND THERMONUCLEAR WEAPONS! Or, as it is said in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, ***"...And they will use the Power of the Elements of Midgard-Earth..."*** This clearly indicates that at the time of the events described, the upper echelons of the Empire of the Ants (Atlantis) had completely transformed from grey to dark, becoming **CONSCIOUS SERVANTS OF THE DARK FORCES — SOCIAL PARASITES!** The following lines from the story of the Priest of Ancient Egypt fully confirm this:

..... d

"In one terrible day, all your military power was swallowed up by the opening earth; likewise, ATLANTIS DISAPPEARED, SINKING INTO THE ABYSS. After that, THE SEA IN THOSE PLACES BECAME UNNAVIGABLE TO THIS DAY AND INACCESSIBLE FOR THE REASON OF SHALLOWING, caused
by ***the huge amount of silt left behind by the sunken island"***[53]

.....

This excerpt from Plato's Dialogues leads to some rather unexpected conclusions, which
"for some reason" no one wanted to see. After all, if you pay attention to this, modern human history instantly turns into a fake!

1. The excerpt from Plato's Dialogues describes the war and its results between Atlantis (Antlan) and Great Asia, between the New and Old Worlds, between two empires created on Midgard-Earth by the White Race. And this description **COMPLETELY COINCIDES WITH THE INFORMATION FROM THE SLAVIC-ARYAN VEDAS!**

These two sources, which are completely **UNRELATED** to each other, **CONTAIN IDENTICAL INFORMATION**! And this information is about the destruction of Antlani (Atlantis), which was preserved by the priests of Ancient Egypt, and it was precisely to Ancient Egypt that the White Men and White Women brought part of the White Race — part of the Ants — from the dying island-capital of the Empire of the Ants: "...***The gods of the Race will save the righteous people, and the power of Heaven will carry them to the East, to the land of people with***
SKIN THE COLOUR OF DARKNESS..."! And it was precisely the people of the White Race who were saved from the dying Empire of the Ants who created the state of Ancient Egypt, and the first four ruling dynasties of this state were precisely from the people of the White Race who were saved on the White Ships and White Boats! Those who were saved, having witnessed the destruction of their homeland, passed on information about the tragedy that had befallen their homeland to the priests they had trained! And then the descendants of these priests, who were also priests, **PASSED THIS INFORMATION ON TO SOLON!** And it is precisely Solon's story that Plato recounts in his "Dialogues"!!! And even in this passage, the location of Atlantis (Antlani) sinking into the depths of the sea is indicated — **THE SARCASSOVO SEA!** The circle **is complete!**!!

So, the attempt to pass off Solon's story from Plato's Dialogues as a "legend" invented by Plato, as "experts" try to explain it, **WILL NOT WORK**! And there is another reason for the unwillingness to acknowledge Plato's information about Atlantis... and **a** very good **reason** at that! The fact is that in the same
Dialogues, in the same dialogue Timaeus (XXVII Timaeus), it is said that the ancestors of the Ancient Hellenes were Slavic-Aryan tribes, the same tribes of the Ants,

---

[53] Plato, Dialogues, XXVII Timaeus, 1070 p., Myśl; 1986.

who left Great Asia during the cooling period mentioned earlier. Only some of the Ant tribes who reached the Western Sea-Ocean (Atlantic Ocean) were transported across this ocean on the White Ships and White Marches, while the rest settled in the southern expanses of Europe. And the ancient Hellenes were distant descendants of these migrants who managed to survive after the war for world domination unleashed by the leaders of Antlani (Atlantis) 13,017 years ago (as of 2008):

"There is in Egypt," our grandfather began, "at the top of the Delta, where the Nile divides into separate streams, a nome called Sais; the main city of this nome is Sais, from where, incidentally, King Amasis came from. The patroness of the city is a certain goddess, who in Egyptian is called Neith, and in Greek, according to the locals, is Athena: they are very FRIENDLY TOWARDS THE ATHENIANS AND CLAIM SOME KIND OF KINSHIP WITH THEM. Solon said that when he arrived there on his travels, he was received with great honour... (54)

Isn't it a funny situation — the priests of Ancient Egypt consider the Ancient Greeks to be their distant relatives! And if we take into account the fact that the priests of Ancient Egypt are distant descendants of the White Race people who were saved from the perishing Antlani (Atlantis) on the White Mares and White Men, as mentioned in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, then everything falls into place. And if we take into account the fact that the Ancient Greeks were also distant descendants of the same Ant tribes that settled in Southern Europe, then this confirms everything! And the Priests of Ancient Egypt convince Solon that this is indeed the case. This **REVELATION** came after Solon tried to tell the priests of Ancient Egypt the legends of the Ancient Greeks about the "first man" and how those who survived the flood revived the country:

.....

22

"When he began to ask the most knowledgeable among the priests about ancient times, he had to admit that neither he nor any of the Hellenes knew almost anything about these subjects. Once, intending to turn the conversation to old legends, he tried to tell them our myths about the most ancient events — about Phoronys, revered as the first man, about Niobe, and about how Deucalion and Pyrrha survived the flood..." (55)

.....

From this excerpt from Plato's Dialogues it is clear that Solon, trying to impress the priests of Ancient Egypt with his erudition, made a fool of himself when he tried to retell the priests the myths of the Athenian state, which in the Hellenic era of Ancient Greece was considered the most cultured and enlightened among the Hellenic states. And so Solon realised that neither he nor anyone else from the Hellenes **KNEW ANYTHING ABOUT ANCIENT TIMES!** But modern history, philosophy and mythology recognise the ancient Greeks as the foundation of modern civilisation! And as follows from Plato's "Dialogues," **the "HELLENES" KNEW NOTHING ABOUT THEIR ANCESTORS!** And here is the proof:

.....

b

---

54 Plato's Dialogues, XXVII Timaeus, 1066 p., Myśl; 1986.

55 Plato's Dialogues, XXVII Timaeus, 1066 p., Myśl; 1986.

"...at the same time, he tried to trace the ancestry of their descendants and calculate the number of generations that had passed since those times. Then one of the priests, a man of very advanced age, exclaimed: "Ah, Solon, Solon! YOU, HELLENES, REMAIN FOREVER CHILDREN, and there are no elders among the Hellenes!" "Why do you say that?" Solon asked. "YOU ARE ALL YOUNG IN MIND," he replied, "for your minds do not preserve any traditions that have been passed down from generation to generation since time immemorial, nor any teachings that have been tested by time. The reason for this is as follows..."(56)

.....

This passage from the Dialogues states that the civilisation of the Greeks is still very **YOUNG**, very young and, moreover, **has NO** IDEA about **ITS ROOTS**! And the priests of Ancient Egypt, as if to an ignorant child, try to explain to Solon the past of his people:

.....

c

"...There have been and will be many different instances of human destruction, the most terrible of which are caused by fire and water, and others, less significant, by thousands of other disasters. Hence the widespread legend of Phaeton, son of Helios, who once harnessed his father's chariot but was unable to steer it along his father's path, and therefore burned everything on Earth and perished himself, incinerated by lightning. Let us say that this legend has the appearance of a myth, but it CONTAINS THE TRUTH... (57)

.....

In this passage, the priests of Ancient Egypt explain the "ancient Greek" myth about Phaeton, son of Helios. There is no point in quoting the entire myth here; those who wish to can easily find it and read it if they want. However, the comments on this myth made by the priest of Ancient Egypt deserve more detailed consideration. The priest states directly that although the story has the appearance of a myth, it also contains **TRUTH!** Let us begin with the fact that, according to ancient Greek mythology, Helios is the god of the sun, and Phaeton was the name given to a planet whose orbit was previously located between Mars and Jupiter.

In the Slavic-Aryan tradition, the name of this planet-Earth is Deya! This planet was torn apart by gravitational forces when Planet X, or the Planet of Death, or Nemesis, or Nibiru, entered the solar system once again. Under these and other names, this small neutron star entered the legends of various tribes and peoples. Planet X is all that remains of the second star in our planetary system. Once upon a time, our Sun had a companion star, which at a certain moment exploded as a supernova. The matter ejected from this star during the supernova explosion became the foundation for the formation of the Sun's planetary system, and the remnant of the companion star turned into a small neutron star, whose orbit changed dramatically after the explosion.

Since then, Planet X has been orbiting in a very elongated elliptical orbit, which also has a large angle relative to the orbit of the solar system. Therefore, Planet X appeared within the solar system **EVERY THREE THOUSAND SIX HUNDRED YEARS**! And each time it invaded the solar system, this dead star caused **a SHARP INCREASE IN SOLAR ACTIVITY** with all the ensuing consequences due to its powerful gravity. The last appearance of Planet X in the solar

---

[56] Ibid.

[57] Ibid.

system was in 2003 and should have led to our Sun becoming **a SUPERNOVAE** or, as experts wrote, at least **a MININOVAE**! In either case, life on our Midgard-Earth would have perished, not to mention that, passing quite close to Midgard-Earth, Planet X would, among other things, have pulled the entire atmosphere from our Earth with its gravitational forces, etc., etc. This did not happen because the orbit of Planet X was changed by 90 degrees, and it left the solar system **FOREVER!**

But that is not the main point right now. If we count back 3,600 years from 2003, we get that the penultimate appearance of Planet X (if we count the last appearance in 2003) was around 1,600 BC. That was roughly in the middle of the first period
of "ancient Greek" history, which "historians" called the Achaean period (20th-12th centuries BC). That is why the "ancient Greeks" gave birth to the legend of Phaeton, who failed to control the chariot of his father, Helios, the Sun! As a result, the Sun began to burn all living things on Earth, and in order to save the Earth from destruction, Helios **DESTROYED** his son Phaeton along with his chariot, whose horses refused to obey Phaeton.

In reality, Planet X, passing too close to the planet Phaeton or Earth-Dea, knocked this planet out of its orbit, causing gravitational forces to tear it apart, and since then an asteroid belt has appeared, all of whose orbits intersect at the point where the orbit of the planet Phaeton (Earth-Dea) used to be. On top of everything else, the passage of Planet X caused a sharp increase in the brightness of our Sun, which was accompanied by the Sun burning Midgard-Earth with its rays. This is precisely what the priest of Ancient Egypt pointed out to Solon when he said that there is some **TRUTH** in the myth of Phaeton**!** And this is exactly what the priest of Ancient Egypt tells Solon in the following excerpt from Plato's "Dialogues":

……...

d

"...in fact, the bodies revolving around the Earth in the sky DEVIATE from their paths, and therefore, AT CERTAIN INTERVALS OF TIME, everything on Earth PERISHES FROM A GREAT FIRE. In such times, THE INHABITANTS OF MOUNTAINS AND ELEVATED OR DRY PLACES ARE SUBJECT TO MORE COMPLETE

EXTERMINATION than those who live near rivers or the sea; and therefore our constant benefactor, the Nile, saves us from this misfortune by spreading out. When the GODS, CREATING PURIFICATION ABOVE THE EARTH, FLOOD IT WITH WATER, THE SHEPHERDS AND CATTLE BREEDERS IN THE MOUNTAINS MAY SURVIVE, while THE INHABITANTS OF YOUR CITIES ARE CARRIED AWAY BY THE FLOWS INTO THE SEA..."([58]

……...

At this point, the Priest of Ancient Egypt explains to Solon the two main types of planetary catastrophes. With a sharp increase in solar activity, when at certain intervals the celestial bodies revolving around the Sun deviate from their paths (the influence of Planet X), the Sun **BURNS THE EARTH** with its rays, and in this case it is mainly the inhabitants of the mountains and highlands who perish, which is natural! This is because the level of solar radiation is higher the higher you are above sea level! And in the event of planetary catastrophes caused by the displacement of tectonic plates for one reason or another, huge **TSUNAMIS** wash cities into the sea, most of which were located in lowlands and on the shores of seas and oceans. And in this case**, ONLY THE INHABITANTS OF THE HIGHLANDS SURVIVED!** Who, in principle, were always illiterate!

---

[58] "Dialogues" Plato, XXVII Timaeus, 1067 p., Thought; 1986.

A very interesting observation for the Priest of Ancient Egypt, many modern "scholars" should learn from him how to convey information clearly and concisely to listeners of any level of understanding! And he does this with one goal in mind — to explain to Solon why the "Hellenes" know nothing about the events of ancient times and why the Priests of Ancient Egypt manage to avoid the same fate:

.....

e

"...but in our country, water does not fall on the fields from above at this time or at any other time, but, on the contrary, by its very nature rises from below. For this reason, the traditions preserved in our country are the most ancient, although it is true that in all lands where excessive cold or heat does not prevent it, the human race invariably exists in greater or lesser numbers...

23

Whatever glorious or great deed or remarkable event may have occurred, whether in our land or in any country about which we receive news, all this has been recorded since ancient times in the records that we keep in our temples; BETWEEN YOU AND OTHER NATIONS, AS SOON AS WRITING AND EVERYTHING ELSE NECESSARY

FOR URBAN LIFE, time and again, at the appointed hour, torrents descend from the heavens like a sea, LEAVING ALL OF YOU ILLITERATE AND UNEDUCATED [59]

.....

In this excerpt from Plato's Dialogues, the Priest of Ancient Egypt explains to Solon how the Priests of his country manage to preserve information about past events for future generations, from generation to generation since ancient times. And why the people of his country manage to preserve their writing, while the ancestors of his contemporaries, the "Hellenes," **do NOT!** He goes on to explain the reason for the ignorance of the "Hellenes," who have not preserved any information about the past of their people, because after each flood, **ONLY THE ILLITERATE AND UNEDUCATED** remain**!**

.....

b

AND YOU START ALL OVER AGAIN, as if you had just been born, knowing nothing about what happened in ancient times in our country or in your own. Take, for example, those genealogies of yours, Solon, which you have just described, for they are almost indistinguishable from children's fairy tales. So, YOU REMEMBER ONLY ONE FLOOD, but there were MANY BEFORE THAT; what's more, you don't even KNOW that THE MOST BEAUTIFUL AND NOBLE PEOPLE EVER LIVED IN YOUR COUNTRY. YOU YOURSELF AND YOUR ENTIRE CITY ARE DESCENDANTS OF THE FEW WHO REMAINED FROM THIS RACE... ([60]

.....

In this passage, the Priest of Ancient Egypt explains to Solon why the myths and legends of the Athenian state, as well as those of other Hellenic states of that time, **are** so **IGNORANT** about the past of even their own people! From his story, it follows that tsunamis washed away cities and destroyed the culture of the ancestors

---

[59] Plato's Dialogues, XXVII Timaeus, 1067 p., Myśl; 1986.

[60] Ibid.

"Hellenes" **NOT ONCE**! And after that, the cattle breeders and shepherds who survived in the mountains repopulated the lands of their people. It should be explained that tsunamis occur **NOT ONLY** as a result of the fall of fragments of the Midgard-Earth Moons, but also as a consequence of powerful underwater earthquakes, collisions of tectonic plates and eruptions of underwater volcanoes. In these cases, giant waves also occur, although they are not as huge as they were when the axis of Midgard-Earth rotated 23.5 degrees during the fall of the fragments of the Moon Fatta 13,017 years ago (as of 2008). Incidentally, the Mediterranean Sea is a relatively shallow sea, and therefore, within its shallow waters, tsunamis that arise or arrive gain strength and crash onto the relatively flat coastline as a wall of water that destroys everything.

And yet... The priest informs Solon that it is precisely because of this that neither Solon nor his fellow citizens know anything about their distant ancestors, since each time the survivors started all over again from scratch! And that his (the priest's) contemporaries, the "Hellenes," are **THE WILD DESCENDANTS OF THEIR DISTANT ANCESTORS, WHO HAD A HIGH CULTURE AND A PERFECT SOCIAL SYSTEM,** not only in comparison
only the Athenian state of his time, but also compared to everything known to the priests of Ancient Egypt!!!

This once again confirms the content of the Slavic-Aryan Vedas that before the war unleashed by the Empire of the Ants for world domination, there was a social organism with a very high evolutionary number in the vastness of Great Asia or Holy Rasseniya, which was in harmony with the evolutionary genetic number of the White Race!!!

But that's **not all**!!! From the words of the Priest of Ancient Egypt, it is abundantly clear that **THE "HELLENES" ARE DISTANT DESCENDANTS OF THE EUROPEAN ANTS, WHO LIVED IN THE LANDS OF SOUTHERN EUROPE AFTER THEIR MIGRATION FROM THE BOUNDARIES OF GREAT ASIA**! But that's **not all**! According to the words of the Priest of Ancient Egypt, the so-called "Hellenes" **never came** and **never left, BUT ARE THE DESCENDANTS OF THOSE ANTS WHO PREVIOUSLY LIVED ON THE SAME LANDS!**!! Just like **the Pelasgians, who lived before the Hellenes on the same lands, JUST LIKE OTHER PEOPLES BEFORE THE PELAEGIANS, WHOSE SELF-DESIGNATION, FOR ONE REASON OR ANOTHER, HAS NOT SURVIVED**! All these peoples, both before and after the Pelasgians, including the Hellenes, are **DIRECT DESCENDANTS OF THE EUROPEAN ANTS**! And then everything falls into place: **THE PELASGIANS ARE THE ANCESTORS OF THE HELLENES**! And then the absurdity disappears with the disappearance into thin air of the huge union of Pelasgian tribes and the appearance of the "Hellenes" from nowhere. And this is confirmed by the following excerpt from Plato's "Dialogues":

.....

c

"...but you know nothing about him, for their descendants DIED OVER MANY GENERATIONS WITHOUT LEAVING ANY RECORDS and therefore as if they were mute. Meanwhile, Solon, BEFORE THE GREATEST AND MOST DESTRUCTIVE FLOOD, the state now known as Athens was first in military valour and stood above comparison in the perfection of its laws; tradition attributes to it deeds and institutions that are more beautiful than anything else we know under heaven... (61)

.....

In this excerpt from Plato's Dialogues, the Priest of Ancient Egypt tells Solon about the existence of a brilliant and perfect state on the site of Athens before the great and destructive flood (13,017 years ago), created by distant

---

61 Plato, Dialogues, XXVII Timaeus, 1068 p., Myśl; 1986.

ancestors of his contemporary "Hellenes", about whom their descendants, the "Hellenes", know nothing! And they know nothing for one simple reason: the shepherds and cattle breeders of the ancient European Ants who survived such a truly planetary catastrophe **did NOT HAVE WRITING** for many, many generations! This also indicates that before the planetary catastrophe 13,017 years ago (as of 2008)**,** the European Ants **DID HAVE WRITING, JUST AS THERE WAS WRITING IN THOSE PLACES WHERE THEY CAME FROM ABOUT TWENTY THOUSAND YEARS AGO.** And not only
a writing system, but also a highly developed social organism-state, as well as the noblest and bravest people, who already had the most perfect laws of social order. And thus, their descendants, who called themselves Hellenes, were almost savages in relation to their distant ancestors!

This completely coincides with the information from the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, which states that those who survived the planetary catastrophe 13,017 years ago (as of 2008) were thrown back to the level of a primitive society, with all the consequences that entailed. And what's more, after the catastrophe, which occurred for one reason or another, the survivors took on **NEW NAMES, SELF-DESIGNATIONS,** which were then cleverly exploited by the falsifiers of the past of Midgard-Earth! Even though they were all descendants of the same people!!!

……...

d

"...Hearing this, Solon, by his own admission, was struck and earnestly begged the priests to tell him in detail and in order about these ancient Athenian citizens.

The priest replied: "I do not begrudge you, Solon; I will tell you everything for your sake and for the sake of your state, but above all for the sake of the goddess who received, nurtured and raised both your city and ours. However, she FOUNDED Athens A THOUSAND YEARS EARLIER, receiving your seed from Gaia and Hephaestus, and our city

— later... [62]

……...

I think there is no need to explain Solon's reaction to what he heard from the Priest of Ancient Egypt. But there is also interesting information in this passage. And this information concerns the time of Athens' appearance. According to the legend that has come down to our days, Athens was founded as a city in the 16th-13th centuries BC. This is the legend that existed in Solon's time, of course, taking into account that in Solon's time there was a different calendar.

But now it is not important what calendar was used in Solon's time, but what is important is that the priest of Ancient Egypt informs him that the city of Athens was **FOUNDED A THOUSAND YEARS EARLIER THAN THE "HELLENES" THEMSELVES THINK**! In other words, the city of Athens was founded in the 26th-23rd centuries BC!!! And there is proof of this! Archaeological excavations testify to the existence of so-called "Neolithic" settlements on the site of Athens **NO LATER THAN 3000 BC!**!! And this fully confirms the accuracy of the information communicated to Solon by the Priest of Ancient Egypt!!! This indisputably proves that the rest of the information communicated to Solon is also true:

……...

e

"...Between that, ANCIENT OF OUR URBAN INSTITUTIONS

---

[62] Plato, Dialogues, XXVII Timaeus, 1068 p., Myśl; 1986.

DETERMINED BY SACRED RECORDS IN EIGHT MILLENNIUMS. So, NINE THOUSAND YEARS AGO, THESE YOUR FELLOW CITIZENS LIVED, whose laws and whose greatest feat I am about to briefly tell you; later, at leisure, we WILL CLARIFY EVERYTHING IN MORE DETAIL AND IN ORDER WITH THE LETTERS IN OUR HANDS..."[63]

.....

This excerpt from Plato's Dialogues contains very important and accurate information, but it is necessary to read the text carefully and **NOT IMPOSE MODERN CONCEPTS ON THOSE THAT WERE, FOR EXAMPLE, IN ANCIENT EGYPT**!!! To do this, you need **ONLY PAY ATTENTION TO THE FOLLOWING PHRASE FROM THE PRIEST:** ***"...Meanwhile, THE ANCIENTNESS OF OUR URBAN INSTITUTIONS IS DETERMINED BY THE SACRED RECORDS IN EIGHT THOUSANDS OF YEARS...***". This phrase is very important for understanding the meaning of the words that follow it. The thing is that in Ancient Egypt, **"OUR"** and **"NOT OUR" DAYS** meant **something** completely **DIFFERENT FROM WHAT THEY MEAN NOW**!

By **"OUR DAYS,"** the priests of Ancient Egypt **MEANT THE TIME FROM THE BEGINNING OF THE RECORDS OF THE CITY ESTABLISHMENTS**! And by the phrase **"UNTIL OUR DAYS,"** they meant events that took place **BEFORE THE BEGINNING OF THE RECORDS OF CITY INSTITUTIONS** were understood! In principle, modern civilisation does the same thing, dividing the past into **BEFORE OUR ERA** and **OUR ERA**! Only the starting point for modern chronology is the supposed date of birth of Jesus Christ, while in the time of the Ancient Egyptian Priest, the starting point was **the BEGINNING OF THE RECORDS OF THE CITY ESTABLISHMENTS!**

In this context, the phrase of the Ancient Egyptian priest that "... ***NINE THOUSAND YEARS AGO, YOUR FELLOW CITIZENS LIVED...***" should be understood as **NINE THOUSAND YEARS BEFORE THE FOUNDING OF THE CITY OF ATHENS!**And then it becomes clear why the Ancient Egyptian priest **SPECIFIES the TIME OF THE FOUNDING OF THE CITY OF ATHENS** to Solon! Since the city of Athens was founded approximately **THREE THOUSAND YEARS BEFORE OUR ERA,** it turns out that **the GREAT PEOPLE, THE ANCESTORS OF THE "HELLENES", LIVED THIRTEEN THOUSAND YEARS AGO**!!! And it was precisely thirteen thousand years ago that **the GREATEST AND MOST DESTRUCTIVE FLOOD** occurred, which washed away, in the truest sense of the word, everything created by **the GREAT ANCESTORS OF THE "HELLENES," WHO FOUGHT AGAINST THE ARMIES OF ATLANTIS (ANTLAINI)!** And all this is **IN FULL ACCORDANCE WITH THE SLAVIC-ARYAN VEDAS!**!! The Slavic-Aryan Vedas and Plato's "Dialogues" tell of the same events, and report **on the SAME EVENT — THE DESTRUCTION OF THE HIGHLY DEVELOPED CIVILISATION OF MIDGARD-EARTH AS A RESULT OF A WAR WAGED BY THE LEADERS AND PRIESTS OF ANTILANIA (ATLANTIS) FOR WORLD DOMINATION, AND THAT AFTER THE PLANETARY CATASTROPHE CAUSED BY THIS WAR, THE CIVILISATION OF MIDGARD-EARTH WAS THROWN BACK TO THE LEVEL OF PRIMITIVE SOCIETY OVER MOST OF THE GLOBE!**!! And it was precisely this was necessary for the Dark Forces to proceed to the second stage of their conquest of Midgard-Earth!!!

And another important fact — the Priest of Ancient Egypt suggested and, it seems, PROVED all of the above to Solon: ***"...later, at leisure, we will CLARIFY EVERYTHING IN DETAIL AND IN ORDER WITH THE WRITINGS IN OUR HANDS..."***! This means that the priests of Ancient Egypt had **WRITTEN EVIDENCE OF ALL OF THE ABOVE**

---

[63] Plato, Dialogues, XXVII Timaeus, 1068 p., Myśl; 1986.

AS DESCRIBED! And then it becomes perfectly clear why the Library of Alexandria "suddenly" burned down, as did all the other libraries that housed similar manuscripts...

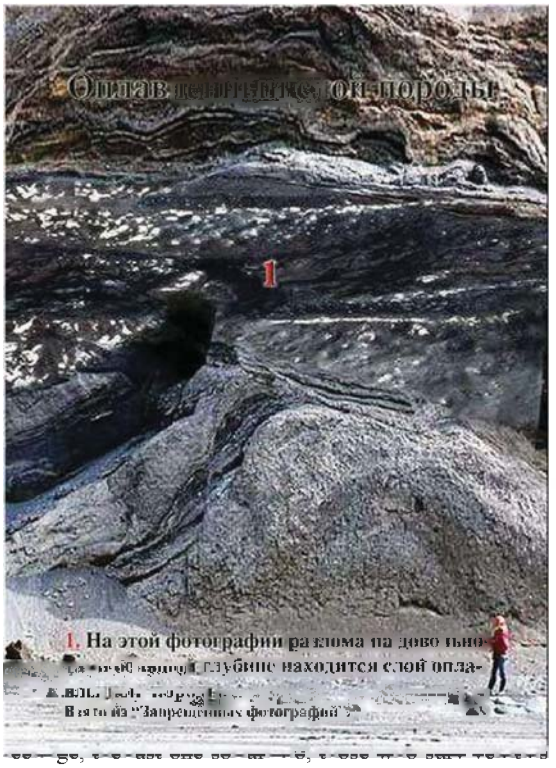
Chapter 2. Stage Two:

The Capture of Midgard-Earth by the Dark Forces

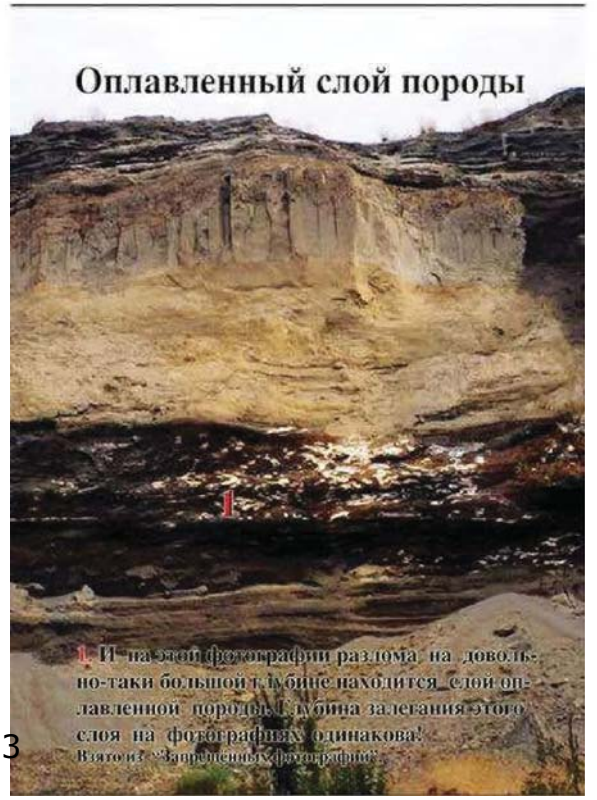
2.1. The consequences of the planetary catastrophe 13,017 years ago

The war unleashed by the leaders of Antlani (Atlantis) led to a planetary catastrophe that threw **ALL CIVILISATION ON MIDGARD-EARTH BACK TO THE PRIMITIVE LEVEL**! Or rather, those who survived this catastrophe! The beautiful and majestic cities on the coasts of the seas and oceans were destroyed in an instant by giant tsunami waves that circled Midgard-Earth several times. The inhabitants of the highlands and mountain plateaus survived this catastrophe, as did those who lived deep within the continents, where the waves of the seas and oceans simply could not reach, as their force quickly faded as the waves penetrated deeper into the land. Many managed to climb the White Mountains and White Marches and pass through the Gate of the Interworld, but there were not many such survivors. It was necessary to reach the Gates of the Interworld, but most people did not have enough time. A tsunami wave travels at tremendous speed, and it is almost **IMPOSSIBLE** to escape it**!**

But the survivors of this planetary catastrophe had to face not only the consequences caused by the giant tsunami waves! The tsunami waves were only the final chord of the war for world domination unleashed by the leaders of Antlani (Atlantis). These tsunami waves were only a consequence of the 23.5-degree rotation of the Midgard-Earth axis caused by the fall of the debris of the moon Fatta onto its surface. Prior to that, there was a rather lengthy war between the Empire of the Ants and Great Asia. In this war, the leaders of the Ants used nuclear and thermonuclear



catastrophe had a very hard time! Traces of this catastrophic war can only be found



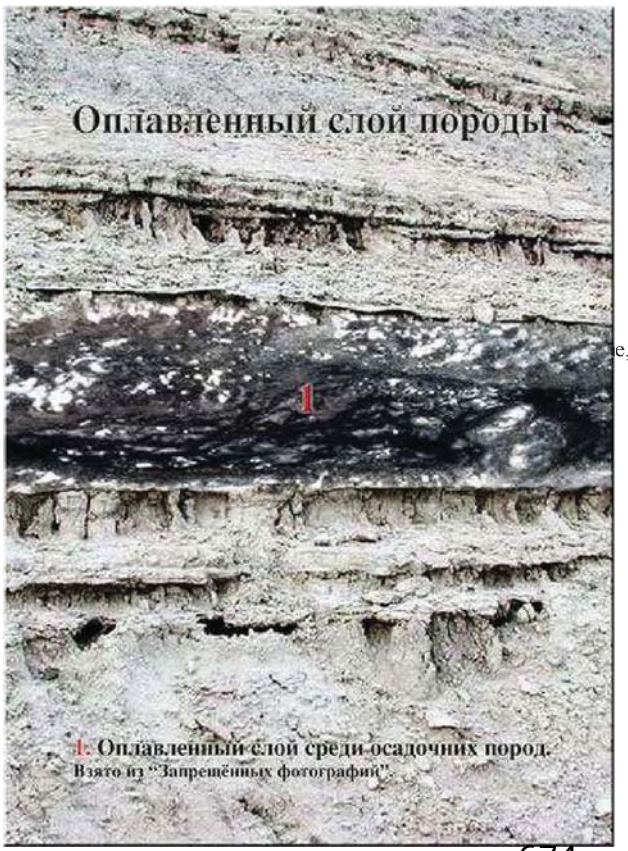
to do this, it is necessary to dig deep into the earth. Fortunately, traces of this war can be seen in the form of melted layers of rock at the sites of faults. These melted layers of rock lie at the same depth, which indicates that they arose simultaneously and clearly not as a result of natural processes (**Fig. 35** and **Fig. 36**). The most clearly melted layer of rock is visible among the sedimentary rocks (**Fig. 37**). This photograph is particularly revealing, as the boundary of the rock melted by a nuclear or thermonuclear explosion is clearly visible. It is clear that the nuclear bomb destroyed some object in the sea or fell there accidentally, since below the melted layer there are layers of sedimentary rock, just as there are above the melted layer of rock, which indicates that this place was the sea or ocean floor both before and after the explosion!

The Slavic-Aryan Vedas explicitly state that during this war, the rulers of Antla (Atlantis) used nuclear and thermonuclear weapons. The following lines describe the consequences of radioactive contamination, which are well known to almost everyone after what happened in Hiroshima and Nagasaki in 1945, after nuclear and thermonuclear weapons tests around the world, after Chernobyl in 1986, etc.:

.....

4. (84). ***People will HIDE FROM THE RAIN***
POISONOUS, DEATH-BRINGING RAIN IN CAVES,
and begin to feed on animal flesh,
For the fruits of the trees will be filled with poison, and many
people will die after eating them...
POISONED WATER STREAMS will bring many DEATHS to the
Children of the Great Race
and the descendants of the Heavenly Race,
and suffering to people THROUGH THIRST... [64]

So these lines from the Slavic-Aryan Vedas are fully confirmed, and this confirmation is provided by photographs of melted layers of rock, which are very strong evidence of the use of nuclear and thermonuclear weapons on Midgard-Earth in the past. So, those who survived that World War faced truly severe trials and living conditions. For the poisoned food and water in many areas that were not wiped off the face of the earth by giant tsunami waves turned the lives of the survivors into a veritable hell on earth, in the truest sense of the word:



1. Оплавленный слой среди осадочних пород.
Взято из "Запрещённых фотографий".

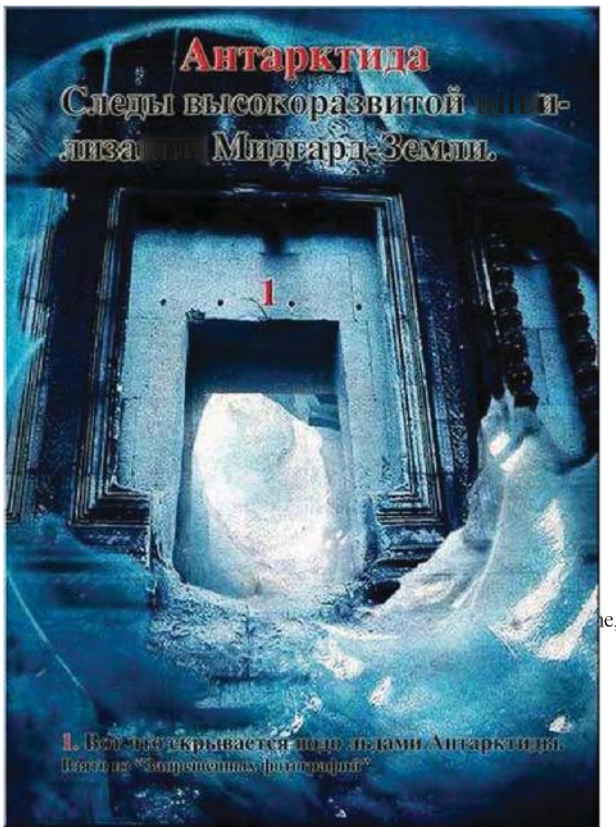
.....

e, Santiya 6, 45 p.

.....

5. (85). ***And on the advice of the STRANGERS,***
WHO SECRETLY ARRIVED on Midgard-Earth, people
will begin to take each other's LIVES, FOR A SIP OF
FRESH WATER,
FOR A PIECE OF CLEAN FOOD...
And they will begin to forget the Ancient Wisdom And
the Laws of the One Creator God...
.....
.....
.....
.....
Great Disunity will come to the World of Midgard And only
the Priest-Guardians
The holy land of the Great Race
will preserve the purity of Ancient Knowledge, despite
deprivation and death... [65]

And again, these lines from the Slavic-Aryan Vedas clearly describe the primitive conditions in which the survivors of the planetary catastrophe found themselves. And also that **IT WAS PRECISELY THE FOREIGNERS WHO SECRETLY ARRIVED ON MIDGARD-EARTH**
will "advise" the survivors, who are in despair, **to KILL EACH OTHER FOR A SIP OF CLEAN WATER AND A PIECE OF CLEAN FOOD**! For the sake of... ***a sip***
of ***CLEAN water and a piece of CLEAN food*** ... — these words, again, are a direct reference to the consequences of radioactive contamination after the use of nuclear and thermonuclear weapons.



And people will kill their own kind in order to survive themselves! On the advice **of STRANGERS**, people will quickly lose their human form. This "advice from strangers" became the temptation that, in a critical situation, awakened animal instincts in the survivors of a planetary catastrophe!!! The question arises: why did the aliens provoke the survivors to act in a manner incompatible with rational human beings?! Why did they not help these people **PURIFY THE WATER AND FOOD** and feed all those in need **with CLEAN FOOD** and give them **CLEAN WATER** to drink?! After all, **the aliens** who arrived secretly had the technology to do so, if they were able to arrive from other planets-Earths, but they did not do so! And they did not do so for one simple reason — they needed so that people would lose their

...e, Sanity 6, 45 p.

human dignity and as quickly as possible turned into savages ruled by their instincts! And with their "advice" they "helped" the survivors to reach this state faster! And this is the essence of the Dark Forces — social parasites!!! And one more thing... When people **KILLED EACH OTHER FOR A SIP OF CLEAN WATER AND A PIECE OF CLEAN FOOD,** genetics with a high evolutionary number were blocked, and these already blocked genetics were passed on to future generations!

It was thanks to the "advice" **of the ALIENS** that some of those who survived the planetary catastrophe quickly descended to a primitive level. But not everywhere on Midgard-Earth did **the ALIENS** dare to appear and give their "valuable advice"!!! By the way, the word **ALIENS** did not mean at all what it means today! Today, this word is even used to refer to residents of a neighbouring country, but originally it meant

THE INHABITANTS OF ANOTHER PLANET-EARTH. The word the word **CHUZHEZEMTSY** as a result of the merging of two words — **CHUZHAYA ZEMLYA (foreign land)**! Let me remind you that our ancestors called all the planets in the universe, both inhabited and uninhabited, **ZEMLYA (land)**. That is why in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas our planet is called Midgard-Earth or simply Midgard, omitting the word Earth. And in those days, everyone without exception (and not only the inhabitants of our planet) understood that this referred to the third planet in the Yarila-Sun system! So, considering this, the correct name of our planet is not Earth, but **MIDGARD!** And it is under this name that our planet is known to other civilisations of our "petal" of the Universe! So, in this context, the word **ALIENS** takes on a completely different meaning. And the fact that they arrived secretly, and the advice they gave to the inhabitants of Midgard-Earth who survived the planetary catastrophe, instead of providing them with **the ACTUALLY NECESSARY** nical development allowed them to do so, but they did

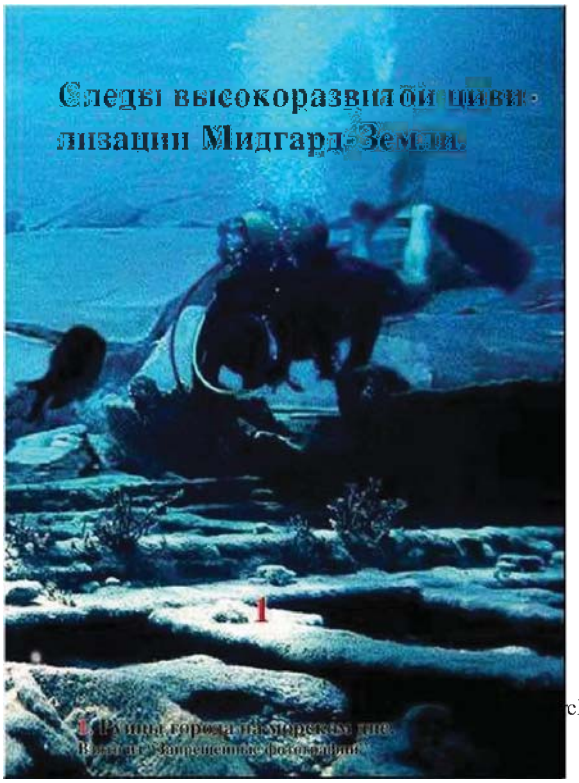
ckly as possible!

redible. As mentioned earlier, the fallen fragments of the he Midgard-Earth axis. In addition to the appearance of super-huge tsunami waves, the change in the angle of inclination of Midgard-Earth also led to a sharp change in climate. And this change was so drastic that an entire continent in the Southern Hemisphere froze over in a matter of days or even hours. The reason for this was that after the sharp change in the angle of the Midgard-Earth's axis, there were sharp temperature changes at the new poles. This led to the emergence of hurricanes of incredible size at the poles and a sharp drop in air temperature in the "eyes" of the hurricanes. The "eyes" of the polar hurricanes were located exactly at the poles, and as a result of the sharp drop in atmospheric pressure, the new poles became frozen. The continent now known as Antarctica was covered with tropical forests before the planetary catastrophe, among which were magnificent buildings. And all this

magnificence froze incredibly quickly, turning the tropical forests with all their wildlife into an icy kingdom, and the beautiful buildings into the palaces of the "snow queen" (**Fig. 38**). The architecture of these structures still amazes today with its grandeur and perfection of form (**Fig. 39**). The structures frozen in ice are also impressive for their size and ceiling height! It is also curious that the columns in the structures are covered with runic inscriptions and runes... Slavic-Aryan runes (**Fig. 40**)! And that's not all...

As mentioned above, as a result of a planetary catastrophe, many areas of land sank to the bottom of the sea and ocean, and new lands rose from the depths of the sea. Again, this happened very quickly. As a result, the ruins of cities ended up on the sea and ocean floor (**Fig. 41**). These cities were located on the coast, so they were first hit by supertsunamis and only then ended up at the bottom of the sea. Therefore, only the foundations of the majestic palaces remained, while the dwellings of the poor, carved out of solid rock, suffered much less damage (**Fig. 42**). Nevertheless, even the poor neighbourhoods are impressive! In terms of style, these buildings are very reminiscent of the later buildings of the Inca, Aztec and Mayan civilisations, which indicates the kinship of these architectures. And if we pay attention to the lines from the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, the reason for this similarity becomes clear:

6. (70)..... .... *AND BEARDLESS PEOPLE WITH SKIN THE COLOUR OF THE FLAMES OF THE SACRED FIRE, GREAT POWER WILL BE TRANSFERRED to the boundless lands to the west Yarila-Suns lying...* [66]

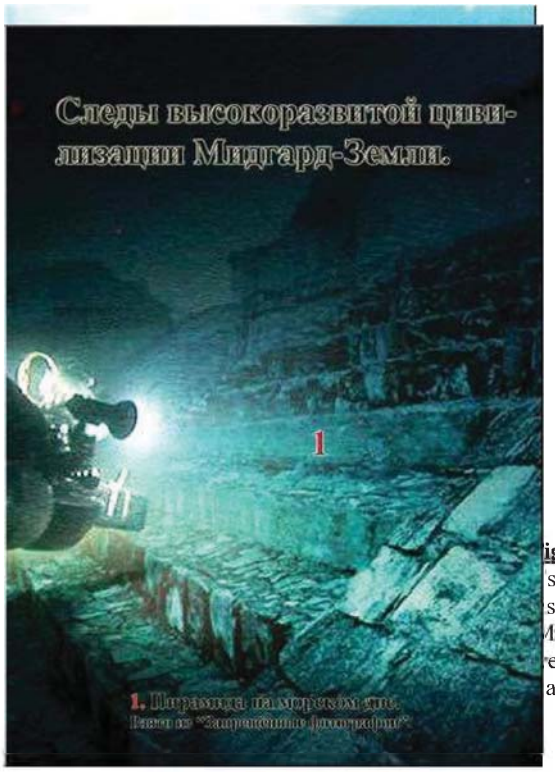


These lines directly indicate that the people **of the RED RACE — BEARDLESS PEOPLE WITH SKIN THE COLOUR OF THE FLAME OF THE SACRED FIRE — WILL BE TRANSFERRED BY THE GREAT POWER** to the boundless lands lying in the west of Yarila-Sun. And to the west of the Empire of the Ants were North and South America! Two whole continents! It is curious that, according to the generally accepted version, the continents of North and South America were settled by a small number of migrants from Asia, who began this settlement 12-15 millennia ago! But according to the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, the Great Power — the Vaitmaras and Vaitmanas — transported the people of the Red Race from the dying Antlani (Atlantis) to the lands of North and South America 13,017 years (as of 2008) ago! Such "coincidences" **are NOT** accidental!

But and are and and are not According to

rcle One, Sanity 5, 39 p.

the official version, the tribes **of the RED RACE MIGRATED TO AMERICA FROM ASIA**! But the most interesting thing about this statement is that **there are NO TRACES OF THE RED RACE ON THE EURASIAN CONTINENT**!!! But this
"for some reason" does not bother anyone! According to the official version, **the RED RACE** appeared out of nowhere! But the Slavic-Aryan Vedas clearly and directly indicate the place from which the Heavenly Power transported the Beardless people with skin the colour of the Sacred Fire!

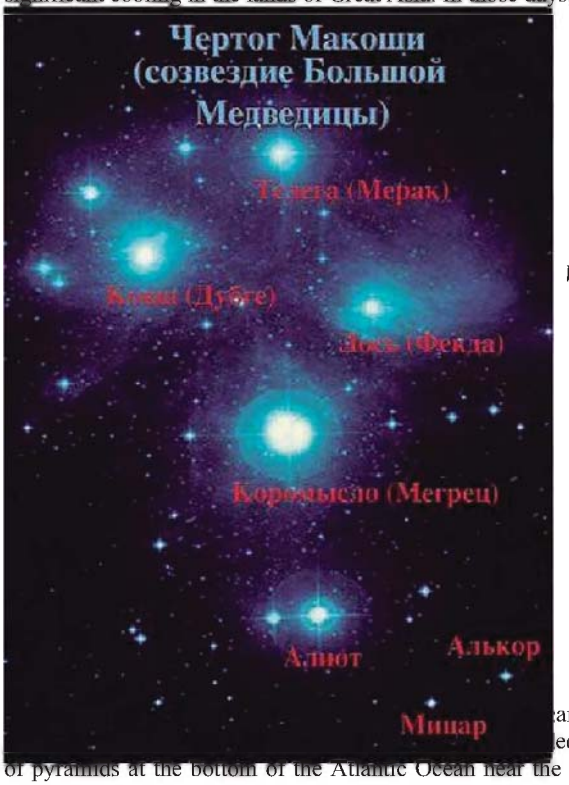


But in addition to the ruins of the cities of the Ants, pyramids were also discovered at the bottom of the Atlantic Ocean (**Fig. 43**)! Moreover, the pyramids survived the catastrophe quite well (**Fig. 44**). The reasons for the good preservation of the pyramids are that they were built of stone and because of their pyramidal shape! As can be seen in the photographs, the stone blocks in the pyramids were fitted together perfectly, which in terms of strength is close to a monolith! But that's not all!!! An entire complex of pyramids was discovered at the bottom of the Atlantic Ocean, and this is clearly visible in high-resolution satellite photographs (**Fig. 45**).

But that's not all! The location of the pyramids and their dimensions correspond exactly to the location of the stars and their magnitudes in Makosh's Palace — the constellation Ursa Major (**Fig. 24**). And this is not a supposition, but a proven fact! Just look at the following photograph, which shows the stars

ig. 46). Those who built the pyramids that ended up at the
's Palace and the magnitudes of the stars that form it. And
s, at the very least! That's the first thing!
Midgard-Earth into certain constellations-palaces does not
ers of the starry sky. Therefore, the fact that the complex
ately reproduces the position of the stars in the Hall of

Firstly, these pyramids were built by people of the White Race. This does not mean that people of the White Race carried stones and so on themselves, but rather that people of the White Race were the architects and clients who commissioned the construction of this complex of pyramids! The workers who erected these pyramids were people of the Red Race. This serves as **IRREFUTABLE PROOF THAT THESE PYRAMIDS WERE ERECTED BY THE ANTS!** The ants migrated to a large island in the Atlantic Ocean about 20-25 thousand years ago. The Ants came to be called a part of the clans and tribes that went beyond the Ripaean (Ural) Mountains together with their leader Ant, who led this migration of the White Race, which arose as a result of a significant cooling in the lands of Great Asia. In those days, and later, the people who left with one leader or another were named after that leader.



Therefore, all those who left Great Asia with him called themselves "We are the people **of** ANTA," and the rest began to call those who left **ANTA**!

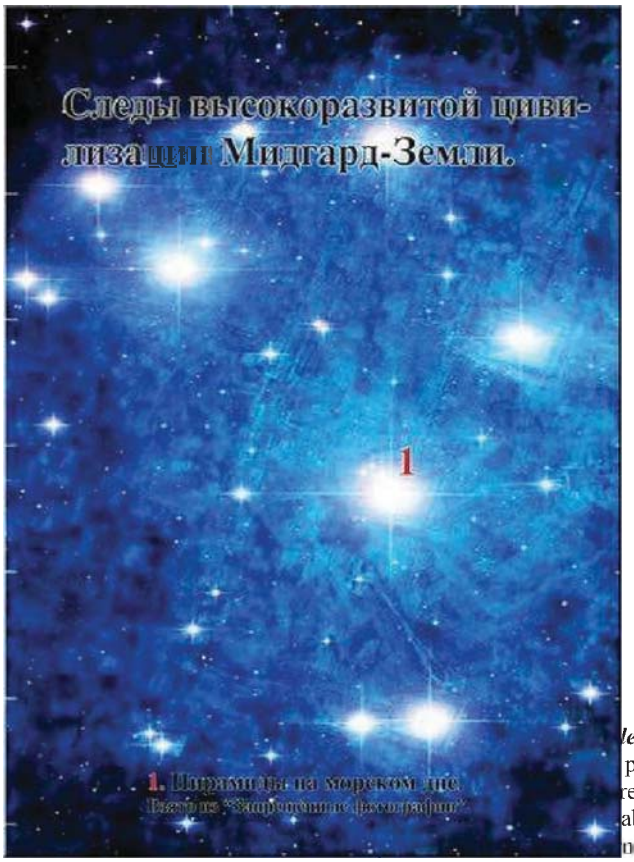
.....

.....

4. (68). ***AND THEY WILL REACH the Great Waters***
of the Western Ocean-Sea,
and THEY WILL BE TRANSPORTEDthem POWER
HEAVENLY,
To the land of Beardless people,
with skin the colour of the flames of the Sacred Fire.
The Great Leader will build on earth that
Temple of the Trident of the God of the Seas.
And there will be Nii — God of the Seas
send them countless gifts, And will defend
their lands from
the Elements of Evil... [67]

arried across the Atlantic Ocean on the White Mares and ed up on the ocean floor! So, the existence of a complex of pyramids at the bottom of the Atlantic Ocean near the shores of North America **FULLY CONFIRMS THE INFORMATION FROM THE SLAVIC-ARIAN VEDAS**!!! This is also evident from the fact that the descendants of beardless people with skin the colour of the Sacred Fire — the descendants of the Red Race, saved from the perishing Antla (Atlantis) — the Maya Indians, the Incas and the Aztecs — the stars in the sky are divided into constellations in exactly the same way as for the people of the White Race:

[67] Slavic-Aryan Vedas, Book of Perun's Wisdom, Circle One, Santiya 5, 38 p.



"...In the second heaven, according to Aztec philosophers, there were 400 stars in the northern part and 400 in the southern half, and they were divided into constellations, as was the case with all ancient peoples. For example, the Big Dipper was called Tescatlipoca (tiger), and Ursa Minor was called Sitlalonequili (from the word "onequili," meaning a type of Aztec bread, resembling resembling the configuration of the stars in the constellation). And only by pure chance did the modern

CONSTELLATION SCORPIO was also called Kolotl (Scorpion) by the Aztecs. The Pleiades star cluster attracted particular attention from the Aztecs, as it was believed that this constellation (Tiankistli) protected all living things in the world..."[68]

This passage contains very important information that the authors of the book "Star Gazers of Antiquity" simply overlooked, following conventional patterns. *"...And only according to pure led Kolotl (Scorpion) by the Aztecs*... When you people's thinking has become! What kind of rent continents and having no contact with each about each other's existence, named the same ne?! As I mentioned earlier, stars in the sky are grouped into constellations for various reasons. For example, the Chamber of Makosh (the constellation Ursa Major) is formed by stars that were mastered by one of the civilisations of the White Race, whose representatives participated in the colonisation of Midgard-Earth by the peoples of the White Race. Our ancestors named other star systems — Chambers — for the same reason. Our ancestors divided the Svarog Circle — the sky — into sixteen Palaces, and each Palace was patronised by one of the Higher Gods. The fact that our ancestors called the people who had reached the level of creation Gods has been mentioned many times before. Therefore, there is no need to repeat ourselves, but the fact that our ancestors considered the Higher Gods to be the patrons of a particular Chamber speaks volumes, if, again, we delve into the meaning of the words and understand their essence.

First, we must first understand the meaning our ancestors attributed to the word Higher. Higher is synonymous with the modern words Supreme and Upper. In other words, **A HIERARCHY STANDING ABOVE OTHERS**!!! But

---

[68] N. Nikolov, V. Kharalampiev, "Star Gazers of Antiquity," Chapter "Ancient Astronomy of the New World," Mir Publishing House, Moscow, 1991, ISBN: 5-03-001055-6

above other God-Hierarchs there can be only one **HIGHEST GOD-HIERARCH**. And the Hierarch standing above all others was called — **THE ALMIGHTY**!!! The Most High is the Hierarch standing above all others!!! But the question may arise: Why "fence in" such a "garden" with the names of the Hierarchs?! It seems that there is no point in such a designation, but this is only at first glance! And here's why...

Each Star System-Hall was an association of civilisations and civilisations... located on different inhabited planets of this Star System. The number of planetary civilisations belonging to a particular system varied. The union of civilisations could include different planetary civilisations that had developed independently of each other, as well as colony planets of the same parent civilisation, which were populated from a single parent planet-metropolis. The union of several planetary civilisations into one system occurred because of common interests or on the basis of a common culture and a common worldview. Or on the basis of both, taken together!

At the head of such a union of planetary civilisations stood either a Council or a single Hierarch, who was elected by the Council of a particular star system. And so each Star System-Hall had its own **HIGHEST HIERARCH**, **HIGHEST GOD**! The High God-Hierarch, who bore **PERSONAL RESPONSIBILITY** for this union of civilisations! That is why our ancestors called **the HIGH GODS-HIERARCHS the PATRONS** of a particular Star System-Hall! Considering this, the concept of the God-Patron of a particular Star System-Palace takes on a completely different meaning!!! The High God-Patron of a Star System is the highest Hierarch of that Star System, that union of civilisations! In this perspective, the information from the Slavic-Aryan Vedas takes on a completely different meaning than that currently attributed to it by so-called Inglinists and other Vedists!

Reports about which of the Higher Gods is the patron of a particular Chamber (Constellation) point to them as the heads of the Hierarchies of the unions of civilisations of these Star Systems. According to the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, the patrons of the Palaces are: the Palace **of the VIRGIN — JIVA,** the Palace **of the BOAR — RAMKHAT,** the Palace **of the PIKE — ROZHANA,** the Palace **of the SWAN — MAKOSH,** The Chamber **of the SNAKE — SEMARGL,** The Chamber **of the RAVEN — VARUNA,** The Chamber **of the BEAR — SVAROG,** The Chamber of **the BUSLA — ROD,** The Chamber **of the WOLF — VELES,** The Chamber **of the FOX — MARENA,** The **Hall of the Bull — Kryschen,** The Hall **of the Elk — Lada,** The Hall **of the Finista — Vyshen,** The Hall **of the Horse — Kupala,** The Hall **of the Eagle — Perun,** The Hall **of the Race — Tarkh.** ([69])

Thus, the Slavic-Aryan Vedas provide information about the main Hierarch of each Chamber — the Star System. This means that **the STARS IN THE CHAMBERS-CONSTELLATIONS WERE UNITED NOT RANDOMLY, BUT ACCORDING TO THE PRINCIPLE OF UNITED CIVILISATIONS**! And civilisations of the White Race, which participated in the creation of a colony on Midgard-Earth. And it is for this reason that certain stars are united into one Constellation-Hall!!! After the planetary catastrophe 13,017 years ago (as of 2008), Slavic-Aryan names were replaced or changed, partly because much had changed on Midgard-Earth, and partly because social parasites sought to erase from the memory of the White Race the memory of the Great Past of the Midgard-Earth civilisation. Instead of the word "Chamber," the word "Constellation" began to be used, but, despite this, the stars were distributed among the Constellations almost exactly as they (the stars) were distributed among the Chambers!

The Chamber of Makosh completely corresponds to the Chamber of the Bear — the Constellation of the Great Bear! It is for this reason that the complex of pyramids at the bottom of the Atlantic Ocean is built in such a way that each pyramid, its size, its location in relation to others

---

[69] Slavic-Aryan Vedas, Inglizism, Book Three, Part One, Svarozhich Circle, 106 p.

pyramids **COMPLETELY CORRESPONDS TO THE SIZES AND LOCATION OF THE STARS OF MAKOSHI'S PALACE — THE BIG Dipper constellation**!!! And this is yet one more irrefutable proof, and a very weighty one at that, both literally and figuratively, of the authenticity of the Slavic-Aryan Vedas! Over the past millennia, only the names of the Palaces-Constellations have changed (and even then, not all of them), but not the Star Systems themselves, which our distant ancestors distinguished in the sky!

It seems that in this case, social parasites applied the "cuckoo principle" that I wrote about earlier. The ancient Slavic-Aryan names were removed from use, and others were introduced into the popular consciousness, which also resonated with people's genetic memory. As a result, instead of Makosha's Chamber, there appeared the Bear's Chamber; instead of the Race's Chamber, there appeared the Leopard's Chamber, and then the constellations of the Small and Great Lions; instead of Finist's Chamber, there appeared the Phoenix constellation; instead of Busla's Chamber, there appeared the Stork constellation! In other words, only those names that directly pointed to Slavic-Aryan roots were removed from the names of the Halls-Constellations! The names of the Palaces associated with the names of animals were left virtually unchanged. The old name of the Palace of Virgo was also left untouched; this constellation is still called the Constellation of Virgo. Only those names of the Palaces-Constellations that directly pointed to the antiquity of the White Race civilisation were removed! And this is no coincidence!

It is also interesting that our distant ancestors distinguished **ONLY SIXTEEN HALLS** from all the Halls-Constellations in the sky**, and ONLY THESE SIXTEEN HALLS HAD THE UPPER GODS-PATRONS**! The reason was that it was from these sixteen constellations that the White Race populated Midgard-Earth! This is confirmed by the fact that **the constellations** from which the **Yellow**, our ancestors also knew about **them**, but none of these Constellations **ENTERED** the Svarog Circle! And this serves as further proof that the Yellow, Red and Black Races appeared on Midgard-Earth **LATER!** The Yellow Race came to Midgard-Earth from the Heaven of the Great Dragon, the Red Race — from the Heaven of the Fiery Serpent, and the Black Race — from the Heavens of the Dark Wasteland. It is curious that the Slavic-Aryan Vedas say that the Black Race came to Midgard-Earth from **MANY HALLS OF THE DARK WASTELAND.** This means that the Black Race came to Midgard-Earth from **ANOTHER GALAXY,** with some exceptions (for example, the Dogons)! The name of this galaxy is very unpleasant-sounding — the Dark Wasteland! It is also interesting to note what our ancestors called things and why. For example, our ancestors used the word **WORLD** to refer to both CONSTELLATIONS and **GALAXIES!** But today, almost every inhabitant of Midgard-Earth knows that any constellation, even the largest one, is only a small part of **a GALAXY!** So why did our ancestors, who themselves came from other Constellations-Halls and then freely travelled for a long time through the Constellations-Halls and Galaxies on the Vaitmaras and Vaitmanas, call both the Halls and the Galaxies by the same word**, MIR**? Did they really not understand the difference between a Constellation-Palace and a Galaxy? Of course they understood, and they understood much better than modern astronomers and astrophysicists do!

The thing is that our ancestors used the word **WORLD** to refer **NOT TO THE TOTALITY OF STARS, REGARDLESS OF THEIR NUMBER, but** TO **A SINGLE SOCIAL SYSTEM, OUTSIDE DEPENDENCE ON ITS SIZE**! The unified **SOCIAL SYSTEM** was based on a unified hierarchy, a unified worldview, common interests, etc. Therefore, if civilisation lived on only one planet or colonised the Earth-like planets of one star system or even colonised the Earth-like planets of an entire galaxy, our ancestors called such social systems by the same word: **WORLD!** So, there is nothing absurd in our ancestors' ideas, but "simply" words used to mean very often something completely different from what they mean today.

That is precisely why our ancestors divided the Svarog Circle into Constellations in this way and not another. Stars were included in the Constellations according to the principle of their colonisation by a single social system — the Hierarchy! Most often, each civilisation settled from its mother planet, Earth, to the nearest stars that had planets suitable for life, or they themselves created conditions that made certain planets suitable for life. It was precisely according to this principle that our ancestors united the stars into the Halls of the Constellations, and not because they resemble those animals, for example, whose names they bear. And that is why each Hall of the Constellations of the Svarog Circle has the name of the Supreme God-Patron!!! Our ancestors grouped stars into constellations **NOT BY CHANCE** and **NOT BY SOMEONE'S DESIRE,** but according to the principle **of UNITING THE CIVILISATIONS THAT LIVE ON THEM INTO ONE HIERARCHY!** And now
Let us return to the pyramids off the coast of North America...

Thus, it is extremely clear on what principles the Slavic-Aryans united the stars in the night sky of Midgard-Earth. Therefore, the location of the pyramids at the bottom of the Atlantic Ocean, which fully corresponds to the location of the stars of Makosh's Palace (the Big Dipper constellation), indicates that the builders of these pyramids were people of the White Race. Although, before Christopher Columbus discovered North America, official science believed that there were "no" people of the White Race on the American continents. However, Erik the Red, a Viking who landed with his crew in the Great Lakes region as early as the 9th century, disputed Columbus's claim to "primacy"!

But the facts show that the appearance of white people in Central America happened much earlier — about twenty to twenty-five thousand years ago. And they were the Ants! After all, the ancestors of the Ants came to Midgard-Earth from the Palace of Makosh, and it was in memory of this that their distant descendants built a complex of pyramids in exact accordance with the location of the stars from which their immigrant ancestors arrived on Midgard-Earth itself. And the fact that much later the Aztecs distinguished constellations in the night sky in exactly the same way as our ancestors did cannot be a "coincidence"! Of course not!!!

It is simply **IMPOSSIBLE** for people of different races and cultures, who for a very long time did not even know of each other's existence, to have had identical associations when looking at the stars, and so identical that they grouped the stars in the sky in the same way! This only speaks to continuity. And the fact that the constellation Scorpio has the same name among both white and red races only confirms this and is not a "coincidence." The inhabitants of Central America are as familiar with Scorpio as the inhabitants of Eurasia. That is why it is the only constellation among the Aztecs whose name coincides with the name of this constellation among the White Race. The names of other constellations among the Aztecs are local, and this is due to the fact that Central America does not have the animals and birds of Eurasia whose names were used by our ancestors. And such a replacement of names with familiar ones is natural and logical!

But it is not only these facts that speak of the continuity of Slavic-Aryan culture on the American continents. For example, the Maya Indians had a very accurate calendar, but... this calendar had one peculiarity:

"... ***For their daily needs, the Maya created another calendar ("haab"), which, unlike the "truncated" religious one, was "normal", i.e. the year in it was close to the tropical one. It contained 365 days, divided as follows: 18 months of 20 days, which is 360 DAYS, PLUS FIVE ADDITIONAL DAYS..." (***[70]

---

[70] N. Nikolov, V. Kharalampiev, "Star Gazers of Antiquity," Chapter "Ancient Astronomy of the New World," Mir Publishing House, Moscow, 1991, ISBN: 5-03-001055-6

Researchers of the Mayan civilisation believe that this civilisation arose approximately 11,500 years ago. But then the question arises as to why they divide their calendar year so strangely! Why do they say that there are **360 DAYS** in a year, **PLUS FIVE ADDITIONAL DAYS**? Five extra... extra to what? Extra... to **the 360 DAYS** of the calendar!!! This indicates that their calendar year used to have **360 DAYS!**!! Let me remind you that the Glorious Aryan calendar also had 360 days, which our ancestors divided into **NINE MONTHS OF FORTY DAYS EACH.** These nine months were called **RAMHAT, AYLET, BEILET, GEILET, DAILET, ELET, VEILET, HEILET**, **and TAILET!** Let me remind you that
the hard sign at the end of the words meant that the letter preceding the hard sign had to be pronounced more firmly and distinctly!

After the "Great" October Revolution of 1917, a "reform" was carried out in the Russian language
"reform" of the Russian language by people who had no connection to the Russian people or their culture, but who "invented" abbreviations of letters in the Russian alphabet and introduced new rules of grammar, spelling and pronunciation.

As a result of this "revolution" of the Russian language, the living Russian language turned into a dead language that did not resonate with Russian people on a genetic level. Several letters were removed from the Russian language, declaring them "unnecessary"! The only question that arises is: unnecessary to whom? Nowadays, it is impossible to type these letters on any keyboard (except perhaps on museum-piece, pre-revolutionary typewriters)! Only one "unnecessary" letter can be typed, but only using the English alphabet — the letter "i"! Although this letter was left in the "Ukrainian" alphabet, for quite understandable reasons. In addition, strict rules of Russian grammar were introduced, which
"correctly" determined the order in which words should appear in a sentence, etc. But that's a topic for another conversation!

Thus, for the Slavic-Aryans and the ancestors of the Maya Indians, in particular, the calendar year had 360 days, and then one day... five additional days appeared. The question arises: where did these five extra days come from and why did they appear? And while our ancestors distributed these five extra days among the existing nine months of the calendar, the Maya did not do so. They left everything as it was before... plus five extra days! But these **FIVE EXTRA DAYS IN THE YEAR APPEARED AFTER THE FALL OF THE MOON FRAGMENTS 13,017 YEARS AGO**
(in 2008)! But in Ancient Egypt, there was also a legend about the appearance of **five** extra **days in the year**:

"...Rhea (the sky-goddess) was the wife of Helios (Ra). She was, however, beloved by Cronos, whose affection she returned. When Ra discovered his wife's infidelity, he was indeed wrathful and pronounced a curse upon her, saying that her child should not be born in any month or in any year. Now the curse of Ra the mighty could not be turned aside, for (because) Ra was the chief of all the gods. In her distress Nut called upon the god Thoth (the Greek Hermes), who also loved her. Thoth knew that the curse of Ra must be fulfilled, yet by very cunning stratagem he found a way out of the difficulty.

He went to Silene, the moon goddess, whose light rivaled that of the sun herself, and challenged her to a game of tables. The stakes on both sides were light, but Silene staked some of her light, the seventieth part of each of her illuminations, and lost. Thus it came about that her light wanes and dwindles at certain periods, so that she is no longer the rival of the sun. From the light which he had won from the moon goddess, Thoth made five days which he added to the year (at that time consisting of three hundred and sixty days) in such a way that they belonged neither to the preceding nor to the following year, nor to any month. On these five days, Nut gave birth to her five children. Osiris was born on the first day, Horus on the second, Set on the third, Isis on the fourth

and Nephthys on the fifth. (Another version gives the children of Nut as: Osiris, Isis, Set, Nephthys and Anubis). [71]

Rheia (the Egyptian goddess of the heavens) was the wife of Helios (Ra). The god Chronos was in love with her, and she reciprocated his feelings. When Ra discovered his wife's infidelity, he became angry and cursed her, saying that she would not be able to bear a child in any month of the year or in any year (in other words, never). After Ra cast his curse, no one was able to lift it because Ra was the supreme deity and therefore the most powerful. In her distress, Rhea turned to the god Thoth (the Greek god Hermes) for help, who also loved her. Thoth knew that Ra's curse must be fulfilled, but he devised a ruse to circumvent it. He went to Selene, the goddess of the moon, whose light rivaled that of the sun itself, and asked her to play a game with him. The stakes in the game were light, but Selene bet one-seventieth of her light from each of her appearances and... lost. This led to the power of her light fluctuating periodically, gradually diminishing and weakening, and she could no longer compete with the Sun. From the light won from the Moon Goddess, Thoth created five days, which he added to the year (the year then consisted of three hundred and sixty days) and so cleverly that these five days did not belong to the passing year, nor to the coming year, nor to any month of the year. And in these five days, Rhea gave birth to five children. Osiris was born on the first day, Horus on the second, Set on the third, Isis on the fourth, and Nephthys
on the fifth (according to another version, the children of Rhea were: Osiris, Isis, Set, Nephthys, and Anubis) (meaningful translation).

This ancient Egyptian legend also mentions the appearance of **FIVE ADDITIONAL DAYS** in the year, and according to the legend, these additional days appear because of the Moon! Let me remind you that ... the moon Fatta was the closest moon to Midgard-Earth, of the remaining two moons — the Moon and Fatta, with an orbital period of 13 days! The close position of this relatively small moon to Midgard-Earth was the reason why the rotation of Midgard-Earth around its own axis slowed down quite significantly due to the gravitational influence of this satellite. Therefore, after the fragments of the moon Fatty fell on Midgard-Earth 13,017 years ago (as of 2008), the gravitational influence of the moon Fatty on Midgard-Earth disappeared, and ... our planet began to rotate around its axis slightly faster while maintaining the same orbit around Yarilo-Sun! As a result, **FIVE ADDITIONAL DAYS** were added to the calendar year**,** which was directly reflected in the Mayan calendar and in the legends of Ancient Egypt. It is also interesting that the Maya added these five extra days to the end of the year, thus making it clear that earlier in the year there were **ONLY 360 DAYS!** In this Mayan calendar, there were **EIGHTEEN MONTHS OF TWENTY DAYS EACH!** Which makes 360
days!

Thus, the Mayan calendar carries information about a planetary catastrophe that occurred 13,017 years ago (as of 2008), which suggests that the Maya Indians and other tribes of Central America (and beyond) are descendants of beardless people with skin the colour of the Sacred Fire, who were saved by the Gods of the White Race from a large island in the Atlantic Ocean that was destroyed as a result of the catastrophe. They were transported to new lands in the west of Yarila-Sun by the Great Power, as reported in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas. But that's not all...

The Maya called their Second Calendar **360 + 5** "HAAB" and used it for their daily needs. At that time, they also had a First Calendar, which

---

[71] ***"The Myths of Ancient*** Egypt" by Lewis Spence. George G. Harrap & CO.LTD. London 1915, Chapter IV, "***The Cult of Os***iris", page 64.

they called "Tzolkin", and which was **a RELIGIOUS CALENDAR** for the Ancient Maya!!! It turns out that the ancient Maya had **TWO CALENDARS — a RELIGIOUS ONE CALENDAR "Tzolkin" AND EVERYDAY ONE — "Haab"!**

The question arises, why did they need two calendars?

One was always enough for everyone, and even the ancient Maya themselves used a calendar familiar to everyone in their daily lives, in which the year had **360 + 5 = 365** days! But even more surprising is the fact that **the RELIGIOUS CALENDAR OF THE ANCIENT MAYA** had **260 DAYS**!!! Yes, yes, exactly 260 days, **NOT** 365 days and **NOT** even 360!!! It's curious: they lived according to the everyday calendar "haab", which had 365 days, but their sacred calendar was the "zolkin", which **had ONLY** 260 days!!! This religious calendar, sacred to the ancient Maya, had **THIRTEEN MONTHS OF TWENTY DAYS** or twenty weeks of thirteen days! And each month had its own name:

"... Each day of the month had its own name: Imish (tree of the world), Ik (wind, spirit), Akbal (darkness, night), Kan (female iguana), Chikchan (big snake), Kimi (death), Manik (?), Lammat (?), Muluk (?), Ok (sign of the moon, see illustration; meaning: animal ears), Chuen (master craftsman), Eb (light rain?), Ben (apparently meaning: hut), Ish (in one of the dialects: jaguar), Men (possibly an island), Kib (wax), Kaban (earthquake), Esanab (spearhead), Kavak (storm, rain) and Ahaú (lord, master). According to the Maya, people with different characters are born on different days, for example, people with unstable behaviour — on the day of Ik (wind, spirit), and murderers — on the day of Kimi (death). Each day of the 13-day week had its own serial number...".[72]

Quite strange, isn't it? But all this strangeness immediately disappears when we remember that the Red Race came to Midgard-Earth from the Hall (Constellation) of the Fire Serpent! And then everything immediately falls into place... The ancestors of the Ancient Maya came to Midgard-Earth from the Palace of the Fiery Serpent, from the planet Earth, which made a complete revolution around its sun **in 260 DAYS!**!!! And so, having arrived on Midgard-Earth, the migrants of the Red Race preserved the memory of their home planet, keeping the calendar they had used "at home" in the Hall of the Fire Serpent in their new place!!! And for this very reason, the "zolkin" calendar of the Ancient Maya was religious and sacred, and they lived according to the calendar of Midgard-Earth, which initially had 360 days in a year, and after the planetary catastrophe 13,017 years ago (in 2008) — 365!!!

The religious, sacred calendar of the Ancient Maya was simply a tribute to the memory of the world from which they came to Midgard-Earth. But that's not all...

"...Nevertheless, it would be wrong to categorically assert that there are no 'arguments' in favour of the hypothesis of Atlantis as the ancestral homeland of the Maya. The monk Landa, whom we know well, wrote that some old Indians told about their ancestors , , , , , , , , , ,
BY THE GODS, who paved twelve paths for him across the sea. And here is what is written in one of the books of the Chilam Balam series: "A GIANT FLOOD CAME UNEXPECTEDLY, rain fell, THIRTEEN GODS LOST THEIR SCEPTERS, THEY BROKE THE SKIES AND COLLAPSED ONTO THE EARTH, FOUR GODS WERE

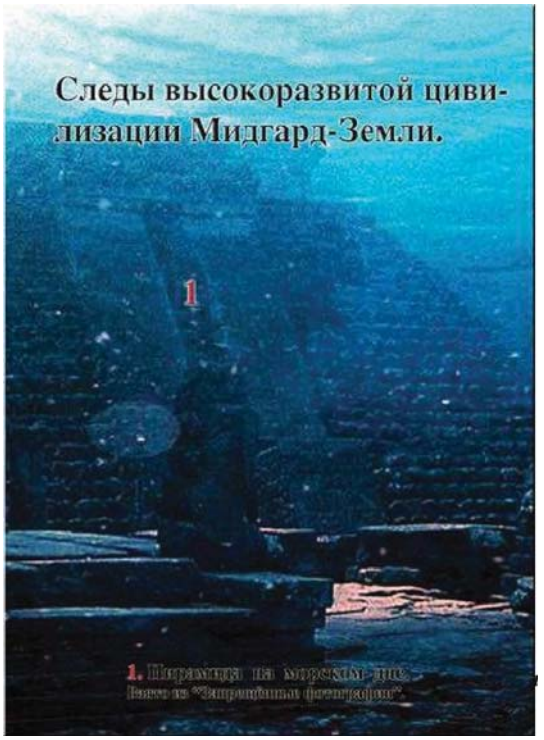
---

[72] N. Nikolov, V. Kharalampiev, "Star Gazers of Antiquity," Chapter "Ancient Astronomy of the New World," Mir Publishing House, Moscow, 1991, ISBN: 5-03-001055-6

DESTROYED... [73]

According to ancient Mayan legends, they used to live east of Central America and were saved by the gods, who rescued them from a giant flood when the heavens broke and collapsed onto the earth... To the east of Central America, according to the Slavic-Aryan Vedas and Plato's Dialogues, was the Empire of the Ants — Antlan, better known as Atlantis! The Slavic-Aryan Vedas say the following about this:

6. (70).……..
……..
…….. ***AND***
BEARDLESS PEOPLE
WITH SKIN THE COLOUR OF THE FLAME OF THE SACRED Fire,
GREAT POWER WILL TRANSFER to the boundless lands lying
in the west of Yarila-Sun... [74]



The circle is complete! The legends of the Ancient Maya **are COMPLETELY, ONE HUNDRED PERCENT, CONFIRM THE SLAVIC-ARYAN VEDAS... BEARDLESS PEOPLE WITH SKIN THE COLOUR OF THE FLAME OF THE SACRED FIRE WILL BE TRANSFERRED BY A GREAT POWER to the boundless lands in the west of Yarila-Sun**
LIE ... The legends of the Ancient Maya say that during the destruction of their ancestors' world, the heavens buckled and collapsed onto the Earth! But this is nothing more than a description of the change in the tilt of the axis of Midgard-Earth towards its orbit as a result of the fall of the Moon Fatta. And this is exactly what the Slavic-Aryan Vedas say, only in other words:

2. (82). ……...
……
……
For PEOPLE USE
THE POWER OF THE ELEMENTS of
Midgard-Earth and DESTROY the
Small Moon

Only in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas is the narrative told on behalf of the god Perun, while in the legends of the Ancient Maya, the narrative of the events of those times comes from those very

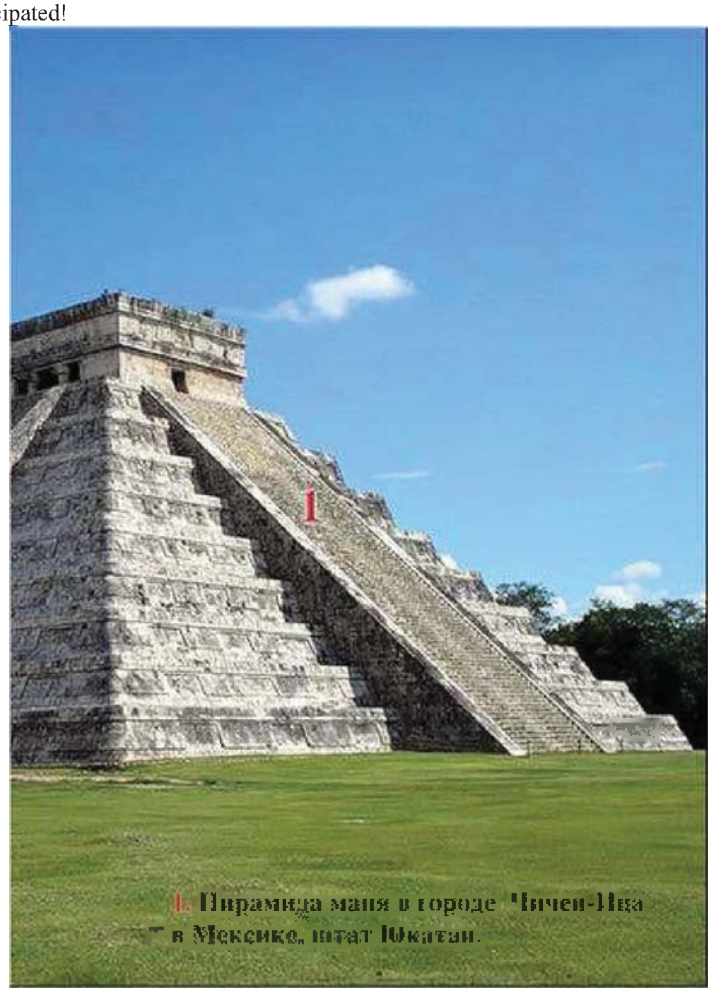
---

[73] N. Nikolov, V. Kharalampiev, "Star Gazers of Antiquity", Chapter "Ancient Astronomy of the New World", Mir Publishing House, Moscow, 1991, ISBN: 5-03-001055-6

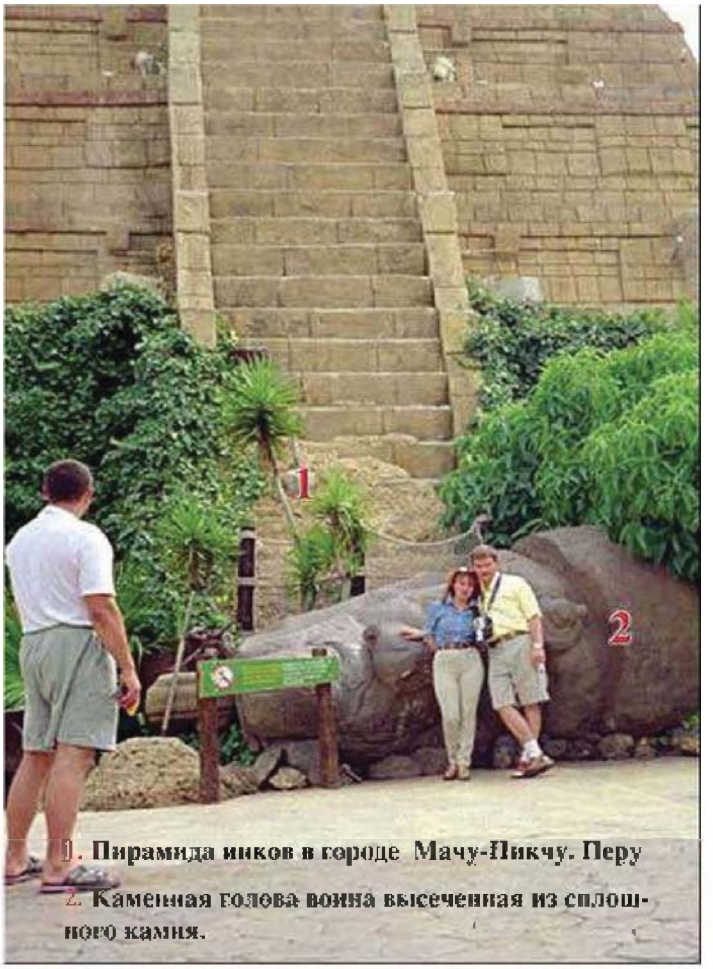
[74] Slavic-Aryan Vedas, Book of Perun's Wisdom, Circle One, Santiya 5, p. 39.

[75]Slavic-Aryan Vedas, Book of Perun's Wisdom, Circle One, Santiya 6, 45 p.

beardless people with skin the colour of the Sacred Fire — the ancestors of the Ancient Maya, who were saved by God Nii and other higher Hierarchs of the Forces of Light! And this is especially important, as it provides a complete picture of events from completely different perspectives! Those saved from destruction in the planetary catastrophe passed on to their descendants their own impressions of the events in which they themselves had participated!



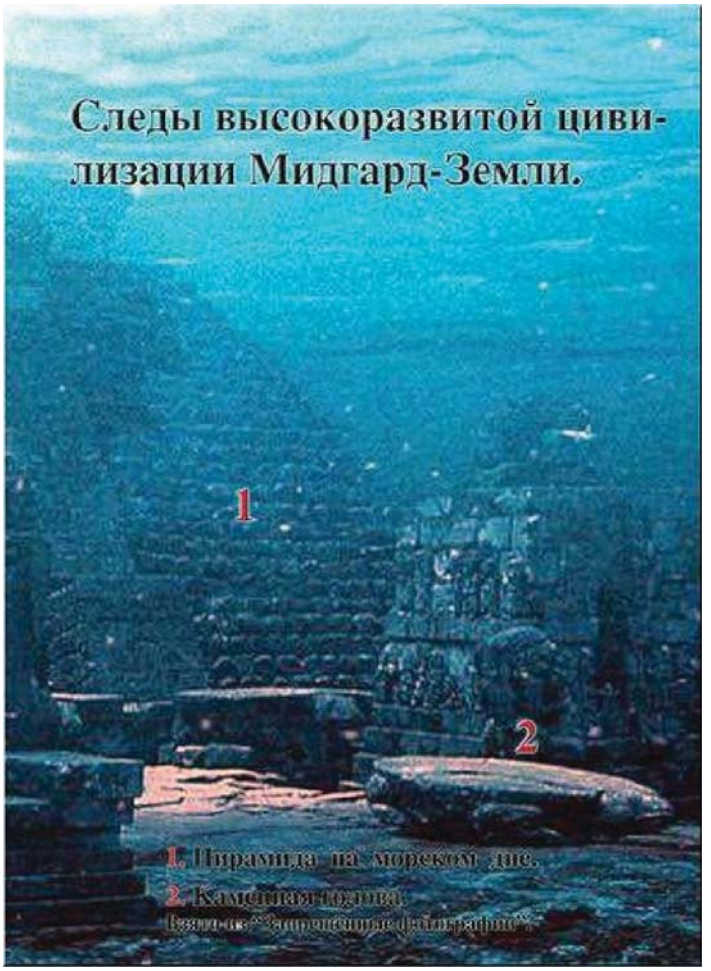
1. Пирамида майя в городе Чичен-Ица в Мексике, штат Юкатан.

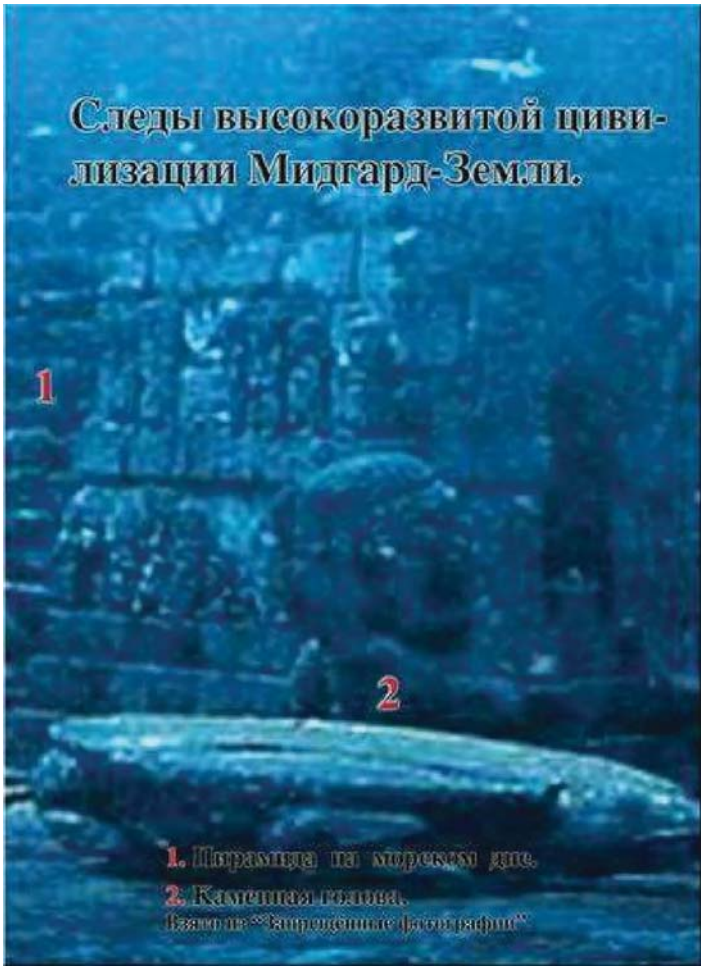


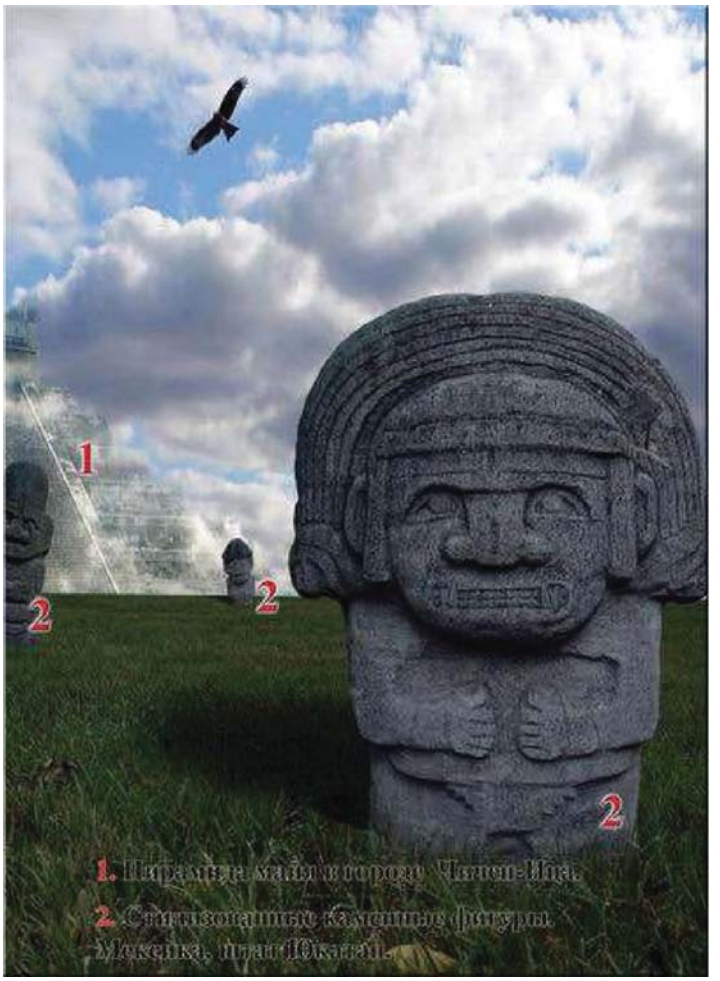
1. Пирамида инков в городе Мачу-Пикчу. Перу

2. Каменная голова воина высеченная из сплошного камня.

http://www.e-puzzle.ru


Следы высокоразвитой цивилизации Мидгард-Земли.
1
2
1. Пирамида на морском дне.
2. Каменная плита.


Следы высокоразвитой цивилизации Мидгард-Земли.
1
2
1. Пирамида на морском дне.
2. Каменная голова.
Взято из "Запрещенные фотографии"



It was with the hands of people with skin the colour of the Sacred Fire that the pyramids of the Empire of the Ants were built. And after the destruction of this Empire in the waters of the Atlantic Ocean, the pyramids built by the ancestors of the Maya Indians also ended up at the bottom of this ocean (**Fig. 47**). And in a new place, several millennia later, on the Yucatan Peninsula, the distant descendants of the people saved from destruction, with skin the colour of the Sacred Fire, — the Maya, Inca and Aztec tribes — built their amazing cities, in which they erected pyramids very similar to those that ended up at the bottom of the ocean! The pyramids of the Maya (**Fig. 48**), Aztecs and Incas (**Fig. 49**) were undoubtedly built in the image and likeness of those pyramids that the distant ancestors of these peoples built in the Empire of the Ants. And this is not just a supposition — one need only look at the stylised human head carved from a monolith at the foot of the Inca pyramid (**Fig. 49**) and the similar head near the pyramid on the ocean floor (**Fig. 50** and **Fig. 51**) to see the continuity of these cultures! The same continuity in stylised stone figures can be observed among the Maya Indians (**Fig. 52**). All this confirms the truthfulness of the legends of the ancestors of the Maya, Incas and Aztecs!

The legends of the ancient Maya preserve some details that were not mentioned in the speech of the God-Hierarch Perun! After all, the distant ancestors of the ancient Maya were turned into slaves in the Empire of the Ants, and the leaders and sorcerers of the arriving tribes of the Ants were gods to the people of the Red Race, as the legends clearly indicate.

Thus, the legends of the ancient Maya say that those whom they considered gods were seriously

punished: **...THIRTEEN GODS WERE STRIPPED OF THEIR SCEPTERS, AND FOUR GODS WERE DESTROYED**! The legends of the ancient Maya ancestors preserved the memory of the punishment of the gods! It shocked them so much that it stuck in their memory as clearly as the evidence of the change in the tilt of the axis of Midgard-Earth!!! These two events shook the ancestors of the ancient Maya to the very depths of their souls, and it is still unknown which of these two events shocked them more! It is also interesting that the punishment of the gods was different. Thirteen gods were deprived of their **SCEPTERS** — symbols of their power, and four of them were destroyed! These lines reflect the degree of responsibility of those who were responsible for the planetary catastrophe. The main culprits of the planetary catastrophe were punished to the maximum — they were destroyed, which suggests that **the HIGHER-LEVEL HIERARCHIES** WHO PUNISHED THEM **CONSIDERED THEM TO BE INCORRIGIBLE AND THEREFORE A DANGER,** while the rest were **DISGRACED**! The demoted Gods, of course, could not fail to shock the people of the Red Race, whom these very demoted Gods had turned into slaves! And these demoted Gods were people of the White Race, descendants of those who came to the land of beardless people with skin the colour of the Holy Fire, together with a leader named Ant!

It is necessary to clarify the situation with the sceptres. Thirteen "Gods" lost their **SCEPTRE**! Those who read these lines may get the idea that it was thanks to these sceptres that these thirteen "Gods" were "Gods". Of course not! The staff is an external sign of evolutionary power and served as an instrument for the manifestation of the power of its owner. The staff was also a power amplifier and resonator. Something similar to a laser, but not a laser of light waves, but of the psychic power of its owner.

Therefore, such a staff was also a powerful weapon. Depriving a "God" of his staff meant not only that the staff was taken away from its personal owner, but also that the owner himself was deprived of his psychic power, which allowed him to perform "miracles" from the point of view of those who did not understand the nature of what was happening. It should be noted that the staff was attuned to a specific "God," to his personality, with all its evolutionary characteristics. In other words, each "God" was at a certain evolutionary level, with corresponding properties and qualities, which corresponded to a certain evolutionary number.

The punishment of a "God" boiled down to his evolutionary number being reduced to a greater or lesser extent, depending on the degree of his responsibility for certain actions! This can also be called a partial evolutionary spin of the Essence. With a complete evolutionary spin of the Essence, the degree of guilt of its (the Essence's) carrier is so great that the punishment for the act or acts led to the evolutionary number becoming zero!

In this case, not only did the physical body of the punished person perish, but its Essence also ceased to exist. This is what complete, true death is, since the destruction of only the physical body allowed the Essence to reincarnate, retaining all its negative achievements, and this made it possible to continue doing Dark Deeds in a new physical body. That is why, in some cases, when there was no hope or possibility for the perpetrator of evolutionary crimes to reform, the punishment was the complete destruction of the Essence.

And this is precisely what is mentioned in the legends left by the ancestors of the ancient Maya, when it is reported that **FOUR GODS WERE DESTROYED**! By the way, a little more about the sceptres! Even if the punished "God" had taken "his" sceptre into his hands again, he would not have achieved any result! The sceptre in the hands of the disgraced "God" behaved exactly the same as in the hands of all the others! In addition, I would like to draw your attention to the fact that **ONLY FOUR "GODS" OUT OF THIRTEEN WERE DESTROYED,** although all thirteen were deprived of their sceptres! This raises the question: what happened to the rest of the disgraced "Gods" after they were deprived of their power — their sceptres! If they had perished in a planetary catastrophe, then they would be on the list of destroyed "Gods",

but **the NINE DISGRACED "GODS"** are not on the list!

And this can only mean one thing — the punishing Supreme God-Hierarch Nii and other God-Hierarchs of the White Race gave them a chance to atone for their guilt:

6. (70). ***And Ni and the Elements will destroy that land,***
And it will disappear into the depths of the Great Waters,
Just as it was hidden in ancient times
In the depths of the northern waters — Sacred Daaria... The
Gods of the Race WILL SAVE THE RIGHTEOUS PEOPLE
And the power of heaven will carry them to the east,
To the land of people with SKIN THE COLOUR OF DARKNESS...
……..
……..
…….[76]

This is a very curious situation! The God-Hierarch Nii and a team of other God-Hierarchs of the White Race, whose names are not mentioned in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, rescue the people of the Red Race and transport them to the lands west of Antlani (Atlantis) — to the American continent, while the righteous people of the White Race are transported east of the same Empire of the Ants. The Hierarchical Gods do not transport the people of the White Race to their kinsmen, who never left Great Asia, but to the lands of people with SKIN **THE COLOUR OF DARKNESS!**

To the east of the Empire of the Ants was the African continent, and the Hierarchical Gods transported the righteous people of the White Race not just anywhere, but to the northeast of the African continent, where the kingdom of Ancient Egypt would later arise! The question arises: why did the Higher Gods-Hierarchs transfer and place those saved from the perishing Empire of the Ants there, and not somewhere else? And as follows from the legends of the ancestors of the ancient Maya, **the NINE "GODS" WHO LOST THEIR SCEPTERS** were also transferred there**!** Why and for what purpose was this done? It was done because the Higher Gods-Hierarchs, who arrived on Midgard-Earth in connection with the emergency situation, **REALISED** that the presence on Midgard-Earth **of FOUR DIFFERENT RACES, HAVING DIFFERENT EVOLUTIONARY NUMBERS, BOTH AT THE GENETIC LEVEL AS WELL AS AT THE LEVEL OF THE SOCIAL ORGANISM, WOULD INEVITABLY LEAD TO SITUATIONS SIMILAR TO WHAT HAPPENED IN THE EMPIRE ANTOS!** They understood and came to the conclusion that there could be only one way out of such a situation — the evolutionary advancement of the young Races to the evolutionary level of the White Race, as the most ancient and highly developed! It was decided that this was the only way to significantly reduce **the EVOLUTIONARY SKEW BETWEEN THE RACES COEXISTING ON ONE PLANET — EARTH!** What this led and why will become clear a little later, but the fact that this is so follows directly from the text of the Slavic-Aryan Vedas:

7. (71). ***People with DARK SKIN will***
revere the descendants of the Heavenly Race as Gods...
and WILL LEARN MANY SCIENCES FROM THEM.
The people of the Great Race
will build NEW CITIES AND TEMPLES,
and TEACH people with SKIN THE COLOUR OF DARKNESS
to grow cereals and vegetables...

---

[76] Slavic-Aryan Vedas, Book of Perun's Wisdom, Circle One, Santya 5, 39 p.

The four tribes of the Great Race, succeeding one another,
will teach the Ancient Wisdom to NEW PRIESTS
... and build Trirani-Tombs,
in the form of man-made, four-sided mountains... [77]

From this excerpt from the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, it is abundantly clear that the people of the White Race, saved by the Higher Gods-Hierarchs, were given the task-command in their new place to teach **MANY SCIENCES** to people with **SKIN THE COLOUR OF DARKNESS** — the people of the Black Race! But the settlers from Antlani (Atlantis) taught the people of the Black Race not only many sciences. They taught people with skin the colour of darkness to grow cereals and vegetables, which means that the people of the Black Race did not do this before, just as many peoples of modern Africa still do not do it.

"...***Four Kinds of the Great Race, replacing each other, will teach the Ancient Wisdom to NEW PRIESTS***..." — teach new priests... and this speaks of the acquisition of knowledge of the White Race by people of the Black Race! For Ancient Wisdom in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas is understood to be the knowledge of the White Race migrants who mastered Midgard-Earth 600-800 thousand years ago! It was the people of the White Race who built the Trirani Tombs in the form of man-made, four-sided mountains, just as their ancestors supervised the construction of the pyramids, which after the last planetary catastrophe ended up at the bottom of the Atlantic Ocean! The similarity is complete, practically in everything!

But the question arises: why did the Higher Gods send the people they saved and the Hierarchs of the White Race as teachers to another young Race, even more evolutionarily younger than the Red Race? The answer is quite simple... After the punishment of the main guilty Hierarchs of the Empire of the Ants, the remaining ones, according to the Cosmic Laws, **HAD TO REHABILITATE THEMSELVES!** To rehabilitate themselves and, thereby, restore their good name, that is the first thing! And secondly, those saved by the Higher Gods-Hierarchs had **PRACTICAL EXPERIENCE OF INTERRACIAL INTERACTION** among all people.
The White Race! And **NOT ALL** of this experience was **NEGATIVE**! And they, like no one else, knew what **NOT TO DO**! They knew, as they say, from their own bitter experience, as a result of which **NINE OF THE THIRTEEN "GODS" - HIERARCHS OF ANTALANI WHO REMAINED ALIVE LOST THEIR SCEPTERS.**

It is also interesting that the settlers from the Empire of the Ants brought with them to their new home their customs, which were a reflection of their Ancient Wisdom, which they taught to the new Priests! Much later, it was from Ancient Egypt that religions and secret societies began to spread throughout Midgard-Earth, in which the numbers **THIRTEEN** and **NINE** would occupy an important place in the hierarchies of these religions and secret societies! It is no coincidence that Christianity reveres **the TWELVE APOSTLES!** According to the New Testament, **THIRTEEN PEOPLE** were present at the Last Supper**,** including the one called Jesus Christ! Although, even after endless revisions of the four Gospels recognised by the official church, the number of "apostles" in them is more than twelve! But that is a topic for another "conversation". For now, let us return to the situation after the planetary catastrophe...

The fact that the Forces of Light changed their strategy and tactics on Midgard-Earth is confirmed by other lines from the Slavic-Aryan Vedas:

8. (72). ***OTHER RACES OF THE GREAT RACE***
will spread across the face of Midgard-Earth... and
cross the Chimovat Mountains...
and TEACH PEOPLE with skin the COLOUR OF DARKNESS,

---

[77]Slavic-Aryan Vedas, Book of Perun's Wisdom, Circle One, Santia 5, 39 p.

Wisdom of the World of Radiance...
So that they may cease to bring terrible,
bloody sacrifices to their goddess — the
Black Mother and the Serpent-Dragons
from the World of Navi,
And they found new Divine Wisdom and Faith... [78]

Other Races of the Great Race... From these lines, it is abundantly clear that not only the descendants of the Ant Race were given a new task, but also many others who had never before had direct contact with other Races. But more on that later. For now, let us return to the consequences of the planetary catastrophe...

As follows from the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, the people of the White and Red Races from the dying Empire of the Ants were moved by the God-Hierarch Nii and his associates not to the same place, which would have been much easier for them, but to different continents. This suggests that the Higher Gods-Hierarchs understood that the Ants had discredited themselves in front of people with skin the colour of the Sacred Fire. The enslavement of the Red Race people by the Ants within the Empire they had created, based on a rigid caste system, had repercussions far into the future. The Ants created a social organism in which **THE EVOLUTIONARY ADVANTAGE OF ONE RACE WAS USED TO ENSLAVE ANOTHER!** The fact that this phenomenon **WAS NOT KNOWN TO THE HIGHEST HIERARCHIES OF THE FORCES OF LIGHT** indicates that they had not encountered such a phenomenon before!

The symbiosis of two races with so significant difference in evolutionary numbers **INEVITABLY**, sooner or later, will lead to a social crisis and a gradual "greying" of carriers of high evolutionary numbers and will inevitably lead to the emergence of evolutionary "werewolves", for the reasons stated in the previous chapters of this book! Because if the Higher Hierarchies of the Forces of Light had even suspected the possibility of such a thing, they would **NEVER HAVE LEFT THIS SYMBIOSIS OF RACES WITHOUT THEIR ATTENTION!!!**

This indicates that on all Earth-like planets known to the Light Forces, there was **a MONORASIAL DEVELOPMENT OF CIVILISATIONS TO THE COSMIC LEVEL**, when they had the opportunity to contact civilisations of other Races. And at this level of interracial interaction, different Races had approximately **the SAME GENETIC EVOLUTIONARY NUMBERS AND SOCIAL ORGANISMS OF THE CORRESPONDING LEVEL**! The light civilisations of different races encountered each other when they had already passed the initial evolutionary stages and, thus, already had an "immunisation" against **EVOLUTIONARY SKEW**!

The reason for such naivety is that the Hierarchies of the Light Forces never interfered and do not interfere in the development of infant civilisations with low evolutionary numbers. And that is precisely why they did not even imagine that the symbiosis of Races with different evolutionary numbers could have the consequences they encountered on Midgard-Earth, especially with such values of evolutionary skew!

At that time, the Dark Forces — social parasites — were only concerned with using their evolutionary advantages to capture Earth-like planets with civilisations that had low evolutionary numbers. Therefore, what happened on Midgard-Earth played into their hands, and they immediately took advantage of the situation and, without direct intervention, brought it to a critical level, resulting in a planetary catastrophe 13,017 years ago (as of 2008). The consequences of the negative symbiosis of the Red and White Races within the Empire of the Ants continued to have a negative impact for a very long time, even on the descendants of people with skin the colour of the Sacred Fire, even thousands of years later.

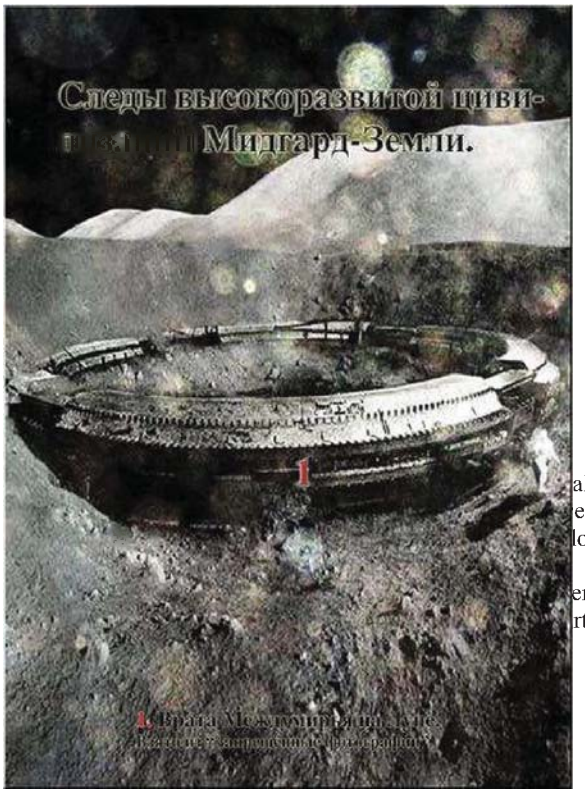
---

[78] Slavic-Aryan Vedas, Book of Perun's Wisdom, Circle One, Santya 5, 39 p.

after the planetary catastrophe. The people of the Red Race never freed themselves from the consequences of this, but more on that later... For now, let us return to the consequences of the planetary catastrophe and the events that followed...

It is quite possible to divide the past of the colony on Midgard-Earth into **TWO STAGES — BEFORE THE PLANETARY CATASTROPHE THAT OCCURRED 13,017 YEARS AGO** (on 2008) **AND AFTER IT**. Of course, there had been disasters on Midgard-Earth before, even on a planetary scale, such as the fall of fragments of the moon Leli, destroyed by the god-hierarch Tarkh, onto Midgard-Earth, but... only after this, the last planetary catastrophe to date, was the civilisation of Midgard-Earth thrown back to **its PRIMITIVE LEVEL!**

Only after the planetary catastrophe 13,017 years ago (as of 2008) did Midgard-Earth's connection with the mother civilisations through the Gates of the Interworld cease! Many Interworld Gates on Midgard-Earth were destroyed by natural disasters during the planetary catastrophe, and those Interworld Gates that survived this madness were disconnected from the Intergalactic Network. One of the main reasons for the disconnection of the Interworld Gates was the infiltration of Dark Forces — social parasites — into Midgard-Earth after this catastrophe.

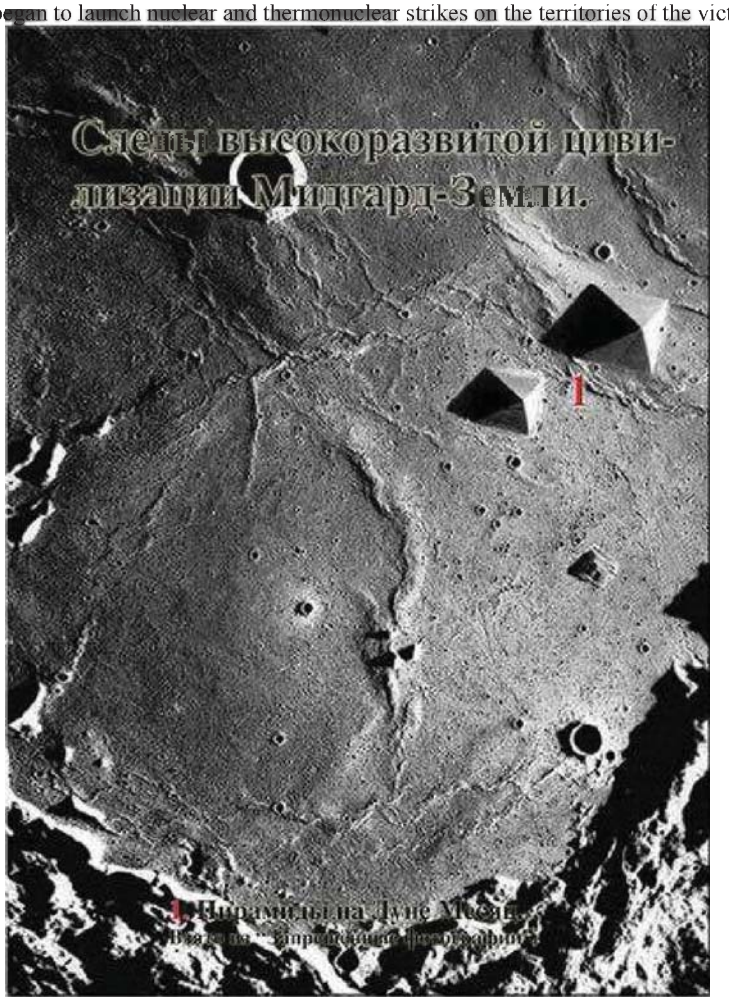


Thus, after the catastrophe on Midgard-Earth, the remaining Interworld Gates became "dead metal," some of them were hidden from prying eyes in the hope that in the future Midgard-Earth would be freed from the presence of social parasites and regain its freedom, and then the Interworld Gates would come back to life, and humanity would reunite with its mother civilisations. Some Interworld Gates, in one way or another, fell into the "hands" of certain governments, such as the United States. But the government of this country is in no hurry to inform the world "public" of this fact, as well as many others. But sooner or later, information "leaks" and ... the secret becomes clear. Thus, in one of the photographs taken by American astronauts, on the only moon of Midgard-Earth, you can see with your own eyes the inactive Interworld Gate (**Fig. 53**)! If they could, the Americans would have dragged it away and hidden it

allow them to do so. As can be seen in the photograph, e! The size of the Interworld Gate can be judged by looks like an ant next to it! Even fairly large vehicles

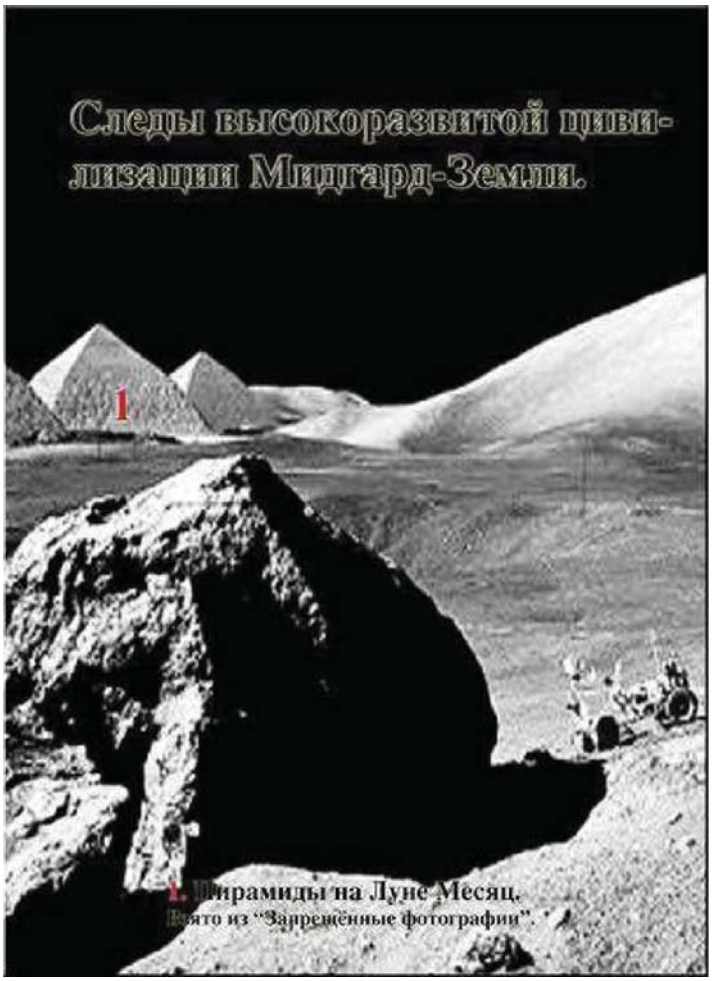
erworld Gate on the Moon? The Interworld Gateways rth — Fatte and the Moon — after 111,815 years ago

the closest of the three moons — the Moon Lelya. Dazhbog-Tarkh then destroyed this moon along with the strongholds of the Koscheys. In the Slavic-Aryan Vedas, Koscheys are called the Hierarchs of the Dark Forces — social parasites! So, the Koscheys created secret strongholds on the Moon Lele — this suggests that in those days, the colonists of the White Race of the Moon Midgard-Earth did not really control it. Otherwise, the Dark Forces would not have been able to **secretly** create their strongholds on the nearest Moon Lele! After this incident, our distant ancestors drew the appropriate conclusions and created their bases on the remaining moons — Fatte and Mesyats — and established the Interworld Gateways on these moons for operational efficiency. Not only people could quickly reach the moons through the Interworld Gateways, but many other things could also be quickly delivered there, including weapons, such as nuclear and thermonuclear ones. Unfortunately, the leaders of the Ant Empire took advantage of this opportunity when, in the war for world domination that they themselves had unleashed and in which they were losing, they decided to use the nearest moon, Fatta, as their base, from which they began to launch nuclear and thermonuclear strikes on the territories of the victorious Great Asia!



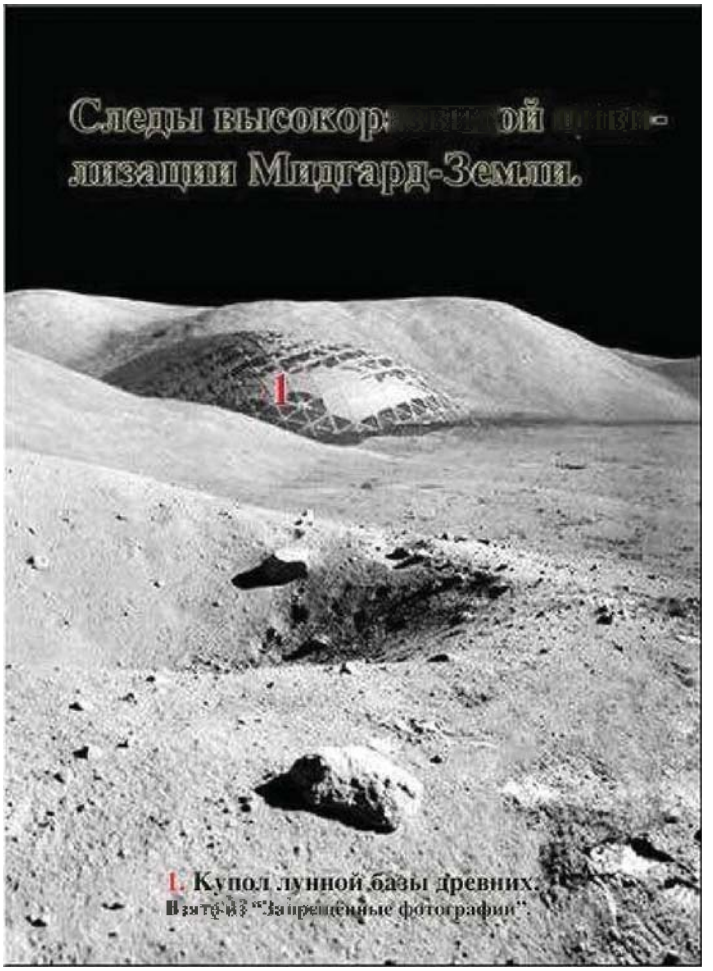
Of course, this is only a reconstruction of distant events, since the Moon Fatta was destroyed by the God-Hierarch Niam, and its fragments fell onto the surface of Midgard-Earth, causing a change in the axis of inclination and a planetary catastrophe. But the Interworld Gate discovered by American astronauts on the Moon, which remained near Midgard-Earth, confirms the possibility of precisely such a scenario of events in the distant past,

But it was not only the inactive Gate of the Interworld that was discovered on the Moon. Incidentally, only the Rus people still use the ancient name for the only remaining moon — Moon! Other peoples use only the word "moon" in everyday speech, without any personalisation. In all other languages of the world, only one word is used to refer to the satellite of Midgard-Earth. This indicates that most modern peoples, as ethnic entities, emerged **AFTER THE PLANETARY CATASTROPHE 13,017 YEARS AGO (**as of 2008)! And this once again indicates that the Russian language, like the Russian people, was formed long before this catastrophe!!! But "for some reason" no one pays attention to the fact that it is in the Russian language that the Moon has its own individual name, and that the word Luna itself previously meant a planetary satellite. But it would be worth thinking about, at least for the Russians themselves! After all, for example, Mars has two moons — Phobos and Deimos! The moons Phobos and Deimos! This fact only confirms that the word "moon" is not **a NAME!** The names of Mars' moons are Phobos and Deimos, just as other moons of the planets of the solar system have their own names, among which Jupiter is particularly rich in moons, with as many as 63! The largest of these are comparable in size to the moons Io, Europa, Ganymede and Callisto! Jupiter's moon Io even has an atmosphere and volcanic activity has been observed on it! And the fact that only in the Russian language has the proper name Mesyats (Moon) been preserved for the only remaining moon is further irrefutable proof of the antiquity of the Russian language and the Russian people! And this "fragment" of the distant past has been present among us all this time, and no one even noticed it...

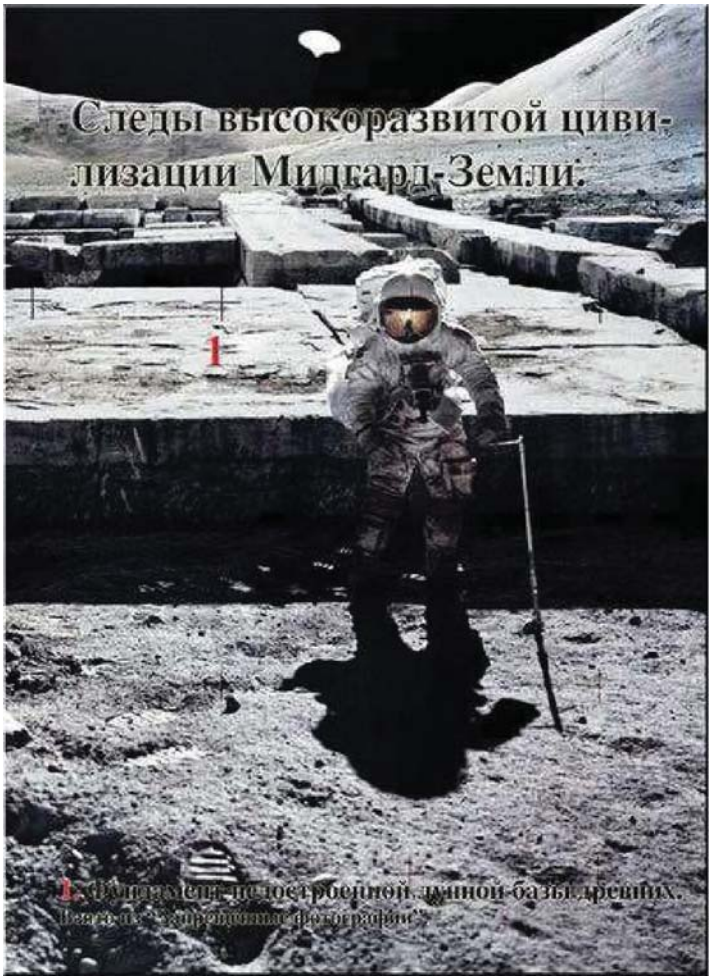


Nevertheless, real, material traces, "fragments" of this distant past, have been preserved on the remaining Moon, confirming this very real past, the past of the Russian people and the objectivity of the Slavic-Aryan Vedas!!! In addition to the Gates of the Interworld, **PYRAMIDS** have also been discovered on the Moon **(Fig. 54** and **Fig. 55)**. The question may arise: why build pyramids on the Moon? For the same reasons as on Midgard-Earth! And not at all for the purposes that most people living today think!

Our distant ancestors did not build pyramids as burial places for pharaohs and other important people! Not at all! Nor were they built for religious rituals. Both of these were **ONLY SECONDARY USES OF THE PYRAMIDS!** The main purpose of the pyramids was to stabilise gravity. The pyramids were built at specific points on the surface, and they acted as gravitational lenses, creating gravitational stability. They were also built along faults in the planetary crust to reduce magmatic activity in these areas of the surface. So, on the Moon, our ancestors built pyramids to correct the Moon's orbit!



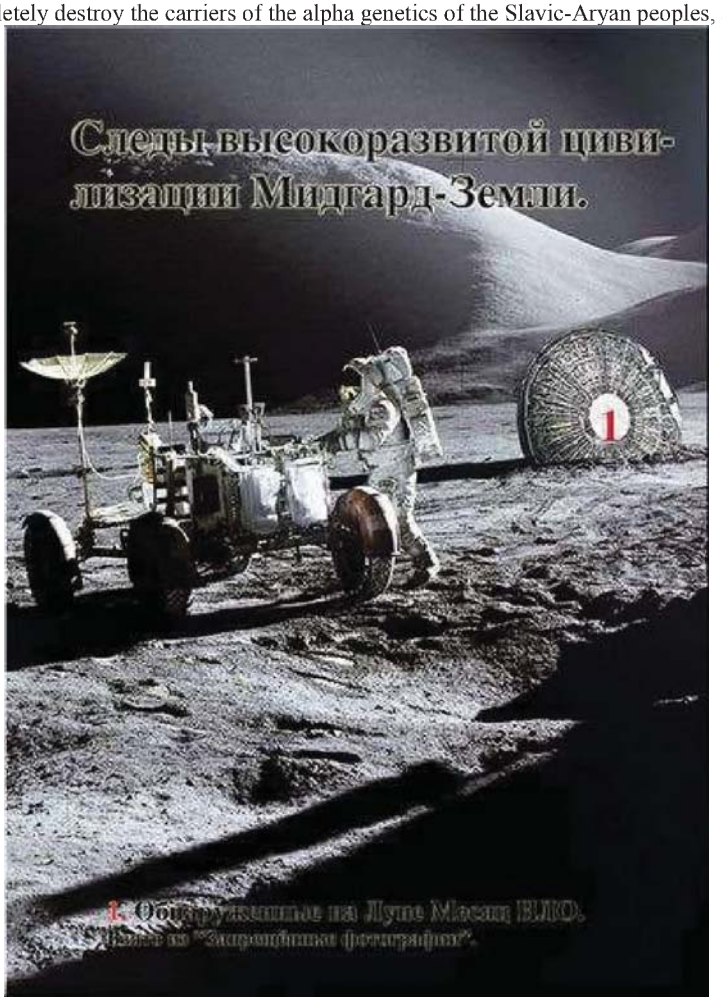
1. Купол лунной базы древних.
Взято из "Запрещенные фотографии".



And it is quite natural that on the Moon, in the absence of an atmosphere, bases were built under domes (**Fig. 56**), in which people lived who serviced these bases and conducted observations. Under the domes were stone structures, the unfinished ruins of which were also found on the surface of the Moon (**Fig. 57**). After the planetary catastrophe, the Interworld Gate ceased to function, and the only way for the duty shifts to return to Midgard-Earth or other Earth-like planets of the White Race civilisation community was through the White Men or White Mares, which today are called UFOs. The fact that this was entirely possible is evidenced by the spaceships found by American astronauts on the surface of the Moon (**Fig. 58)**.

Many traces of the highly developed Slavic-Aryan civilisation prior to the planetary catastrophe 13,017 years ago (as of 2008) were systematically destroyed by social parasites wherever their "hands" could reach. But despite this, there is still a lot of evidence left, and more and more of this evidence will be revealed to people every year. One of the reasons for this is that social parasites are no longer able to control all the media, especially the Internet! Nowadays, many people have a huge number of high-quality video cameras and digital cameras at their disposal, allowing them to take high-quality photos and videos, which become available to anyone who wants them almost instantly via the Internet. Much of the evidence, which for a long time was deliberately hidden, saving from inevitable

destruction, must soon "reveal" themselves. One way or another, social parasites have lost the information war, in principle! Since, during all the time of their total control over information, they have not managed to destroy the traces of the highly developed Slavic-Aryan civilisation from the distant past, nor have they managed to completely destroy the carriers of the alpha genetics of the Slavic-Aryan peoples, and in particular, the Rus.



In fact, the opposite happened! The attempt by social parasites to destroy carriers of genetics with a high evolutionary number, both physically, through the almost continuous involvement of White Race states in wars with each other, and through the destruction of people by means of pharmacology, the creation of environmental problems such as Chernobyl, and the intoxication of the masses, **WAS NOT SUCCESSFUL!** Of course, everything listed above happened to a greater or lesser extent, but ... all this did **NOT** LEAD **TO THE DECLINE OF THE WHITE RACE'S GENETICS, BUT, ON THE CONTRARY, TO ITS EVOLUTIONARY LEAP**!!! **The** negative **swing** in **the genetics of the Rus people,** artificially created by social parasites, led to the opposite result! Social parasites could not even have imagined this! This is because genetics with a high evolutionary number have certain properties and qualities that social parasites simply **COULD NOT KNOW** about and could **not** even guess at! And this swing led to the properties and qualities of the unstable genetics of the Rus not only not disappearing, but also reaching a fundamentally new level. And this happened because

by destroying and altering some of the Rus' genes, the social parasites achieved that the destroyed genes, which ensured the stability of the gene pool after the planetary catastrophe 13,017 years ago (as of 2008), **LOST THEIR DOMINANCE IN THE GENETICS OF THE RUS**! As a result, genes that were in a recessive state during the survival period began **to DOMINATE!** And this led to the properties and qualities associated with these genes becoming apparent!!!

And even though such changes did not occur in many people, they did occur in carriers of alpha genetics, and this will ultimately lead to the genetics of the Rus and other Slavic-Aryan peoples, even damaged by the actions of social parasites, rising to an evolutionary level that was previously unknown to them... But that is a completely different story, and for now, let us return to the time when social parasites had just begun to implement their plan to capture Midgard-Earth...

The planetary catastrophe 13,017 years ago (as of 2008) threw the entire civilisation of Midgard-Earth back to a primitive level, but... over time, people gradually began to rebuild their civilisation. This is how it is described in the Slavic-Aryan Vedas:

> **6. (86).** ***But the River of Time will once again bring changes in its course...***
> ***And once again, the unification of the Great Race will begin... They will be united by Ancient Wisdom,***
> ***PRESERVED in SONGS and FOLK TRADITIONS,***
> ***PASSED DOWN FROM MOUTH TO MOUTH,***
> ***and recorded on STONES in temples and sanctuaries,***
> ***Much Wise Knowledge***
> ***will be LOST to many Clans, but they will REMEMBER***
> ***that they are Descendants of the Heavenly Clan... and***
> ***no one WILL BE ABLE to defeat***
> ***and DEPRIVE THEM OF THEIR FREEDOM***[79]

These lines, which at first glance seem encouraging, are in fact very sad and even tragic. Despite the fact that people will find the strength to revive their community based on Ancient Wisdom, the latter will mainly be preserved in the form of songs and legends that have been passed down from generation to generation, mainly in oral form. This inevitably led to the loss of a huge amount of knowledge and ideas. Basically, the knowledge that was directly related to everyday life was preserved, and... life after the planetary catastrophe 13,017 years ago (as of 2008) resumed at the level of a primitive society in many places.

So, everything related to high (and not so high) technologies quickly faded into the background due to their uselessness and impossibility to implement, and from generation to generation they were forgotten or transformed into mythology, which has survived to this day. This is how flying carpets, seven-league boots, invisibility caps and many other things appeared in Russian legends. Expressions from the time before the catastrophe were preserved in legends and fairy tales, but the descendants of the survivors began to give them a completely different meaning. The expression **"BEYOND THE THIRTY-NINE LANDS"** came to be understood as simply a great distance, but originally this expression also had a meaning related to distance, but the distance between planets-Earths many light years apart, if we use modern concepts.

---

[79] Slavic-Aryan Vedas, Book of Perun's Wisdom, Circle One, Santiya 6, 46 p.

The word SIGanut came to be understood as simply a jump, such as jumping from a standing position! But originally, before the last planetary catastrophe, the word siganut meant passing through the Gate of the Interworld! And the root of this word, **SIG**, was a unit of measurement for a period of time. One second contains **300244992** SIGs, and 1 SIG is approximately equal to 30 oscillations of the electromagnetic wave of a caesium atom, which is taken as the basis for modern atomic clocks (or approximately 1/300 millionth of a second). In modern Russian, instead of the original Russian word СИГануть, the word **ТЕЛЕПОРТАЦИЯ** is used**!** And even then, modern "science" considers the phenomenon of teleportation to be the invention of science fiction writers!

In this simple way, the almost instantaneous leap from star to star, from planet to planet, across distances that modern "science" can only imagine, has been turned into a banal leap by social parasites! And there are many examples of the substitution of the original meaning of Russian words, both by social parasites and by the Rusichs themselves, who have lost their original meaning...

What else is true in these lines of the Slavic-Aryan Vedas is that no one will ever be able to defeat the descendants of the Slavic-Aryans in open battle, but despite this, the Rus will lose their freedom without even losing a single war! Simply, having failed to defeat the Rus in open battle, the social parasites will create **SOCIAL WEAPONS,** against which the strength and bravery of the Rus will be powerless...

To be continued...

Nikolai Levashov

Other books by the author

The Last Appeal to Humanity

In his first book, the author offers readers a new system of knowledge and ideas about the laws of nature, which are necessary not only to avoid destroying our home planet, but also for every thinking person, everyone who wants to understand and realise what is happening to them, to the people around them at home or at work. This book is for those who seek to penetrate the mysteries of nature, to understand and realise the miracle of the origin of life, to understand what the soul is and what happens to a person at the moment of death and afterwards. Concepts such as the soul, Essence, and reincarnation are miraculously transformed from mystical concepts into real concepts conditioned by the laws of the evolution of living matter. For the first time, this book provides an explanation of virtually all phenomena of living and non-living nature and demonstrates the unity of the laws of the macrocosm and microcosm. The author has succeeded in creating a unified field theory, combining ideas about nature into a single whole.

Essence and Mind. Volume 1

In this book, the author continues to use his theory of spatial heterogeneity to lift the veil of mystery from yet another set of nature's "paradoxes." This time, the focus of knowledge is on living nature and human beings themselves. The author formulates the necessary and sufficient conditions for the emergence of life on planets. The simplicity and beauty of the concepts allows the reader, perhaps for the first time in their life, to experience enlightenment through knowledge, when the feeling arises that knowledge becomes an integral part of oneself. In the first volume of this book, the author reveals the nature and mechanisms of emotions. He shows the role of emotions in the evolution of life in general and humans in particular. For the first time, an explanation of the feeling of love is given, and this explanation does not diminish the beauty of love; on the contrary, it allows a person to understand what is happening to them and avoid unnecessary disappointments... In addition, the author sheds light on the nature of memory, again showing for the first time the mechanisms of formation of both short-term and long-term memory. On this basis, he reveals the mechanisms of the emergence of consciousness.

Essence and Mind. Volume 2

In the second volume of the book, the author clearly and concisely demonstrates the necessary and sufficient conditions for the emergence of consciousness at a certain level of life development. Understanding the mechanisms of memory and consciousness formation at the level of the material bodies of the Essence allows the author to explain the phenomenon of life after death that occurs to people in a state of clinical death. Thanks to this, these facts move from the category of inexplicable phenomena to the category of natural phenomena of living nature. The phenomenon of reincarnation moves from the category of religious and mystical concepts to the category of real natural phenomena. Similarly, the concepts of karma and sin cease to be tools for manipulating the consciousness of the masses in the hands of state and religious leaders and become manifestations of the same laws of nature. Understanding all this makes a person truly free and the creator of their own destiny. Neither God, nor the Tsar, nor a Hero, but the person themselves determines their actions and bears full responsibility (not only moral) for them.

A Heterogeneous Universe

The laws of nature are formed at the level of the macrocosm and microcosm. Man, as a living being, exists in the so-called intermediate world — between the macrocosm and the microcosm. And in this intermediate world, man has to deal only with the manifestations of the laws of Nature, and not with them directly. As a result, there is a problem with creating a complete picture of the universe. One of the main reasons for this is that the senses that humans use in their cognition of Nature do not give them this opportunity, because Nature created human senses not so that humans could cognise it, but as a mechanism for adaptation and adjustment to the ecological niche that humans occupy... The book contains 99 high-quality illustrations by the author.

Russia in Distorted Mirrors

Volume 1. From the Star Rus to the Desecrated Russians

The author began working on this book in 2003, although the idea of writing such a book had been maturing for several years. His childhood fascination and interest in the past, both of his homeland and the entire planet, did not disappear over time, but became one of his vocations. Analytical thinking, unusual abilities, and numerous books read ultimately led the author to the idea of writing a book about the real history of Russia, rather than the "version" imposed on the Slavic Rus' people by "well-wishers" with the coming to power of the Romanov dynasty, whose founders agreed to betray their people and the great past of their ancestors in exchange for the throne. In his book, the author shows "history" in a fundamentally new light, as no one else has done before him. He confirms his conclusions with real historical documents and maps, which the reader will be among the first to see. Step by step, the author reconstructs the real past of our planet and Russia, which for many thousands of years has played a key role in the development of Earth's civilisation, which was originally a colony created on planet Earth by a large union of humanoid civilisations. Of course, it was not called Russia at that time, but the point is not the name, but the essence behind it. And behind Russia lies the amazing past of the people who inhabit it, without whom not only many cultures, nations and peoples would not exist, but also modern civilisation.

The Mirror of My Soul

Volume 1. It's good to live in the Soviet Union...

The reasons why I decided to write my autobiography are quite trivial. For quite a long time, I had to talk about certain events in my life, and very often my stories came back to me in such a form that I did not even imagine the possibility of such "folklore" appearing. My stories became embellished with such "facts" that even I found them interesting to listen to. The second reason that prompted me to undertake this "feat" was the fact that from time to time people would offer to write a book about me, and each time something stopped me. Once, I even agreed to let an American writer record my memories on cassette tapes, and I spent several days telling her my memories and reflections. But soon I changed my mind and refused the offer. First, I had to spend a lot of time explaining what had happened to me. Secondly, even with audio cassettes of my memories in their hands, writers and journalists managed to distort everything so much that I was simply amazed. Moreover, the distortion was observed both in the direction of exaggeration and in the direction of distortion of facts and outright lies...

Svetlana de Rohan-Levashova

Revelation
Volume 1.
Childhood

Svetlana means "Bearer of Light." It is very rare for a person's destiny, deeds, and name to coincide almost completely, as in the case of Svetlana de Rohan-Levashova. Her entire life, from early childhood, was permeated with a desire for Light, Knowledge, and spiritual development. To say that her fate is unusual is to say nothing. From the earliest years of her life, she had to adapt to the fact that she was not like everyone else, that she could do many things that were incomprehensible and inaccessible to the people around her. When she was very young, Svetlana had to study and master her abilities herself, learning to control them and use them correctly. She learned early on the bitterness of misunderstanding and mistrust, envy and cruelty, loneliness and hatred. The wonderful abilities she possessed since childhood were misunderstood and unappreciated by the people around her; she had to survive and live in this world on her own — a very dangerous and treacherous world, especially for a lonely little girl...

Books the author is working on Mirror of My Soul

Volume 2. It's Good to Live in America...

This book tells the story of the author's American period, which lasted almost fifteen years, from 1992 to the end of 2006. This time was filled with a huge number of diverse encounters, events, achievements, struggles, setbacks and victories. Many of them had an impact on the lives of the author and his wife, Svetlana; some were of global significance, and some even affected our universe. Life in America turned out to be completely different from what was shown on television or written about in glossy magazines. Life is never the way it is portrayed in advertisements. And the point here is not that some people are considered stupid and others smart, some greedy and others generous. There are smart and stupid people everywhere. The point is that a huge myth has been created on Earth, consisting of many other myths, such as the myth of freedom, the myth of democracy, the myth of God and the devil, of equality and brotherhood, the myth that science knows something for sure, the myth of relationships between people, and many others. And we, as people, are forced to think and live in accordance with these myths, rather than with the real picture of the universe and the laws of nature. This is particularly evident in America, which initially caused the characters in the book to be completely baffled and even somewhat confused. Later, having figured out where the wind was blowing from, they began their long-standing confrontation with the System. That is what this book is about...

Essence and Mind. Volume 3

In this volume, the author continues to reveal the secrets of nature to the reader step by step. His focus is on
is the nature of human psychic phenomena. The author then presents a whole range of pioneering ideas about the phenomena of the human psyche and societies that no one else has ever touched upon before. He introduces new concepts, such as human geopsychology and the evolutionary geopsychology of societies.

These concepts allow us to look at the development of earthly civilisation and historical events of the past, present and even future in a completely different way. This knowledge allows us to see, instead of the "chaos" of events and the "arbitrariness" of personalities that historians love to talk about, the regularity of what is happening, determined by the real laws of nature operating in human society.

As a result, for the first time, it becomes possible to understand the reasons behind certain social events and phenomena and to see the puppet masters who have been in the shadows for so long. and even if someone guessed at their presence, without understanding the laws of nature, the efforts of these puppet masters would cause them to become either mad or falsifiers. The author then introduces the concept of human cosmopsychology and explains the influence of cosmic phenomena on the development of civilisation.

The laws of healing

Modern medicine has "lost its way" in the labyrinth it has created for itself and, having lost "Ariadne's thread," is unable to find its way out. In the middle of the twentieth century, doctors said that when they had accurate diagnostic tools and the necessary medicines, they would lead humanity into a golden age of universal health...

They got all of this... But, nevertheless, people are no less sick than before, but rather more so. Children are born with weakened immune systems; when they come to a hospital or clinic in relatively good health, they run a high risk of leaving with a whole range of diseases, often fatal. And all this can happen s i m p l y because a person breathes the air in these
"temples of health".

In this book, the author explains the reasons for this and gives an idea of the medicine of the future. The knowledge of this medicine is already in use, and real results confirm the correctness of the new approach. In this book, the author explains how a living organism works, how and why diseases and pathologies arise, the mechanisms of scanning the body, methods for determining the root causes of diseases, strategies and tactics for treating diseases and restoring the body to a healthy state, up to and including genetic correction of the body.

BERSERKER
BOOKS